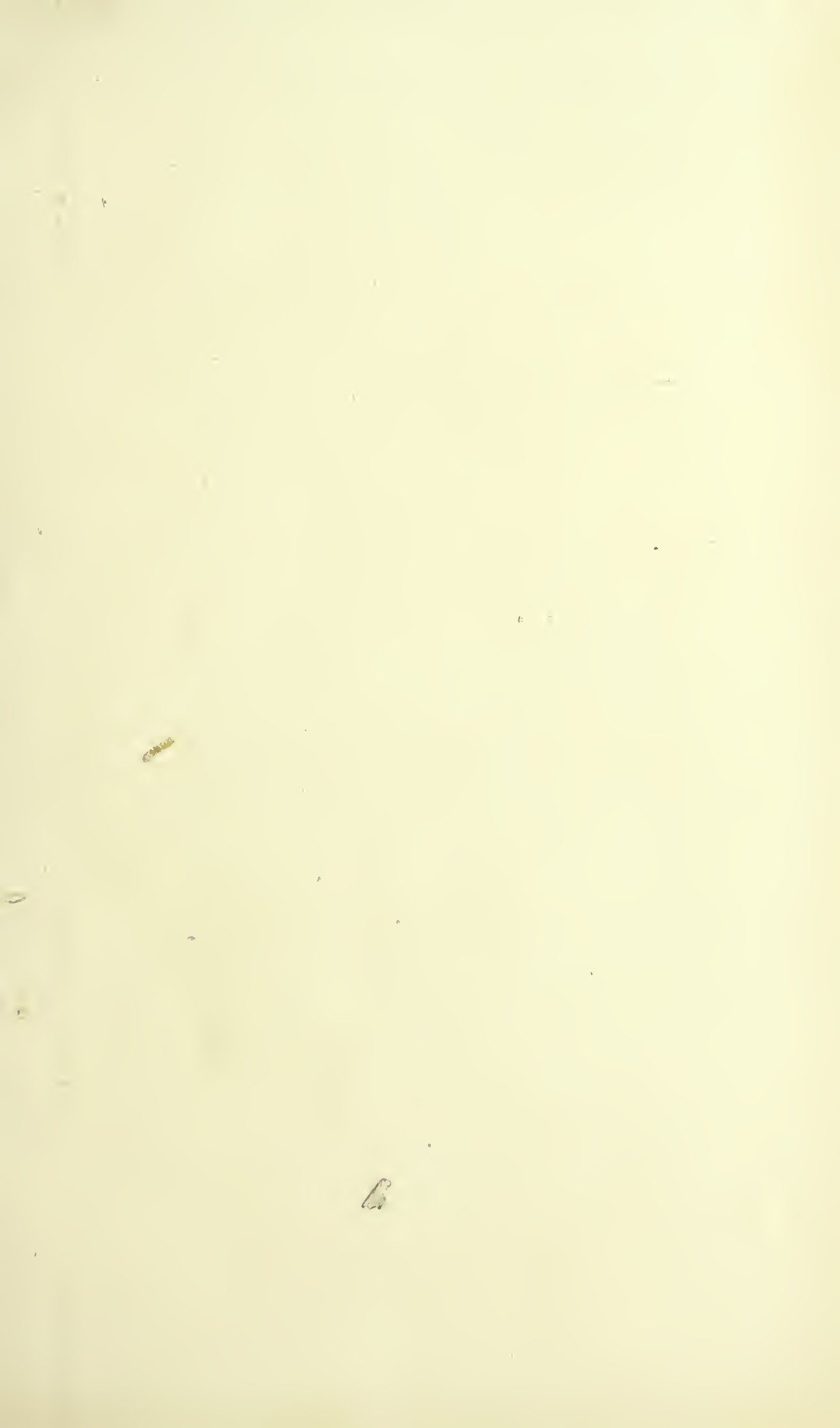




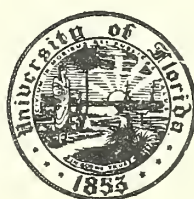
UNIVERSITY  
OF FLORIDA  
LIBRARIES








UNIVERSITY  
OF FLORIDA  
LIBRARIES





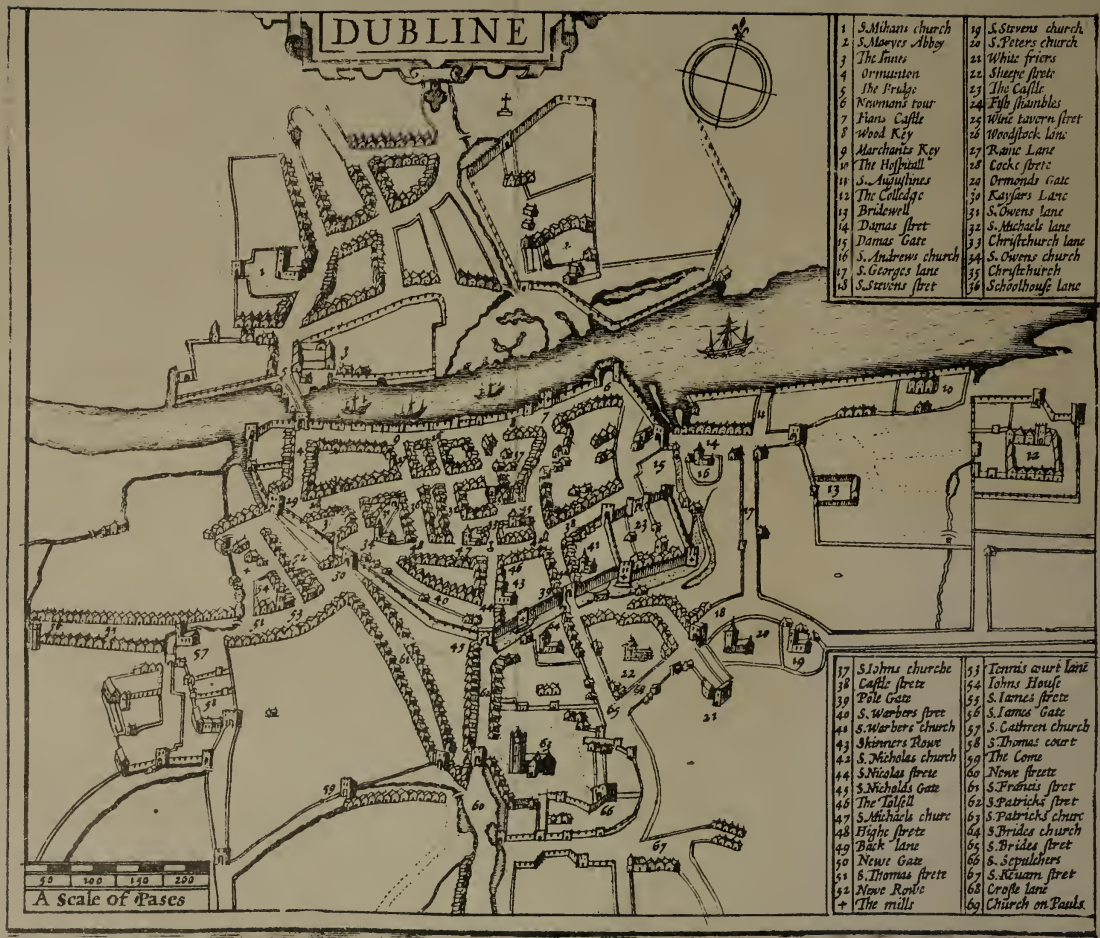
CALENDAR  
OF  
ANCIENT RECORDS OF DUBLIN.  
VOL. II.





Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2016 with funding from  
University of Florida, George A. Smathers Libraries





FACSIMILE OF MAP OF DUBLIN BY JOHN SPEED, 1610.

Mary Allen.

---

CALENDAR  
OF  
ANCIENT RECORDS OF DUBLIN,

IN THE POSSESSION OF THE MUNICIPAL CORPORATION OF THAT CITY.

BY

JOHN T. GILBERT, F.S.A., M.R.I.A.

LATE SECRETARY OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE OF IRELAND;  
AUTHOR OF "A HISTORY OF THE CITY OF DUBLIN;" "HISTORY OF VICEROYS OF IRELAND;"  
EDITOR OF "FACSIMILES OF NATIONAL MSS. OF IRELAND;" "HISTORIC AND MUNICIPAL  
DOCUMENTS OF IRELAND;" "CHARTULARIES OF CISTERCIAN INSTITUTIONS IN IRELAND;"  
"REGISTER OF THE ABBEY OF ST. THOMAS, DUBLIN;"  
"HISTORY OF THE IRISH CONFEDERATION AND WAR IN IRELAND," ETC.

VOL. II.

---

ILLUSTRATED WITH FACSIMILES.

---

PUBLISHED BY AUTHORITY OF THE MUNICIPAL COUNCIL.

DUBLIN:

JOSEPH DOLLARD, WELLINGTON-QUAY.

LONDON: BERNARD QUARITCH, 15 PICCADILLY.

---

1891.

[All rights reserved.]

941,5<sup>-</sup>  
D814c  
v. 2

PRINTED BY DOLLARD, PRINTINGHOUSE, DUBLIN.



## PREFACE.

---

THE Assembly Rolls of the city of Dublin, the contents of which are here calendared in sequence to those in our first volume, commence in 1558, and extend to the close of 1610. They furnish details of the municipal administration of Dublin during that period, together with the names of the Mayors, Sheriffs, Recorders, officials, and of persons admitted to the franchise.

From these records it will be seen that a large number of miscellaneous subjects came under the consideration of the civic assembly.

The hour fixed for the periodical meetings of that body was nine o'clock in the forenoon, and members were summoned by the tolling of the Tholsel bell.<sup>1</sup> Places were assigned for each class of the members, and absentees incurred pecuniary amercement. When delivering his opinion, the member stood at the table, "in the hearing of the whole house."<sup>2</sup> Members convicted of disclosing the deliberations were punishable by perpetual

---

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> See pp. 84, 98, 381, 393, 506.

exclusion, public expulsion, and imprisonment.<sup>1</sup> By an enactment of 1573, members of the civic council were required to appear in "seemly gowns" at the assemblies.<sup>2</sup> Under a regulation of 1608, the gowns of the senior aldermen were scarlet, those of the junior aldermen violet, and "Turkey gowns" were worn by the other members.<sup>3</sup> Officers of the city were, on public occasions, to wear their livery gowns and caps.<sup>4</sup> Gentlewomen, whose husbands had borne civic offices, were prohibited from wearing "any light and shorn mantles" in the city, upon pain of forfeiture.<sup>5</sup>

In a petition<sup>6</sup> addressed by the gild of merchants to the municipal council in 1584, it was stated that the tailors were then accustomed to "traffic to London several times by the year," and that "cutlers and hat-dressers" brought thence "hats and swords ready trimmed." Broadcloths, kerseys, velvets and silks are also, about the same period, mentioned as on sale in Dublin.<sup>7</sup>

Many entries on the rolls have reference to the heavy expenses connected with the Mayoralty of Dublin.<sup>8</sup> Edmund Campion, of St. John's College, Oxford, who visited Dublin in 1571, mentioned

<sup>1, 2, 3</sup> See pp. 84, 381, 506.

<sup>4, 5</sup> See pp. 214, 274.

<sup>6, 7</sup> See pp. 186, 338.

<sup>8</sup> See pp. 185, 214, 274.

that "this Mayoralty, both for state and charge of the office, and for bountiful hospitality,<sup>Hospitality.</sup> exceeded any city in England, except London."<sup>1</sup>

Richard Stanihurst,<sup>2</sup> members of whose family<sup>Richard Stanihurst.</sup> were Mayors of Dublin in 1489 and 1542, has left some observations on the subject.<sup>3</sup> "The Mayor," he writes, "over the number of officers that take their daily repast at his table, keepeth for his year in manner open house. And albeit in term time his house is frequented as well of the nobility as of other potentates of great calling, yet his ordinary is so good, that a very few set feasts are provided for them. They," adds our author, "that spend least in their Mayoralty (as those of credit, yea,<sup>Mayoralty.</sup> and such as bare the office have informed me), make an ordinary account of five hundred pounds<sup>Expenditure.</sup> for their viands and diet that year; which is no small sum to be bestowed in housekeeping, namely, where victuals are so good cheap, and the presents of friends diverse and sundry."

Nicholas Stanihurst, Mayor in 1542-3, was, we are told,<sup>4</sup> "so great and good a householder," that<sup>Nicholas Stanihurst, Mayor.</sup> during his term of office, "the lord chancellor of the realm was his daily and ordinary guest."

In noticing the hospitality of Patrick Sarsfield,

<sup>1</sup> "Historie of Ireland," 1633, p. 96.

<sup>2</sup> See p. xix.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 538.

<sup>4</sup> See pp. 533, 541.



Patrick  
Sarsfield,  
Mayor,  
1554-5.

Mayor in 1554-5, Richard Stanihurst<sup>1</sup> applied to him lines from Chaucer :

“ His bread, his ale was alwaie after one,  
A better vianded man was no where none.  
Without baked meat was never his house,  
Of fish and flesh, and that so plenteous,  
It snowed in his house of meat and drinke,  
Of all dainties that men could thinke.  
After the sundrie seasons of the yere,  
So changed he his meat and his suppere.”

Wines.

Twenty tuns of claret, in addition to sack, malmsey, muscadel and other wines, were, it is stated, consumed by Sarsfield's guests during his year of office. This, says Stanihurst, “ was not to be marvelled, for, during his Mayoralty, his house was so open as commonly from five of the clock in the morning to ten at night, his buttery and cellars were with one crew or other frequented.”

Mayoralty.

Thomas  
Fitzsymon.

Sir James Ware<sup>2</sup> mentions that Thomas Fitzsymon, Mayor of Dublin in 1561, entertained the earl of Sussex, lord lieutenant, and the privy council at a dinner, which was followed by a performance of “ the Nine Worthies ” and “ a rich banquet.” After the banquet, adds Ware, “ the Mayor and his brethren, with the city music, attended the lord lieutenant and council to Thomas-court by torchlight.”

Entertain-  
ment.

City  
music.

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 538, 541.

<sup>2</sup> Annals of Ireland, 1561.

On the arrival of Robert Devereux, earl of Robert,  
earl of  
Essex,  
1599. Essex, as lord lieutenant in 1599, an order was made by the municipal council that the Mayor should entertain him and the nobles and knights by whom he was attended. The entertainment Entertain-  
ment. was at the house of the Mayor, and towards the expenses a special contribution was voted from the city funds.<sup>1</sup>

As to the general hospitality of the civic Civic  
hospitality. officials and citizens, Stanihurst averred that "it would make a man muse which way they were able to bear it out, but only by the goodness of God, which is the upholder and furtherer of hospitality."<sup>2</sup>

The "great expenses of the citizens," observed Stanihurst, might be estimated by the "worthy and fair-like" weekly markets on Wednesday Markets. and Friday. Markets better furnished with meat and corn were, he added, not to be seen in Ireland or other countries.

Regulations for the Dublin markets, and the Regula-  
tions. repression of attempts by traders to unreasonably advance the rates for articles in ordinary use, formed the subjects of many ordinances of the municipal council.

References occur on the rolls to the annual

---

<sup>1</sup> See p. 329.

<sup>2</sup> See pp. 541, 542-3.

- Musters.** musters, at which citizens, from the age of sixteen to sixty, were bound to appear in arms.
- Mayor, Sheriffs.** A muster, under the Mayor and Sheriffs, was held on Easter Monday, and another on Midsummer's eve. On the former day the Mayor and Sheriffs entertained the citizens with "costly dinners" at Cullenswood,<sup>1</sup> near Dublin. May-day and the eve of the festival of St. Peter were assigned for the musters under the leading of the "Mayor of the Bull-ring." He was "an officer elected by the citizens to be, as it were, captain or guardian of the bachelors and unwedded youth of the city."
- Pageants.** Under the old regulations<sup>2</sup> for the Dublin pageant on Corpus Christi day, the Mayor of the Bull-ring and the bachelors were to appear in it as "the Nine Worthies," with their followers, "riding worshipfully." This pageant, as well as that of
- St. George.** St. George,<sup>3</sup> appears to have been discontinued in the reign of queen Elizabeth. St. George's church was dismantled, and the municipal council allocated one of its bells to a public clock erected on the gate of the bridge over the Liffey.<sup>4</sup>
- Bell. Clock.**
- Munition.** The city stores of artillery, arms and gunpowder were under the supervision of the Mayor and
- Cannon.** municipal council. Several small cannon are

---

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 542-3.

<sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup> See vol. i., pp. 239, 241, 242.

<sup>4</sup> See p. 69.



enumerated in a list<sup>1</sup> of 1585 ; bows and sheaves Bows.  
of arrows are included, in a return of 1590, with Arrows.  
guns, gunpowder and cannon in the city store. Guns.  
The disappearance is much to be regretted of  
a book<sup>2</sup> prepared in 1596 by order of the civic Book.  
council. In it were specified the arms and ammu-  
nition which each citizen should have in his house  
to use in defence of the city in time of danger.

In addition to the civic trumpeters and Trum-  
peters.  
drummers, a company of musicians<sup>3</sup> was employed Drummers.  
Musicians  
by the municipality, and furnished annually with  
light blue livery cloaks, bearing the city cogni- Livery.  
zance. They were bound to "have a full concert  
of good musicians," to attend on the Mayor when  
required, and to perform at specified times in the  
city and suburbs. A vicar-choral of Christ Church  
was admitted to the franchise, in 1583-4, on con-  
dition that he should "attend with his boys upon  
the Mayor, and sing, on station days and other  
times," when called upon.<sup>4</sup>

The plate in possession of the city in 1599, City plate.  
according to a record<sup>5</sup> of that year, consisted of one  
basin and ewer of silver, "parcel gilded," weighing  
ninety-seven ounces ; a nest of bowls, with a cover, Bowls.  
double gilded, weighing sixty ounces and a quarter ;

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> See pp. 300, 557.

<sup>3</sup> See pp. 60, 247, 250, 336, 427.

<sup>4</sup> See p. 185.

<sup>5</sup> See p. 333. At p. 450 will be found  
an ordinance in relation to goldsmiths  
and the assay of plate in Dublin.

Sir John  
Perrott's  
cup.

one standing cup, called "sir John Perrott's cup," double gilded, weighing twenty-six ounces; and one salt, double gilded, with cover, weighing fourteen ounces. "Perrott's cup" was presented by the lord deputy, sir John Perrott, to the city of Dublin immediately before his retirement from office in 1588. He intended it to pass from one Mayor to another yearly. It was described as "a fair standing gilt bowl," engraved with Perrott's arms, and bearing, on the top, his crest, a parrot, "about the beak whereof were written these words: 'Relinquo in pace'—meaning that he left the city, country, and people in peace."<sup>1</sup>

Ancient  
usage.

Among vestiges of observances of the olden time in Dublin, we find that the Municipal Council, in 1563, ordained<sup>2</sup> a renewal of "the ancient laudable usage," under which the corporation of butchers was bound to keep annually, "upon the even of the nativity of Saint John the Baptist," a solemn light in the fleshshambles of the city. The council, at the same time, directed the fishmongers<sup>3</sup> to continue, in the best manner, the ancient custom of having, in the Fish-street of the

Light.

<sup>1</sup> "History of Sir John Perrott," London: 1728. Campion mentioned that Perrott "was honoured, at the point of his going, with such recourse, pompe, musicke, shewes and enterludes as no

man remembereth the like. He tooke ship towards England at the key of Divelin."—"Historie of Ireland," 1633, p. 133.

<sup>2, 3</sup> See p. 30.

city, a fire and light on Saint Peter's eve in mid-summer. Order was also made that "in time of great tempest and storms," a bell should be tolled in Dublin, to remind well-disposed citizens to pray for their neighbours who were then in danger upon the seas.<sup>1</sup>

In connection with literary history it may be mentioned that the roll of 1585 contains a hitherto unnoticed record<sup>2</sup> of the franchise of Dublin having been conferred on Lodowick Bryskett. He was an intimate friend of Edmund Spenser,<sup>3</sup> who addressed a sonnet<sup>4</sup> to him in reply to his entreaties for the completion of the "Faerie Queen." Bryskett is believed to have been the author of the poem entitled the "Mourning Muse of Thestylis," on the death of sir Philip Sidney. Few English works of the time surpass in interest the account<sup>5</sup> which Bryskett left of the literary and philosophic conferences held at his cottage near Dublin, between himself, Spenser,<sup>6</sup> John Long, archbishop of Armagh, sir Robert Dillon, chief justice of the common pleas, captains Thomas Norreis, Warham St. Leger, and others.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 114.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 194.

<sup>3</sup> Treatise on the Public Records of Ireland. London: 1864, p. 139.

<sup>4</sup> "Amoretti and Epithalamion." London: 1610.

<sup>5</sup> "A discourse of civill life, containing the ethike part of morall philosophie." London: 1606.

<sup>6</sup> Spenser's sonnet to Gabriel Harvey was dated from Dublin, 18 July, 1586.

Trinity  
College,  
Dublin.

Thomas  
Smith,  
Mayor.

On the assembly roll of 1590-91 are recorded the grant from the city of Dublin of a site<sup>1</sup> for Trinity College, and the appointment of persons to collect contributions towards the building.<sup>2</sup> The first stone was laid by Thomas Smith, Mayor of Dublin.

Drugs.  
Apothecary  
wares.

Irish  
physicians.

Grant to  
Smith.

Smith was an apothecary who had settled in Dublin. In 1566 he represented to the lord deputy, Sir Henry Sidney, and the privy council, that he had been "greatly hindered, and in manner enforced to abandon his faculty," because his costly "drugs and other apothecary wares" had from time to time remained unsold, as the greater part of the people of Irish birth were wont to use "the ministry" of their own "leeches" or physicians. The government at Dublin granted to Smith a yearly contribution from the lord deputy, privy councillors and military officers. The object was officially stated to be to enable Smith, during his continuance in Dublin, to provide "fresh and new drugs and other apothecary wares in plentiful manner, to the needful and good help" of such persons of English birth and of the nobility, and others of "the graver and civiller sort," who should desire them for ready money; and that thereby, added

---

<sup>1, 2</sup> See pp. 240, 253.

the document,<sup>1</sup> "the same Thomas Smith may the better apply his study and diligence in that ministry, and the better to sustain himself and live."

In subsequent years, apothecaries and barber-  
surgeons appear on the rolls among the persons  
who acquired the city franchise.

Denis Collier, physician and surgeon, was in  
1575 admitted to the franchise,<sup>2</sup> in consideration of  
having adventured his life in time of contagion,  
and for attendance on the Mayor and others.  
Collier was to continue during life in the  
service of the city, doing his duty "as well in the  
time of plague as in all other times," and receiving  
for his fee as the patient and he should agree or  
as the Mayor should "reasonably order or award."

Nicholas Hickey,<sup>3</sup> "doctor of physic," engaged  
by the city from 1580 to 1583, was of the native  
family of O'Hickey, members of which practised  
medicine during several generations, and have  
left manuscripts in the Irish language on medical  
subjects.

Some light on the personality of a former owner  
of the elaborately ornamented Irish manuscript  
styled the "Book of Kells" is indirectly supplied by

<sup>1</sup> State Papers, Ireland, vol. xviii.,  
No. 36.—Public Record Office, London.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 102.

<sup>3</sup> See pp. 146, 179.

Book of  
Kells.

an entry on the assembly roll of 1566. In 1874, it was ascertained<sup>1</sup> that the "Book of Kells," the history of which was previously unknown, was in 1568 in the possession of Gerald Plunket, of Dublin.<sup>2</sup> It appears, from the assembly roll, that Plunket was a merchant, and that he had relations with the Dublin municipal council in connection with the supply and maintenance of buoys at the entrance of the harbour.

Gerald  
Plunket.

Plague.

The visitation of the plague, in 1575, and the measures adopted in relation to it, are recorded on the rolls.<sup>3</sup> They also contain entries<sup>4</sup> in relation to the plague of 1604, and the arrangements as to the city "pest-house" for "infected persons."

Pest-house

Gunpowder  
explosion.

The assembly rolls afford but meagre information on the gunpowder explosion<sup>5</sup> in March, 1596-7, the most disastrous accident in the annals of Dublin. Several details on the subject were, however, placed on record in depositions taken before the Mayor, soon after the occurrence, and transmitted to the secretary of state at London. These depositions, with some correlative writings, are given in our Appendix.<sup>6</sup>

Deposi-  
tions.

<sup>1</sup> For an account of the "Book of Kells," with coloured reproductions of its decorated pages, see "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland." London: 1874, part i., p. x.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 44.

<sup>3, 4</sup> See pp. 100, 104, 419, 466.

<sup>5</sup> See pp. 306, 561.

<sup>6</sup> See pp. 306, 317.



On the rolls are, from time to time, recorded particulars of the appointments and stipends of the city schoolmasters.<sup>1</sup> Among them was James Fullerton,<sup>2</sup> who, it is believed, acted as an agent in Dublin to promote the succession of James VI. of Scotland to the crown of England. James, after his accession, knighted Fullerton, and conferred on him lucrative offices as well as extensive grants of lands in Ireland. Fullerton obtained the post of first gentleman of the king's bed-chamber, and was buried in Westminster Abbey.

The roll of the year 1604 contains a record of the deposal of the Mayor-elect, John Shelton, of the penalties imposed upon him in connection with his refusal to accept the office and to take the oath<sup>3</sup> declaratory of the spiritual supremacy of king James I.

The interests as well as the conduct of apprentices occasionally engaged the attention of the municipal council. The evils which resulted from the resort of apprentices to taverns of ill repute were noticed in an ordinance of 1582. Certain "poor young men," artisans of the city, who had served their apprenticeships, complained to the council, in 1605, that they could not obtain admis-

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 181, 201, 291, 372, 438, 522, 535.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 430.

<sup>2</sup> See pp. 219, 245, 249, 256.

Appren-  
tices.

sion to their gilds unless they paid four pounds or gave a "great dinner." The council ordered that every young artisan, who had served his apprenticeship, might, in lieu of the dinner, pay twenty shillings, and, if refused admittance to the brotherhood, he should be at liberty to exercise his trade independently. By an ordinance of the same

"Locks,"  
Long hair.

year, apprentices who wore "locks" or long hair, and followed "other fashions in their apparel, or otherwise, contrary to the vocation of an apprentice," were liable to be whipped. Their masters were bound to have this punishment inflicted, in the hall of their gild, by porters in disguise.<sup>1</sup>

Punish-  
ment.

Civic  
adminis-  
tration.

In addition to the matters referred to in the preceding pages, the civic administration, during the period now under notice, was directed towards such subjects as the following, and in connection with them various entries appear on the rolls:—Arrangements for defence of the city against hostile Irish; watch and ward; maintenance of ramparts, walls, gates, towers, quays and bridge; sanitation; water-supplies; precautions against fire; conservation of civic rights; assertion of jurisdiction on land and water; protection of trade-gilds; disposal of buildings, lands, tithes and

---

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 118, 164-5, 450, 459.

rectories ; care of houses for the poor and infirm ; Civic  
adminis-  
tration.  
supervision of city stores of corn ; appointments to  
civic offices ; relations with the crown and viceroys  
for loans of money and for temporary sustentation  
of troops from England, as well as for supplying  
soldiery for expeditions to repress movements  
against the administrators of the English govern-  
ment in Ireland.

Parts of the rolls here calendared have been Rolls.  
long illegible from decay and damage ; portions  
of some partially obliterated entries have, how- Oblitera-  
tions.  
ever, been recovered by the editor from tran-  
scripts made early in the seventeenth century.

In the Appendix will be found a description<sup>1</sup>  
of Dublin in 1577, by Richard Stanihurst,<sup>2</sup> and a Dublin,  
1577.  
governmental document<sup>3</sup> of 1585, entitled " a note  
of the whole circuit of the city walls." Stanihurst's City walls.  
Stanihurst.  
production, originally printed at London, is in  
some parts inaccurate, and pervaded by acrimony  
against the native Irish. It, however, supplies  
details, not elsewhere accessible, elucidatory of  
some matters to which references appear on the  
assembly rolls.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 537.

<sup>2</sup> Son of James Stanihurst, or Stanyhurst, recorder of Dublin and speaker of the Anglo-Irish parliament. In 1582, Richard Stanihurst published at Leyden " The first foure bookes of Virgil his *Æneis* translated into English hero-

ical verse." Stanihurst's treatise, "*De rebus in Hibernia gestis*," was printed by Christopher Plantin at Antwerp in 1584. Stanihurst's sister, Margaret, was mother of James Ussher, Protestant archbishop of Armagh.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 551.

Buildings. Of any of the buildings in Dublin in the sixteenth century the only delineations now known are those included in two engravings published at London, in 1581, among the illustrations to a panegyrical composition<sup>1</sup> on sir Henry Sidney, who, during many years, acted as lord deputy in Ireland for queen Elizabeth. Facsimiles of these engravings are appended to the present volume. In the first of them, Sidney, with his retinue, is represented as setting out from Dublin castle, over the gate of which are three human heads fixed on poles.<sup>2</sup> In the other plate is delineated Sidney's reception, on his return to Dublin, by the Mayor and members of the municipal council.

A reproduction is also appended of a sketch of the Dublin prison of Newgate, with two impaled heads, as represented on the title-page of a tract printed at London in 1608, in relation to the death of sir Cahir O'Doherty,<sup>3</sup> against whom

<sup>1</sup> "The Image of Ireland," By John Derricke. London: 1581; Edinburgh: 1883.

<sup>2</sup> Above are the lines:—

"These trunkles heddes do playnly  
showe eache rebeles fatall end,  
And what a haynous crime it is the  
queene for to offend."

Campion, writing in 1571, mentioned that the head of the noted Ulster chief, Shane O'Neill, at that time stood staked on a pole on the castle of Dublin.

In 1586, the head of Alexander Mac Somhairle Mac Donnell and that of his

kinsman, Mac Donnell Vallogh, leaders of the Irish Scots, were sent from Ulster to the lord deputy, and set on poles at Dublin Castle.—State Papers, Ireland, vol. cxxiii., 20, 36.

<sup>3</sup> Cathair Ua Dochartaigh: "He was cut into quarters between Derry and Cuil-mor, and his head was sent to Dublin to be exhibited; and many of the gentlemen and chieftains of the province [Ulster], too numerous to be particularized, were also put to death." Annals of the Kingdom of Ireland, vol. iv., 1848, p. 2363.

troops had been despatched by the Dublin municipality.

Prefixed to the present volume is a facsimile of the first published map of Dublin, as issued at Map, 1610. London by John Speed, in 1610.

17th March, 1891.

---





# CONTENTS.

---

	Page
IV.—Rolls of the city of Dublin : <sup>1</sup>	
VII.—Assembly Roll, 1558-9-1575   -   -   -   -	1
VIII.—Assembly Roll, 1575-1579   -   -   -   -	100
IX.—Assembly Roll, 1579-1594   -   -   -   -	141
X.—Assembly Roll, 1594-1607   -   -   -   -	275
XI.—Assembly Roll, 1607-1610   -   -   -   -	483

## APPENDIX.

I.—Description of Dublin, 1577, by Richard Stanihurst   -   -   -	537
II.—Note of circuit of city walls [1585]   -   -   -   -	551
III.—Ordnance belonging to the city [1585]   -   -   -   -	557
IV.—Towers of the castle of Dublin [1585]   -   -   -   -	558
V.—Contemporary accounts of explosion of gunpowder at Dublin, 11th of March, 1596-7   -   -   -   -   -	561

## ILLUSTRATIONS.

I.—Map of Dublin, as published by John Speed in 1610. To face title-page.	
II.—Departure of the lord deputy, sir Henry Sidney, from Dublin. <sup>2</sup>	
III.—Reception of sir Henry Sidney at Dublin by Mayor and Municipal Council. <sup>3</sup>	
IV.—View of Newgate, Dublin, 1608. <sup>4</sup>	

---

<sup>1</sup> In continuation from vol. i., p. 488.

<sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup> See Preface, p. xx.



# IV.—CALENDAR OF ROLLS<sup>1</sup>

## OF

# THE CITY OF DUBLIN.

---

### VII.—ASSEMBLY ROLL, 1558-9—1575.

1558-9.<sup>2</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1558.

1558-9.

[1.] An ordre taken by us, whose names be subscribed, for the fees and perquisits due to the waterbalyffs of this cittie, being appoincted for that purpose by the auctoritie of the assemble holden the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of Christemas, 1558 :

Water-  
bailiffs:  
fees and  
perquisites.

Furst, every of the waterbalyffs shall have by the yeare of the shyryves of this cittie twentie-syxe shillings, eight pence, and a face of black lambe for his gowne.

Item: Every of them shall have a lyvery gowne of the Maior.

Livery.

Item: The recorder and they shall have of every chapman gilde the third parte.

Chapman  
Gilde.

Item: They shall have, of every ship comyng into this haven from beyond sea, that shall have loding of salt under xx. tonnes, if the bargaine be a free cittisyns, one penny sterling the ton; if the bargain be a straungiers, two pence sterling the ton. Yf she have loding of salt above xx. ton and under lx., then the waterbalyffs shall have one measure of salte of fre and unfre; and if she have loding of salt above three-score ton, then the water-

Ships.

Haven.  
Salt.

Free  
citizens.  
Strangers.

<sup>1</sup> In continuation from vol. i., p. 488.— | logical sequence on roll vii.  
The membranes do not stand in chrono- | <sup>2</sup> 1 Elizabeth.

- 1558-9. bailiffs shall have two measures of salt of fre and unfree. Roll vii.  
m. 9.  
This order to stand in force and touching the fremen
- War. when ther is warre; and when peace shall be, then the waterbalifs to have of freemen eight pence sterling of every loader, soe ofte as every vessel of salt shall come
- Plankage. into the haven uppon a fremans adventure, for plankage.
- Coals. Item: They shall have of every boat of coales that cometh into this haven, that shall have looding of coales above thre weys, fyve peckes of coale, four for their fees and one for their measure, if they have a measure, of fre and unfree; and if the loading be under thre wey and above thre ton of coale, they shall have two peckes and an half, two for their fees, and the half for their measure, of forrens onelie; yf the loding be under thre ton of coale, then they shall have four pence sterling, of forreins onely.
- Herrings. Item: Every of the waterbalifs shall have of every boate of hearing that shall come into this haven, freishe, salt, huddled or barrellled, if they open theym, one hondreth, fremen excepted.
- Oysters. Item: Of every boate of oystres that shall come in, every waterbalif shall have one hondreth, of fre and unfree; provyded that this extend not to oysters taken within the barre by eny freeman.
- Fish. Item: Of every vessell comyng with mylvell, ling, hake, or eny outhur fyshe, dry or weate, every waterbalif shall have a chiefe fysshe.
- Slates. Item: They shall have of every boate of slates, eiche waterbalif, one hondreth, fremen excepted.
- Corn. Item: They shall have, of every vessel of corne that cometh into this haven, two bussshels, if it be a forrens bargaine; and if it be a fremans looding, then they shall have eight pence sterling of every looder, for plankage.
- Flesh. Item: They shall have, of every boate or vessell loaden with fleashe, in quarters or caske: two pence sterling for every hoesed, and one peny sterling for every beef in quarters of forreins onelye.

Roll vii.  
m. 9.

Item: They shall have, of every vessell that shall <sup>1558-9.</sup> come into this haven loden with aples, two hundred aples. Apples.

Item: They shall have, of every vessel loden with outhur victuals, as the owner and they can agree; and if <sup>Victuals</sup> they cannot agree, Mr. Maior to take the ordre.

Item: They shall have, of every vessel that shall come into this haven loden with wyne or iron, twelve <sup>Wine.</sup> pence for balliadge. <sup>Iron.</sup>

Item: They shall have, of every pyle of wode that <sup>Wood.</sup> shall come into this haven to be solde, two pence.

Item: They shall have, for every horse that shall come <sup>Horses.</sup> to this cittie to be sold, four pence.

Item: They shall have of every man and woman <sup>Franchise</sup> admytted to the fredome of this cittie, four pence.

Item: They shall have, of every vessel, for perching, <sup>Perching.</sup> our pence.

Item: If eny freman of this cittie do bring to this cittie a bargaine of salt by the coast, and not from beyond <sup>Salt.</sup> the sea, the waterbalifs shall have no salt, but their auncient dueties of plancage wheare the same shall be <sup>Plancage.</sup> due, that is to saie, wheare their planks shall be occupied, so ther be no collusion in the bargaine.

Item: If any of our neighbours of Waterford, <sup>Waterford.</sup> Drogheda, <sup>Drogheda.</sup> Wexford, or outhur towne by the coast, do bring salt by the coast in boats, the waterbalifs shal have one penny sterling the tonne, if the loding be under xx. ton; and if the loding be above xx. ton, they shall have two pence sterling the ton, or one measure of salt, at the choise of the straunger owner of the salt.

Item: The waterbalifs being under shyryves in this <sup>Under-sheriffs.</sup> cittie shall take for thattachment of a cittysin by the queens processe onelie eight pence sterling.

[2.] Item: It is ordeyned and agreed that every haggardman within the fraunches of this cittie shall pay <sup>Haggardmen.</sup> for the reparacion of the dragon that have been don <sup>Dragon.</sup> before this tyme, eighteen pence; and from hensforth every of them to paie yearly, for the maintenance of the

1558-9.  
St George's-  
day.  
Corpus  
Christi.

said dragon and bearing thereof on Saint Georges daye Roll vii.  
m. 9.  
and Corpus Christi daye, twelve pence to the tresorer for  
the tyme being.<sup>1</sup>

1559.

1559. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 9 b.

Orders.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after  
the feast of the Nativitie of Sainct John Baptist, in the  
first yere of the raigne of our soveraine ladie, quene  
Elizabeth, Mr. Robert Golding beyng Maior, theise orders  
ensuing was ordeyned and establisshed by auctoritie of  
the assemblée then holden:

Dame's  
gate.  
Mill.  
Island.  
Town ditch.

[1.] Item: It is ordeyned and establisshed, by the  
auctoritie of this assemblée, that the treasorrer and  
masters of wurkes of this cittie shall cause a stone  
wall to be made without the Damsgate, from the gate  
unto thend of the myll, that no dong shalbe laid uppon  
thende of the iland, nor in the towne ditche there, from  
hensforth.

Sword-  
bearer.

Chain Book

[2.] Item: It is also ordeyned and establisshed, by  
the auctoritie aforesaid, that the Shyryves of the cittie  
for the tyme being shall paie yerlie fyve markes, Irishe,  
to the sworde berrer of thys cittie, in part of paiement  
of his wadges, without bill, upon the olde allowance  
mencioned in the Cheyne Boke, and the resydue, being  
eight markes to be paid quarterlie by the handes of the  
tresorer for the tyme being, by vertue of Mr. Maior  
[h]is warraunt for the tyme being, directed to the said  
tresorer.

City  
ordnance.

[3.] Item: It is agreed that John Becane, laborer,  
shalbe paid, by thandes of Mr. Tresorer, of his wadges  
being behind which he served in the iorney in the north,<sup>2</sup>  
in driving the cart of the cittie ordennance, Mr. Ball  
being Mayor, for xii. daies at one shilling the daie,  
amounting to xii.s. Irishe.

<sup>1</sup> See "Regulations for Pageants,"  
vol. i., pp. 239-42.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 483.



Roll vii,  
in. 9 b.

[4.] It is agreed that Thomas Lynam shall have thoffice <sup>1559.</sup> of one of the common sargeants, with all comodities and profits belongyng therunto, in as large manner as Stephen Casse had the same, to have and enioy the same office so long as he shall well behave himself therin, conditionalie that the said Thomas shall repaire the mase belonging to the said office, and contynue the same sufficientlie repaired during his abode in the said office, uppon his propre coste and charges, and so leave it to the cittie at his amocion or departure from the said office. <sup>Common sargeants.</sup>

[5.] Item: It is agreed that Barnabe Rely shall have thoffice of one of the Shyryves mase berrers, which Thomas Cottrell latelie had with all profits and comodities belongyng to the same, to have and enioy the same office so long as he shall well behave himself therin. <sup>Sheriffs' mace-bearers.</sup>

[6.] It is also agreed that Thomas Golsbrowe shall have thoffice of one of the common sargeants which Michel Yong late had, with all profits and commodities belongyng to the same, to have and enioy the same so long as [he] shall well behave himself therin. <sup>Common sargeants.</sup>

[7.] It is also agreed that John Heyne shall have the office of marshall of this cittie, with all profits and commodities belongyng therunto, to have and enioy the same so long as he shall well and truelie do his dutie and behave himself in the said office. <sup>Marshal of city.</sup>

[8.] Memorandum, partly obliterated, of amounts due to the treasury of the city of Dublin, certified by the Mayor, Robert Goldyng, and auditors. <sup>Treasurer of city.</sup>

1559. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Christopher Sedgrave. <sup>Mayor.</sup> Sheriffs: Richard <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> Galtrym, Edward Barane.

[1.] It is ordeyned and agreed by the auctoritie of the said assemble that Mr. Patrick Sarsfeld shalbe tresorer of this cittie for this instant yere. <sup>Patrick Sarsfeld, treasurer.</sup>

[2.] It is lykewise agreed that thease persons ensuing shalbe auditors to hire and take thaccompts of the <sup>Auditors.</sup>

1559. reccipt of all the revenue of the cittie the Tuysdaie after Roll  
 Auditors. the feast of All Saints next ensuing, videlicet, Mr. Maior <sup>in. 3</sup>  
 Mr. Sarsfeld, nowe treasurer, Mr. Robert Golding, Mr.  
 John Shilton, Mr. Robert Ussher, Walter Cusake, Patricke  
 Fitzsimon, Walter Byreforde, Patricke Goghe, Richarde  
 Core, John Quatermas, Thomas Grice, and Nicholas Bar-  
 rane; and that theise auditors to call to accompt before  
 Charter. of the chartor<sup>1</sup> of forfaiturs to this cittie to yelde to  
 Forfeitures. the cittie suche porcion of the forfaiturs as is due to  
 the cittie by order of thassemble.

[3.] It is agreed that John Dymipse and John Venables  
 Masters of shallbe masters of the citties workes for this instant yere.  
 works.

[4.] It is agreed that Patricke Fitz Rere, pewtrrer, shall  
 Water- have foure poundes by the yere, he repairing and amend-  
 pipes. ing the olde pipes from tyme to tyme and diligentlie  
 attending them, and when he shall worke any newe  
 worke he shall have xii*d.*, sterling, by the daie, besides  
 his yerelie stipend.

[5.] It is agreed that Mr. Robert Cusake, alderman,  
 shall have the lytell piece of the streate lycng from the  
 St. Michael's east syde of Sainct Michels churche dore to the wyndowe  
 church. next on the este parte of the same dore; and that he  
 shall build no further on the streate then the shopp on  
 the west side of the said dore: to have and to hold the  
 same parcell to the said Robert, his executors and  
 assignes, from the feast of Sainct Michel tharchangel  
 last past, during the terme of threscore and onc yeres,  
 paing yerlie to the treasurer of this cittie thre shillinges  
 foure pens, Irishe.

[6.] It is agreed that Robert Godfree shall have a lease  
 St. Michael's upon the house by Sainct Michels pipe, where mother  
 pipe. Smyth dwelleth, for terme of xxi. yeres, paing twentie  
 shillinges sterling by the yere; the said Robert giving  
 the said mother Smyth halfe a yeres warning, and fynding

Roll vii,  
m. 3.

Richard Donoghe suertie for payment of the rent and <sup>1559.</sup>  
doing of the reparacions; provided that the said mother  
Smyth shall have the said house during her lyfe, paing  
xx.s. sterling, and to dwell in it herself.

[7.] It is agreed that Mr. Cusake, treasurer, shall paie  
eight shillings sterling for the making of Thomas <sup>Common  
sergeant,  
Mace.</sup>  
Lynames thone of the common seriauntes mace.

[8.] It is agreed that Mr. Treasurer shall have a mace  
of vi. unces silver made, to serve in Thomas Goldisborroue <sup>Silver</sup>  
one of the common seriauntes office.

[9.] It is ordeyned and agreed that hensforth every  
master of the occupacion of mason, carpender, helyer, <sup>Occupations.</sup>  
teler, ioynor, shall have by the daie for his wages viii.<sup>d.</sup> <sup>Wages.</sup>  
sterling, with meate and drinke, the iorneyman v.<sup>d.</sup> ster-  
ling, the prentyce iii.<sup>d.</sup> sterling.

1559-60.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1559. <sup>1559-60.</sup>

Memorandum; That the fourth Fridaie next after the  
feast of the Nativitie of Our Lord God, anno Domini,  
1559, et anno secundo [regni] regine Elizabethe, theise  
lawes and ordennances was made and establisshed by <sup>Laws  
Ordinances.</sup>  
auctoritie of the assemble then holden:

[1.] Where[as] Mr. Nicholas Umfrey, late chamber-  
layne of this cittie, and Mr. Michel Pentney, late trea- <sup>Chamber-  
lain.  
Treasurer.</sup>  
soror of the same, for certaine consideracions<sup>2</sup> were,  
disalowed of threscore poundes due to them for ther  
stipende of ther said offices upon ther accompt made  
before the late auditors, and of twentie nobles, sterling, <sup>Auditors.</sup>  
which Mr. Umfrey had given to him in consideracion of  
threscore poundes, sterling, current money of England,  
by him disbursed in England for the citties affaires, and  
also of four poundes that the said Mr. Pentney paid for <sup>Disburse-  
ments in  
England.</sup>  
breycke to the citties use, which breik the said Mr. Brick.  
Pentney have deposed, upon the holie evangelist, was to  
his knowledge put to none other use then to the citties

<sup>1</sup> 2 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 485.

1559-60. workes: Therefore, it is ordered and agreed by thauctoritie Roll vii.  
m. 3.  
 Umfrey. of the said assemble that the said Mr. Umfrey and Mr.  
 Pentney. Pentney be allowed of ther said stipende of threscore  
 poundes; and the said Mr. Umfrey to have allowance of  
 the said xx. nobles, sterling; and also the said Mr.  
 Pentney is dischardged of the said four poundes for  
 breicke; and that the said Mr. Umfrey and Mr. Pentney  
 to beare, answer, and accompt for all such outhier debtes  
 as they stand charged by the chardge made by the said  
 auditors.

[2.] It is ordeyned by the said assemble that no forren  
 Bows. bowier ne flaicher shall wurk ne sell any bowes, shaftes,  
 Arrows. or arrowes tyll they agree with the company of the said  
 occupacion being fremen of this cittie of Dublin, taking  
 thadvise and ordre therin of Mr. Maior for the tyme  
 being, and suche of his bretherne the aldermen of the  
 said cittie as shall please his worship to call to hym for  
 that purpose.

Trumpeter, [3.] It is agreed that Roger Tawerner, trompetor, shall  
 Gunner. have iiij. yardes and Corbet [Daly], gonner, thre yardes  
 for ther gownes, of such cloth as Mr. Maior and Mr.  
 Treasurer shall thinke [proper], for this present yere,  
 upon the citties revenue; and they to have hensforth  
 Liveries their liveris by Mr. Maior for the tyme being of such  
 cloth as he give liveris to his officers, and the said Mr.  
 Maior to have allowance and payment therfore of the  
 citties revenue.

1560. 1560. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

m. 3 b.

Memorandum: That the iiij.th Fridaie next after the  
 feast of Easter, anno Domini 1560, and in the seconde  
 yere of the reigne of quene Elizabeth, theise lawes and  
 Lays. ordres was made and taken by the [w]hole assemble, as  
 Orders. ensuyth, in the tyme of the said Maior and Shiryves:

[1.] It is graunted and agreed that Thomas Fitz Symon,

---

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 14th April, 1560.

Roll vii.  
m. 3 b.

fitz Michell, shall have all the slyps of the Merchaunt 1560.  
key, from Usshers ground called Carles Innes to the Slips,  
entrance of the lane called Rame lane, where Nicholas Merchants'-  
Syle now dwelleth; to have the said slyps to the said quay.  
Thomas during the terme of lxi. yeres; the said Thomas  
repayring and keaping the said slyps and walles of the  
said key styff and strong, from the said Carlys Innes to Carlys  
the said lane, upon the proper costes and charges of the Innes.  
said Thomas, his executors and assignes, during the  
said terme, and to lease the same; and the said Thomas  
to have stones for the said wureke; and also the said  
Thomas shall have, towards his chardges, of every  
pyekarde and bote, cocke botis exeeptid, sixe pens, and Boats.  
of every lighter or gabbarde thre pens, so often as they  
or any of them shall ankyr and arryve at the said slypes  
during the said terme.

[2.] It is agreed that all suche person and persons Attendance  
being fremen of this cittie shall attende upon the Maior on Mayor.  
for the tyme being at all stacion daies, and not to depart  
tyll the stacion be done, without urgent cause or lafull Station  
impediment do let him or them, upon payne of xii.d. days.  
sterling to every freman making default, to be receyved  
by the treasurer for the tyme being; and that in the  
same stacions all dijuries to place them next to them that  
have been Shiryves with the bretherne of the Trinitie Trinity  
Gild every one as is ther degre and auntyentie; and Gild.  
then the constables to goo next, and every of the occu-  
pacions to keape ther rowlmes.

[3.] It is also agreed that Mr. Maior shall appoint the  
masters of the cittie workes to have a commen jackes Latrine.  
made upon such place of the Wod key as Mr. Maior and Wood-quay.  
his bretherne, such as he shall call for that purpose, shall  
think convenyent.

[4.] It is lykwise agreed that a good hable workman Workmen.  
out of every house in the Coke stret, the Bridg streete, Cook-  
the Merchaunt key and the strete of Oxmanton, shall be street.  
in a redynes to attende upon Mr. Maiors commandment, Bridge-  
street.  
Merchants'-  
quay.  
Oxmanton.



1560.  
Hangman-  
lane.

for one daie to remove the donge of the Hangman lane and make it cleane. Roll vii  
m. 3 b.

Common  
sergeants.

[5.] It is agreed that Henry Ardaghe shall have the rowlme of one of the commen seriauntes of this cittie which Thomas Goldsbroue latelie occupied.

Election of  
Mayor.

[6.] Touching thelection of the Maior for this next yere, it is agreed and concluded by the [w]hole assent of this assemblee, and by thaauthoritie therof, that Mr. Nicholas Pentney, alderman, shalbe Maior for this next yere, to begynne at Michelmas next. And it is further ordered, agreed and concluded, by thaauthoritie aforsaid, that if the said Mr. Nicholas Pentney (who is now in England) do fortuen to die before the feast of Michelmas aforsaid, that then Mr. William Hancoke shalbe Maior for the said next yere. And if it shall fortuen that the said Mr. Nicholas Pentney do not come into this realme before the said feast of Sainct Michell, but withdraw him from the said chardge, or do come and refuse the said office and charge of maioraltie, then it is ordered and agreed by thaauthoritie aforsaid that the said Mr. Nicholas Pentney shall forfait and pay to the Maior, Shiryves, cittizens, and commonaltie of this cittie, as aforsaid, the sum of one houndreth poundes, to be levied and perceyved of his goodes and catels within the fraunches of this cittie, and shall also be disfraunchesid from fredomes and liberties of this cittie from the tyme of his refusal for ever. And it is also ordered, agreed and concluded, by thaauthoritie aforsaid, that of the said fyne of one houndred poundes to be levied to the tresorie of this cittie in manner aforsaid, the said Mr. William Hancoke shall have towards his chardges fyftie poundes.

Nicholas  
Pentney.

William  
Hancoke.

Auditors.  
Umfrey.  
Pentney.

[7.] Auditors appointed as well to take the accompt of Mr. Nicholas Umfrey and Mr. Michel Pentney, late chamerlen and treasurer, and the same to hire and fynallie perclose, as also to take and perclose all outhier accompts not yet taken and ended, videlicet, Mr. Maior, Mr. Recorder, Mr. Sarsfeld, treasurer, Mr. Golding, Mayor of the

Mayor of  
Staple.



Roll vii.  
m. 3 b.

Staple, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Duff, Richard Core, John 1560.  
Quatermas, Thomas Grace, Walter Byreford, Richard Auditors.  
Drake, Patricke Gygen.

[8.] It is agreed that the said auditors shall take the  
account of the Shiryves which hath ben sethens the Accounts of  
Sheriffs.  
purchase of the new charter that haith gyven the for- Charter.  
faiturs to the cittie, of all such porcion of the forfaic- For-  
feitures.  
turs by them seised in ther tymes, by ther othes or  
otherwise as shall seme best to the said auditors, and  
therupon to give them allowance and dischargde.

[9.] It is agreed that Richard Donaghe shall have the  
kepinge of the commen hall without payeng any thing Common  
hall.  
therfor, in consideracion that he shall use earnest dylly-  
gence in his chardge, he taking all such perquisites as  
belongeth to the keper of the said hall, viz., ii.*l.* sterling Keeper.  
out of every pounce worthe of wares that shall be sold in Wares.  
the said hall, and that all forreins shall bring their wares  
to the said hall, and there paie ther due charges, viz., ii.*l.*  
sterling of every horse load that shalbe carried outward,  
and of every packe iii.*l.* sterling. Provyded that yf the  
forreyne hath made sale to any freeman before the  
discharge of his wares, or before his entrie into the hall,  
then the kepere shall have for his fee after the rate of Fee.  
the custome due of a fardel or packe, and not after the  
rate of the pound.

m. 4. 1560. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Memorandum : That the fourth Fridaie next after the  
feast of Sainet John Baptist, in the year of Our Lord  
God MDLX., and in the secounde yere of the reigne of  
quene Elizabeth, theise lawes and statutes was ordeyned Laws.  
Statutes.  
and establisshed in the full assemblee then holden,  
Mr. Cristofer Sedgrave being Maior, Richarde Galtrym  
and Edward Barane, Shiryves :

[1.] To thende that the cittizens of this cittie that Election to  
Mayoralty.  
shall hereafter be elected to the office of Maior of the  
same cittie shall not by presumptuouse or wilfull dis-

1560.  
Refusal  
of Mayor-  
alty.

Fine.

Disfranchisement.

obedience or refusell disapoint the goverment of this cittie, it is agreed, ordeyned, and establisshed by auctoritie of this assemblee that if eny cittizen, being electid by the assemblee of this cittie to the chardge and office of Maior, doo refuse to accept and take upon hym the same, then, upon suche refusell made, the cittizen so electid and refusing shall paie as a fyne to the Maior, Shiryfs, citzizens and commens of this cittie the somme of two honndreth poundes sterling, currant money within this realm of Irland, and shall be disfranchised from all the liberties and fredomes of the said cittie, and of and from all fraternyties within the same for ever, and shall be from thensforth reputed and taken as a forrayne to the said cittie and liberties therof for ever, and that the cittizen soe electid and refusing shall never after be admytted or receyved to the fraunches of this cittie without paing a fyne of two honndreth poundes, sterling, currant money within this realme of Irland; any former lawe or ordenance of this cittie or any outhier mattier or thing to the contrary herof notwithstanding; saving to souche as have ben Maiors the benefite of the lawe made for them in this behaulfe.

Saint  
Michael's  
church.

Powder.

[2.] It is agreed that Mr. Robert Cusake, alderman, shall have the shopp by Sainet Michels church dore for terme of threscore one yeres, paing yerelie twentie shillings, Irishe, and gyving to the cittie two honndred weight serpentyne powlder and one honndreth of corne powlder.

Slip-  
Quay.

[3.] It is agreed that Walter Clynton shall buyld a slypp upon the key in such place as Mr. Maior and six aldermen shall appoint hym, and he to have the same for xxi. yeres, with such condicions as Thomas Fitzsymon hath his slyppis.

John  
Ussher.  
Ditch of  
city.

[4.] It is agreed that John Ussher shall have [of] the dydche of the cittie so moche as lyeth against his garden and orcharde during his lyfe, he keaping the same cleane and full of watyr contynualle.

Roll vii  
m. 4.

Roll vii.  
m. 4.

[5.] It is agreed that William Norton shall have licence to buyld a steyses of thre foote square upon the streate by the wall of his house, lying on the west side of Sainet Nicholas gate, paing yerelie to the tresorie of the cittie xii.d., Irishe; with condicion, if it shalbe hereafter thought by the Maior and his bretherne that the said steys is noysome to the cittie, that then this graunt to be voide.

[6.] It is agreed that Gylys Clyncher shall have auctoritie to oversee the river that no dong ne ballast be cast therin, contrarie to the lawe therin provided, soo that he shall diligentlie attende that chardge and see speciallie to the banke of the south side of Pole begge well kept and preserved from taking of ballast, and also the Rings ende.

[7.] It is agreed that Mr. Edward Fitzsymon, gent., shall have a fee or annuytie of foure poundes, Irishe, during his lyfe for his counsaill to be gyven to the cittie; provided that if he shalbe called to thoffice of justice or judge in any of the quenes majesties cortes, that then immediat this annuytie to be voide and of none effect.<sup>1</sup>

m. 5.

1560. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Thomas Fitz Symon. Sheriffs: James Bedlowe, Patrick Goghe.

William Sarsfeld elected alderman in place of William Hancoke, deceased. Nicholas Fitz Symone elected alderman in place of Nicholas Penteney, lately amoved from office for certain grave reasons.

Treasurer: John Spensfeld.

Auditors: Thomas Fitz Symone, Mayor; John Spensfeld, treasurer; John Shiltone, Nicholas Umfrey, Michel Fitzsymon, Walter Cusake, Walter Burford, James Dartas, Richard Core, William Kelley, baker, Nicholas Shile.

<sup>1</sup> The back of m. 4 is occupied by faded copies of two deeds executed by John Blakeney, of Balrothery, Dublin,

in relation to lands in the Ardes and Lecale, in Ulster, 1568, with attestations.

1560. It is agreed and ordeyned by the said assemblee that Roll vii  
 Nicholas Barowe, baker, shall bring in his lease which m. 5.  
 City bake- he haith upon the cittie bakehouse on poste semblie next,  
 house, that order do be taken for thaccomplishinge of the tenor  
 of the same lease by the said Nicholas, or ealse he to be  
 amoved from the possession of the said bakehouse.

1 60-61. 1560-61.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1560.

[1.] It is ordeyned, agreed and establisshed by thauctho-  
 ritie of the said assemblee, that no merchaunt cittizen or  
 inhabitaunt of this cittie shall from hensforth bringe or  
 cause to be brought, by color of bargayne or outhewise,  
 Salt. Iron. salt, iron, wyne, or any outh kyndes of waris or mer-  
 Wines. chaundises (grayne onely exceptid) into this cittie, or into  
 Wares Grain any parte or quarter of this realme, from the coostes,  
 Grain countreis, or partis beyonde the sea, but such as shalbe  
 his or their owne proper goodes and merchaundises; and  
 if any do presume or attempt to infringe or violate and  
 transgresse this order and determynacion by any color,  
 covyn, or ingeyne, that then every suche offender and  
 transgressor shall, for every his offence and transgression,  
 if he be a freman in this cittie and brother of the Trinitie  
 Freemen. Gilde, lose and forfaict all and singuler his liberties and  
 Trinity franchises of this cittie and Gilde, without restitution to  
 Gild. the same, and over that shall yeld, forfeit and paie the  
 Penalty. somme of one houndreth poundes, sterling, wherof the  
 presenter, fynder or spier of thoffence to have thone haulfe  
 and the tresorie of the cittie thother haulfe, and if he  
 be a forrein to the liberties of this cittie, and inhabitaunt  
 within this cittie or franchises, that then [he is] to lose  
 and forfaict the somme of two houndreth poundes ster-  
 ling, tociens quociens, thone halfe to the presenter or  
 fynder, thother halfe to the tresorie of this cittie. It is  
 also ordeyned and agreed that no merchaunt cittizen or  
 inhabitaunt of this cittie shall from hensforth bring or

Roll vii.  
m. 5.

cause to be brought any salt, wynes or iron into this cittie <sup>1560-61.</sup>  
from any cittie, towne, creicke or place within this realme,  
or carrie or convey, or cause to be carried and conveighed,  
under any color or ingyne, any hides out of this cittie <sup>Hides.</sup>  
into any place within this realme, but shall onelie trans-  
port and conveigh the same hides over the seas out of  
this cittie and not otherwise; and yf any person or per-  
sons shall [presume to] transgresse or offend this ordre and  
lawe, that then thoffendors or transgressors, and every of  
them, being free or forein inhabitant, shall incurre the  
forfaicture and penalties above in this ordre lymyted,  
thone halfe of every suche penaltie and forfaicture to the  
presenter, fynder or espier, thother to the thesaurie of  
this cittie; provyded that this ordre shall not extende to  
any bargayne made and concluded before the daie of this  
assemblee.

[2.] Forasmoche as by the commytting of the gaoll to Gaol.  
the custodie of ordinarie officers of this cittie, which by  
ther chardge ought to be attendant upon the Maior and <sup>Attendance.</sup>  
Shiryves of the same cittie, wherebie the Maior and <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
Shiryves lacke the due attendance of ther officers, to the <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>  
greate disworshipp of the state of this cittie: It is for  
remedie therof agreed and determined by thauuthoritie  
of this assemblee that the custodie of the said gaoll of  
the New Gate shall not, from the feast of Sainct Michell <sup>New Gate.</sup>  
tharchangell next after the date of this present assemble,  
be given, graunted or commytted to anie ordinarie officer  
of this cittie that doth or ought to attende by ther office  
upon the Maior or upon eyther of the Shiryves of this  
cyttie: And if the Shiryves doo, contrarie to this ordre,  
appoint or commytt the custodie of the said gaoll to anie  
ordinarie officer as afore, that then the same Shiryves  
shall for everie such commission and appointment forfaicte  
and loose to the treasorie of this cittie fourtie poundes  
lawfull money of Irland, totiens quotiens, without grace.

[3.] It is agreed also that John Dillon, clercke, shall <sup>John  
Dillon,  
clerk of  
city.  
Fec.</sup>  
have yerelie a fee of (*oblit.*) poundes, Iryshe, in con-



1560-61. < sideration of his paynes taken, and to be taken, [con- Roll vii.  
 Treasury Book, cerning] the tresorie boke of this cittie, and in writing m. 5.  
 Bills, of billes of cesse and [other] writings for the citties  
 Writings affaires. The same fee to be paied by [the hands] of the  
 treasurer for the tyme being at the feastes of Easter and  
 Sainct Michell tharchangell by equall porcions during the  
 abode of the said John in the said office of clercke.

School- [4.] It is agreed that Mr. Maior shall, by the advise of  
 house of eight of the aldermen, give ordre for the scolehouse of  
 city. the cittie, and to provide a good lerned maister to teache  
 Master. therin; and to lymite and appoint to him such yerlie  
 Stipend stipend, to be paied of the tresorie of the cittie, such as  
 by them shall be thought mete, provided that they take  
 the said ordre by Shrovetide next.

[5.] Wheras great inconvenience groweth daily to the m. 5 b.  
 Swine. inhabitauntes of this cittie, by meanes of the swyne that  
 goeth abrode distroying the (*oblit.*) closes, for defaulte  
 Herd. of a herde to keep them and carrie them to the (*oblit.*):  
 for remedy wherof it is ordeyned and agreed by the said  
 authoritie [that whoever] shall keape any swyne within  
 the subarbes and fraunchises of this cittie [shall] set  
 them dailie before the commen herde; and if any  
 swyne shall be found [in] the streates going at lardge  
 without the hearde, that then it shalbe lawful for any  
 person and persons to seise and take the said swyne as a  
 forfaicture, and the same to sell and dispose, the half  
 therof to be to the seisor and [fynder], the outhur halfe  
 to the treasorey of this cittie.

1561. 1561. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

Poor men. [1.] An order taken for the sustentacion of the pore  
 Hospital of men in the Hospitall of Saint Johns<sup>2</sup> without the New-  
 St. John. gate and outhur the poore of this cittie:

First, it is agreed that they shall have of everye  
 pecke of wheate that shalbe baken within this cittie or

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 6 April, 1561.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 171.



Roll vii.  
m. 5 b.

suburbes therof, either for sale or for howsold, one browne 1561.  
loaf that shall weye two poundes; of everye pecke of Bread.  
malte that shalbe breuid within this cittie or suburbes  
therof, one quart of smale ale; everye alderman shall Ale.  
pay by the quarter ii.s.; everye Shiryve by quarter xii.d.; Contribu-  
every brother of the Trinitie Gilde vi.d.; everye hous- Trinity  
holder of the commens iii.d.; everye man and woman Gild.  
upon admyssion to the fredom of this cittie xii.d.; everye  
single huckister, that is not married, or that keepeth not Hucksters.  
howse, or is not in service with a cittisyn or inhabitaunt  
and howsolder, fower pens; this ordre to take effect from  
mydsomer next after ensuyinge.

[2.] It is agreed that whate somever bargayne shalbe  
made by Mr. Maior for the [tyme] being for graine to Grain.  
the cittie, for the whiche the seller shall perceyve hides Hides.  
in payment, the wardens shall distribute that grayne; Wardens  
yf the bargayne be made for money, then the marshall Marshal.  
shall distribute it; and, for the distribucions made be-  
fore this agreement, Mr. Maior to take indifferent order  
betwixt the wardens and marshall.

[3.] It is graunted, by the authoritye of the assemble,  
at the instant request of Mr. Robert Ussher, in consider- Robert  
acion of his benevolence extended unto Mr. Maior that Ussher.  
nowe is, for the wurshippe of this cittie, in giving toward  
the charge of his howse six score busshels of grayne, Mayor's  
being sodeynlie and unprovided elected to this rowlme house.  
of Maior, and for outhur consideracions of importanunce,  
that William Forster shalbe discharged from all offices Discharge  
of this cittie for the tyme of fower yeares from the from office.  
feast of Saint Michel tharchangell next comynge, that is  
to saye, that the same William Forster shall not, duringe  
the said fower yeares, be chosen or called to eny office of  
this cyttie without his owne free and voluntarie assent.

1561. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

[1.] For because ther be many mischeffes growen and  
great hinderance to this cittie and the cittizens thereof

1561.	by the occasion that the crikes and smale roodes within	Roll vii. m. 5 b
Liberties of city. Sea-coast. Arklow. Nanny- water.	the limits of the libertees <sup>1</sup> of this cittie by the sea coost, that is to saie, from the heade of Arclowe in the sowthe unto the Nanney watyr in the north, be not diligentlie sene to, and the misdemenors and incrochements made and used ther not inquerid upon nor duellie punnysshed : It is for remedie of the premysses ordered by the auctoritie of this assemblie that from henceforth one of	
Sheriffs.	the Shirives of this cittie that presentlie be, and that shalbe for the tyme, shall ons every quarter in the yere, and after, yf neide shalbe, ride over all the sea coost so far as the libertie of this cittie do extend as afor mencioned,	
Offences.	and shall diligentlie search and enquire whate offencis,	
Trespases.	trespases or anoiences be comytted and perpetrate in eny and every crike, roode and place within the boundes aforsaid, contrary to the lawes and ordinannces of the reame and of this cittie, and the same offences, tres- passes and anoyannces shall punyshe, redres and reforme accordinge to the lawes and ordres in that behalf estab- lisshed and made ; or, yf he may not so do, that then he	
Statement to Mayor.	shall make relacion to the Maior of this cittie of that he find so disorderlie done and wrought, to thende due correcion may be made of the same as justice woll. And it also is ordered that the Shirif which shall so ride and travaile, as afor is appointed, shall have to accompany	
Journey.	him in his jornay till he shall retourne one that haith	
Merchants.	ben Shirif and twayn of the brethern of merchauntes ;	
Horses.	and the said late Shirif and brethern shall have horsses of ther owne, and the Shirif of the cittie, that shall so	
Charges.	ride and travaill, shall beare the chardges of them and ther horsses duringe his jornay and travaill ; and, yf ther shalbe necessarie cause, the Shirif shall be appointed to take a more number to accompany hym, which number shalbe at his chardge in manner aforsaid. And, for the better observacion of this ordre, it is ordeyned, by the	

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., pp. 25, 138, 144, 190, 492.

Roll vii.  
m. 5 b.

said auctoritie, that yf the Shirives for the tyme doo not well and firmie keipe this ordre and establisshment, that then for every default they shall paye as a fyne to the <sup>1561.</sup> <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> <sup>Fine for default.</sup> the tresorie of this cittie the somme of ten poundes, to be levied of ther goodes and catelles by the Maior and tresorer for the tyme beinge. And whosomever beinge appointed to ride in the company of the Shirif in manner aforsaid, do refuse so to do without resonable and iuste cause therto, shall paye as a fyne to the tresorie of this cittie the somme of fortie shillinges, to be levied of his goodes and catelles in manner aforsaid.

[2.] It is agreed by the authoritie of this assemblie that the Shirives of this cittie for the time being shall <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> ever from hensforth keepe and holde ther place in all stacions and publique assemblies next after and behinde all the aldermen of this cittie, as well soche of that <sup>Stations.</sup> <sup>Assemblies.</sup> <sup>Aldermen.</sup> fellowshippe as have not been called to the maioraltie as thother that have exercised that rowlme, soo that the Shirifes for the yere shall com next after the [w]hole felloshipp of aldermen in like manner as is used in the cittie of London, and shall not goo before the yonger <sup>London.</sup> aldermen as haith ben hitherto accustomed. Provided that this order shall begynne to take force and place from the feast daie of Saynct Michel tharchangell next comynge, and not before.

m 10.

1561. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Robert Ussher. Sheriffs: Michael Tyrrell, <sup>Mayor.</sup> <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> Henry Browne.

Auditors: Robert Ussher, Mayor; Robert Goldinge, <sup>Auditors.</sup> treasurer; John Shelton, Nicholas Umfrey, William <sup>Treasurer.</sup> Sarsfeld; Nicholas Fitz Symon, alderman; Michael Fitz Symon and Edward Barane, late Sheriffs; William Forster, James Dartas, George Bucke and Thomas Grace.

[1.] It is agreed and ordeyned by the said assemblie that Corbet Daly, gonner of the said citty, in respect and <sup>Gunner</sup> consideracion of his good service done, and to be done, in

1561. oversight and kepinge of the citties ordenannces, shall Roll vii.  
m. 10.  
City have yerelie fower yardes of eloth, such as the trumpeter  
ordnance. Trumpeter.  
Livery. shall have for his lyvere, upon the charges of the trea-  
sorie of the cittie.

[2.] Item : It is also agreed that none of the eommens  
Cesses. of the said eittie shalbe cessed to any jorney for ther  
Gardens. gardens, but such gardeners as do sell by retayle the  
Fruits. fruytes of ther gardinges.

[3.] It is also agreed that Nieholas Longe, sexten of  
Saint Sainet Katherins, shalbe fre of cesses and taxes duringe  
Katherine's Church. his lyfe, in consideracion of his age and povertie.

1561-2. 1561-2.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1561.

[1.] It is agreed by thauctoritie of this assemblie that  
Disfranchisement. Patricke Goghe shalbe disfranchesid and shall lose foorth-  
with the liberties and franchises of the said cittie of  
Dublin.

[2.] It is agreed that Mr. Luke Dillon shall have an  
Luke Pension. annuytie or yerelie pencion of fourtie shillinges for and  
Counsel. in consideracion of his good counsaill gyven and to be  
gyven during his lyfe unto this eittie.

[3.] It is agreed that Edward Barane and James  
Masters of works. Dartas be appointed maistres of the citties workes for  
this yere ensuing.

1562. 1562. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

[1.] It is agreed by thauctoritie of the said assemblie  
Nicholas Fitzsymon. that Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymon, alderman, shall have pre-  
Letters to queen and council. sentlie the eitties letters, as well unto the quenes majestie  
as unto outheres, as the said Nicholas shall thineke goode,  
of the quenes counsaill, for the obtayning of sum yerlie  
perpetuitie: provided that whatsoever be obtayned by  
vertue of our said letters, the said Nieholas and his  
assignes to enjoy the moyetie or halfendell therof for  
tearme of twelve yeres; and yf the said Nicholas shall

<sup>1</sup> 4 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 29 March, 1562.

Roll vii.  
m. 10.

fortuen to lyve longer then the said twelve yeres, then he 1562.  
to have the said moyetie or halfendell for and duringe the Nicholas  
naturall lief of the said Nicholas, he, the said Nicholas, Fitzsymon.  
paying the moyetie or halfendell of all souche rent and  
rents as shalbe reservid unto the quenes majestie, yf any  
ther shalbe, growinge out of any souche as shalbe  
grauntid.

[2.] It is agreed by the said assemblie that all those  
that occupie and make sale [of] candles shall beare in Candles.  
cessis and chardges with the tallowe chandlers within Tallow-  
the said cittie, and pay according the quantitie of ther chandlers.  
companye.

[3.] For that Mr. Thomas Rogers, being one of the Rogers,  
aldermen of this cittie and now dwellith at Drogheda, Drogheda.  
having dyvers dayes geven him for to come and dwell  
here in this cittie, which he hath not done, whereby his  
counsail as an alderman is defaulted in the cittie affaires :  
it is therfore agreed by the said assemblie that he shalbe  
amovid and displaced of the said rowlme of alderman of Removal.  
this cittie.

[4.] It is agreed also by the said assemblie that Mr.  
Olyver Stephens, alderman, [on account of] his disabilitie Oliver  
to supplie the office and rowlme of Maioraltie of this Mayoraltie.  
cittie, (*oblit.*) which he was (*oblit.*) to serve for the next  
yere, that he shalbe amovid from [the rowlme] of alder- Aldermen.  
man of the said cittie.

m. 10 b.

[5.] Appointment of aldermen : (*oblit.*) elected in place  
of Thomas Rogers ; Michael Fitz Symons, in place of  
Olyver Stephens.

1562. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

[1.] It is ordeyned and establisshed by thauctoritie of  
the said assemblie that the lawe made for the Shirives to Sheriffs  
keepe hospitalitie and residens in ther howses the yere Hospi-  
of ther being in office shalbe from hensforthe repealed, Residence.  
revoked and utterlie voide, and that in consideracion  
of the great chardge and burdoning of the yonge men



1562. of the cittie being appointed to the said office of Shirif Roll vii.  
m. 10 b.  
Sheriffs. in kepinge of costeous and sumptuose howses, and so  
fewe of them of habilitie to maynten the same.

Auditors. [2.] It is agreed also that Mr. Cristofer Sedgrawe, in  
Mr. Sheltons sted, and Mr. Thade Duffe, alderman, shall  
John take and hire thaccompt of John Ussher for his chardges  
Ussher. done and bestowed upon the repeyres of the ilande;  
Island. wherupon, after relacion made to Mr. Maior and his  
brethern, allowance and payment shalbe graunted therof  
unto the said John Ussher, and also that he shall have  
restitucion of souche rent as he hath paid to the tresorie  
of this cittie for the ilande, which ilande is bewest the  
bridge of the cittie of Dublin.

John [3.] Item: Also it is agreed that the said John Ussher  
Ussher shall have a warrant of Mr. Maior, subscribed with his  
hande, to Mr. Robert Goldinge, tresorer, for the payment  
of five poundes sterlinge which rested unto him for his  
chardges, beinge Shiryf and captayn in the jorney in the  
Journey north with therle of Sowssex, beinge lorde lieutenant of  
Earl of Ireland.  
Sussex.

Masters of [4.] Item: It is agreed that the masters of the citties  
works. workes shall cause the gowte that conveyethe the water  
Water. of Sainct Thomastrete on the southe side into the towne  
Saint ditche shalbe repayred upon the citties chardges.  
Thomas' street.

[5.] Item: It is agreed that William Forster, nowe  
Dame's fermore of the Damys myllis, shall have of benevolence  
mills. of the cittie towards the reparacion of the archis over  
Arches. the water that runneth into the said myllis under the  
Water. pavement without the Damys gate twentie shillinges,  
Dame's and he to make the said archis well and substanchiall of  
Gate. lyme and stone, and so to contynue (*oblit.*) upon his  
costes and chardges.

Forasmouche<sup>1</sup> as by the greedy desyre of some wilfull m. 6.  
persons in this cyttie whiche have no respecte to a

<sup>1</sup> Membrane 6 is undated; the back of it is blank.



Roll vii.  
m. 6.

comen or publicque weale, but are [w]hollye sett upon 1562.  
 ther pryvatt gayne without regarde howe or in what  
 sort theye make the same, the companye of glovers <sup>Company of glovers.</sup>  
 within this cittyte have susteyned and dalye do susteine  
 intollerable detryment to the utter decaye of the same  
 companye, yf due remedie be not provyded to meet with  
 the insaciabie covetise of the said persons, as by the  
 greavouse complaynt of the sayd companye of glovers  
 made unto this assemblye doethe at full appeare: It is  
 therfore for redresse of the said disordres and for the  
 better mayntenance and furtherance of the sayde com-  
 panye ordeyned and establisshed by thauctoritie of  
 this assemblye, that noo cittisin or inhabitant of this  
 cyttyte outhur then of the sayd companye of glovers shall  
 from thensfurthe buy to be sold agayne within the  
 franchises of this cyttyte any wurke made by glovers of <sup>Country glovers.</sup>  
 the cuntreie, or by the glovers of any cyttyte or towne  
 of this realme out of this cyttyte of Dublin, as gloves, <sup>Gloves.</sup>  
 purses, whit tawe and suche like wurke apperteyninge <sup>Purses.</sup>  
 to thoccupacion of glover upon payne of forfeiture of  
 the wurke so bought contrarye to this ordinance, halfe  
 to the treasurye of this cyttyte and halfe to the com-  
 panye of glovers aforsayd. It is alsoo ordeyned and  
 establisshed by the said auctoritie that no bowcher of <sup>Butchers.</sup>  
 this cytty or of the contrye that doo sell theyre fleashe  
 in this cyttyte shall sell any of ther shepfell to any <sup>Sheepskins.</sup>  
 person or personnes but to the sayd cõpany of glovers  
 within this cyttyte, or to any of them, upon payne of  
 forfeiture of the iust price and value of souche shepfell  
 as shalbe sold from tyme to tyme contrarye to this  
 ordinance, halfe to the treasurye of this cyttyte and halfe  
 to the said company of glovers. It is also ordeyned and  
 establisshed by thauctority aforsaid that all bowchers  
 of the contreie that shall bringe mottions to be sold in this <sup>Sheep.</sup>  
 cyttyte or suburbs therof, shall bring the shepfell with  
 the mottions, and shall sell the same to the sayd company  
 of glovers, or to eny of them, and to none outhur, upon

1562. payne of forfeiture for every time that he do not bringe Roll vii.  
m. 6.  
 Sheepskins. the sheeffell with every mutton of the dowble price or  
 value of every suche sheeffell not brought as aforseyde,  
 thone halfe to the tresory of this cytty, and thother  
 halfe to the said companye of glovers. And, for the  
 better execucion of the said ordinances, it is establisshed  
 by the said auctoritie that the master and wardens of  
 the sayde companye of glovers for the tyme beinge shall  
 have auctoritie to take, sease, and levye all and singulare  
 the said penalties and forfeiturs in manner before assessed  
 and appoynted frome tyme to tyme, and shall quarterlye  
 yeld good and sufficient accompt to the treasurer of this  
 cittye for the tyme beinge of thone halfe of all and  
 singulare the same penalties and forfeiturs so taken,  
 seased and levied by thauthoritie of the forsaid ordinances.  
 It is also ordeyned by the said auctoritie that Mr.  
 Maior of this cittye shall ones every quarter gyve order  
 that the said ordinances shall be proclaymed in open  
 Proclama-  
 tion.  
 Market. market of this citty to the [end] the same may be better  
 knowen and observed.

1562. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 7.

Mayor. Mayor: Thomas Fininge. Sheriffs: Edward Baron,  
 Sheriffs. alias de Sancto Michael, Walter Clynton.

Walter Clynton elected Sheriff in place of Robert  
 Butler, deceased.

Alderman. John Ussher elected alderman in place of James  
 Handcoke, deceased.

Treasurer. Cristofer Sedgrave, alderman, elected treasurer.

Auditors. Auditors: Thomas Fininge, Mayor; Cristofer Sed-  
 grave, treasurer; John Shilton, Nicholas Umfrey, Patrick  
 Sarsfeld, Nicholas Fitz Symon, Edward Pipparde, Patrick  
 Giggyn, Thomas Verdon, James Dartas, Richard Lange,  
 and Edward Harbarde.

[1.] It is agreed by thactoritie of this assembly that  
 Master of  
 grammar-  
 school. the master of the grammar scole of this cittie shall have  
 yerely as a sallary or pencion from this cyttye twentie

Roll vii.  
m. 7.

poundes lawfull money of Irelande; to have and inioy the 1562.  
same sallary or pencion by thandes of the treasurer for Salary.  
the tyme beinge to the said scole master so longe tyme  
as he shall well and diligently attende his chardge in  
teaching in the said scole.

[2.] It is agreed also by the said assembly that yf any  
person or persons be founde castinge of donge or any  
outhur filthe in the water that runneth to the Poll myll Water.  
and Damys myll, [he] shall forfayt and paie iiij.s. totiens Poll mill.  
quotiens, halfe therof to the fynder or informer, thother Dame's  
halfe to the treasury of this citty. mill.

[3.] It is agreed by the said aauthorytie that no  
manner person or persons shall from henceforthe for-  
stall or bye any wollis that shalbe brought within Wool.  
eny parte of the franchise by eny man or woman of  
the contrey to be solde, but souche as the same byer  
or byers shall work or cause to be wrought in clothe Cloth.  
within their houses, and not otherwise, upon paine of  
forfaitur of the wollis so boght contrary to this order  
and lawe, and also of the just value or prise of the  
same wollis; halfe of the same forfayture to the finder,  
taker or informer, and tother halfe to the treasurer  
of this cyttie.

[4.] It is also agreed that yf thenheritors of Sainct House of  
Johns without the Newgate do not show sufficient title Saint John.  
to the water that runneth throghe Sainct Thomas streate Water.  
before Mr. Maior and his bretherne this side the next Saint  
quarter sembly after Cristenmas, that then whosoever Thomas'  
give most rent for the said water to the cittie shall street.  
have it in lease.

[5.] It is agreed that Laurence Fyninge, son to the Fyninge  
said Mr. Maior, shall have in lease for terme of a hondreth  
and one yeres a pece of voide grounde in Oxmantoun Oxmantoun.  
yoyninge to, the north side the howsses next Yonges Yonge's  
castell, accordinge as shalbe mencioned and bonded in a castle.  
paier of indentures, painge therfor yerlie to the tresorie  
of this cittie xiiij.

1562-3. 1562-3.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1562. Roll vii.  
 Alderman. Richard Galtrym elected alderman in place of Robert m. 7.  
 Goldinge, deceased.

[1.] It is ordeyned and agreed, by thauctorite of the said assemblee, that the lawe, which lately was made by this assemblee, for restraunte of bringinge of eny peny bargains. bargains to this cittie or elswher within the realme, and Iron. Wine. byeng of wyne iron, salt, or other ware in Watterforde, Salt. Wares. Wexforde, or other citties or townes within this realme, Waterford. Wexford. shalbe revoked, repeled and disannulled, licke as it is revoked, repeled and disannulled by this present order and assemblee, to all and singler purposes and intentes; provided that the said lawe of restraunte shall remayne and stande in force against them, and every of them, that have incurred the daunger and penaltie therof befor this present assemblee.

[2.] It is agreed that Laurence Fininge, son to the said Mr. Maior, shall have in fee ferme the plott of voide Oxmanton grene, joyning unto the north Finunge. side of the howses in Oxmanton on the west side of the pavement that ledith to Yonges castell, accordinge to the Oxmanton oversight and appointment of twelve of the aldermen of this cittie, [he] paigne therfor yerlie to the tresorie xii.d., Yonge's castle. and he to give for the maintenance of the cittie ordenance Powder. one hondreth weyght serpentin powder.

[3.] It is agreed that the Shirif Clynton, in consider- m. 7 b.  
 acion of his sodeyn calling to the said office, shall paye Clynton, Sheriff. for a fyne, for not kepinge the drinking at the stacion on Drinking. Stations. Sainct Stephens daie<sup>2</sup> last past, the some of xli.s.; and it Saint Stephen's day. is ordeyned by thauctoritie of this assemblee that every man henceforth being in the office of Shirive shall kepe the drinking after the aunsient manner, upon paine of Ancient manner. xli. to be forfayted to the treasury of this citty [for every] default to be made therin.

[4.] It is agreed that the master, wardinges and

<sup>1</sup> 5 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> December 26.

Roll vii.  
m. 7 b.

bretherne of thooocupacion of bouchers of this cittie shall have a chartor souche as shalbe divided by the counsaill and advise of Master Maior, xii. of his bretherne, the aldermen, Mr. Recorder, and others the lerned counsaill of this cittie.

1562-3.  
Butchers.  
Charter.

[5.] It is also agreed that if Denys Kevan, of Dublin, merchaunt, shall recover upon his costes and chardges the inheritaunce of the meddowe, bewest the gallowse hill, callid Ellen Hore his meddue, unto this cittie, that then the saide Denys shall have the same in lease for three score yeres and one, paing to the treasorie of this cittie yerelie five shillinges.

Gallows'  
hill.  
Ellen  
Hore's  
meadow.

[6.] It is agreed that Robert Bedlowe, one of the commen officers of this cittie, shall have the custodie of the common garner of the markett, to him and his successors in the saide office, so longe as they shall use and demeane themselves iustlie and truely in the saide office.

Custody of  
common  
garner.

[7.] James Bedlowe and Thomas Verdon appointed masters of the cittie worckes.

Masters of  
works.

1563. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1563.

[1.] Forasmouche as soundrey the rightes and profictes of this cittie have bene all this tyme past concealed, withdrawn and imbessilled, by occasion that there hath not hetherto ben founde any one that wolde bestowe his diligente and earnest travaill in the due serche of the same rightes to bring them to light and knowledge; and that nowe Mr. John Ussher, alderman of this cittie, right well contentid to take upon him the peyne and charge of the said serche henceforthe, it is, in consideracion of his readinesse to further this publike commoditie of this cittie in this point, graunted, condiscended and agreed by thauuthorite of this assemblie, that the saide Mr. Ussher shall, towarde a recompence of his travaill and labor,

Embezzle-  
ment.

Search.

John  
Ussher.

Recom-  
pense.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 11th April, 1563.



1563. have and receive of all souche rightes and sommes of Roll vii.  
m. 7 b.  
 John money as shalbe gotten and recovered to this cittie by  
 Ussher. his travaill and labor, and which be not at this day had  
 and received by the receivors of this cittie, three shillings,  
 fower pence out of every pounce. And yt is alsoo, for  
 the consideracion aforsaid, graunted by the said auctho-  
 ritie that the said Mr. Ussher shall not be elected to the  
 office of Maioraltie to tyme he shalbe of good habilitie  
 to beare the chardges thereof, and his habilitie in that  
 point to be by the disclosing of his owne conscience.
- Exemption from Mayoraltie. [2.] The agreement for an augmentacion to be gyven  
 to the Maior of this cittie towards his chardges over and  
 above the xx.li. which he receaveth yerely at this  
 present :
- Augmentacion to Mayor. Furst, it is agreed that he shall have xx.li. yerelie, to be  
 paid of the revenues of this cittie.
- City revenues. Port-corne. Item : He shall have the porte corne which he re-  
 ceaveth presentlie of All Hallowes lande, free without  
 painge any rent therfore.
- Wines. Salt. Iron. Item : He shall have the xxi.li. for xx.li. of all wyne,  
 salte and iron, to be bought by the byers of the Trinitie  
 Gild within the tyme of his Maioraltie.
- Forfeitures. Charter. Item : He shall have the fourth parte of the forfaytors  
 that shall growe to this cittie by the last chartor<sup>1</sup> ob-  
 teyned from king Phillipp and quene Marye, as the same  
 shall fall within his Maioraltie.
- Mayor. It is also agreed that Mr. Maior that nowe is shall  
 henceforthe to thende of his yere enjoye the benefit of  
 the thre last articles of the augmentacion.
- Gardeners. Grant. Item : Yt is also agreed that the gardeners of this cittie  
 of Dublin shall have a grant of a corporacion, souch as  
 shall be thought goode by the devise of Mr. Maior, re-  
 cordor and aldermen.
- [3.] It is ordeyned and agreed by thauuthoritie of this m. 8.  
 assemblee that Mr. Thomas Fitzsymon and Mr. John

---

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.



Roll vii.  
m. 8.

Ussher for this yere shall have the ordlinge and oversight of all the poore of this cittie of Dublin, and to take souch order and remedy for those that lyes in the [gates as] they shall thincke goode, and to chose souche persons under them as they shall thincke good, and from henceforth the every yere to chose the licke masters for that purpos; and for the finding of them that is in the gates two honest men in every church to require the almes of every man every Sonndaye and holiedayes; and for the buylding of Sainct Johns howse, it is ordeyned that every alderman shall pay two shillings, every Shirif 12*d.*, every brother 8*d.*, every comener 4*d.*; and also that the said Mr. Fitzsymon and Mr. Ussher shall appoint two the best in every parish within the said city to require and gather the almes of every man for the said pore, and they to delyver the same to the said Mr. Fitzsymon and Mr. Ussher.

1563.  
Overseers,  
Poor of  
Dublin.  
Gates.Saint  
John's  
House,  
Contribu-  
tions.

Alms.

[4.] Item: It is also agreed that Mighell Tyrrell, late Shirif of this cittie, shall have allowance of ten poundes, to be aunswerid and paid unto him by the treasurer of this cittie for and in consideration of souch costes and chardges as he susteyned, being imprisoned in the castell by the commaundement of the lorde lieuetenant and counsayll for standinge in the mayntenance of the right of the cittie towelching the prise wyne.<sup>1</sup>

Michael  
Tyrrell,  
Sheriff.  
Allowance.Imprison-  
ment.  
Castle

1563. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

[1.] Item: Yt ys agreed that mistres Margarete Handcoke, wife of Mr. Robert Cusak, alderman, yf she shall survive him, that she shalbe free of all cassis, taxis, and impositcions within this cittie during her widuede and living sole, and to have an aldermans holding.

Exemption.

[2.] Item: Yt is agreed that John Wallingford, of Dublin, merchaunt, in consideracion of his adge and dishabilitie, and in respect of his good service hertofore

John Wal-  
lingford.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 177.

1563. Exemption.	done in the affayres of this cittie, shalbe free of taxis, cessis, and imposicions from henceforth within this cittie during his life.	Roll vii. m. 8.
Craftsmen	[3.] It ys also agreed that whosoever craftesman do refuse to wurck and exercise his art or occupacion within this cittie, takinge wadgs above the rate extetid and appointed to him by the day, as well the master as the jorneyman and prentice, shall forfayt x.s. for every default, halfe therof to thenformer, and thother halfe to the wurckes of the cittie.	
Rate of wages.		
Butchers.	[4.] Forasmouch as the bowchers of this cittie have nowe for the space of fower or five yeres frowardelye and obstinaty, contrarie to the auneyent laudable usages of this cittie, withdrawen and lefte to kepe their light upon midsomer even yerelie, and the fishemongers of the same cittie by their lewed example have likewise lefte to kepe their light and fire upon Sainct Peters even next after the feast of midsomer, which their wilfull attempts if they be not reformed woll give boldnes to outhers to disorder themselves in higher poincts: It is therfor ordeyned and establisshed, by the authoritie of this assembly, that the fellooship of bowchers, within this cittie and franchises therof, that nowe be or that hereafter shalbe, shall yerelie henceforthe keepe, have and use, at their chardges, upon the even of the nativitie of Sainct John the Baptist, a solempn light in the fleshshambles of this cittie, in souche like manner, sorte and facione as have been best used, done and kepte anie tyme within these xx. yeres last past by the felowshipp of bowchers, upon payne of xx. markes to be forfayted, by souche as shall use the occupacion of boucherye within this cittie or franchise, for everie tyme that default shalbe founde in theyme for the accomplisshinge of this ordynance, thone halfe of the said forfayturs to be to the Maior of this cittie for the tyme beinge, and thother halfe to the tresorye of the same cittie. And yt ys lykwise ordeyned by the said authoritye that the fyshers or fyshemongers	
Ancient usage. Light.		
Midsom- mer		
Festival of Saint Peter.		
Solemn light. Flesh- shambles.		
Penalty.		
Fishers.		

Roll vii.  
m. 8.

of this cittie, that nowe be or hereafter shalbe, shal  
yerelie, upon Sainct Peters even next after the feast of  
mydsomer, keep and have at their chardge a fire and a  
light in the Fysshestret of this eittie, after the best and  
most solempne maner that hathe ben used any tyme within  
thiese xx. yeres last past, upon the like payne for every  
defaulte that is above lymyted for the bowchers; the  
same forfaytor to be devided, halfe to the Maior for the  
tyme, and halfe to the thresorye, as is afore appointed and  
prescribed.

1563.  
Fish-  
mongers.  
Fire.  
Light.  
Fish-street.

[5.] Wher[as] there be soundrye persons that latelie  
have much agreved the cittizens and inhabitants of this  
eittie, by takinge bargaynes of boate wodd from souche  
as bring the same into this cittie to be solde for fuel, and  
after sellenge the same wodd to the neighbors at  
mouche higher prices than thowner wolde have done;  
it is for reformacion of the said enormytie ordeyned and  
establisshed, by thauthoritie of this assemble, that noo  
person or persons, eittizen or inhabitaunt of this cittie, or  
outhur whoosom ever, shall from henceforth sell any wodd  
for fuell within this cittie or franches therof, by himselfe  
or by his servant or factor, but souch wodd as, without  
eovyne, collusyon, or corrupt bargaine, shalbe his proper  
wodd in whose name yt is solde; and that none shall  
buy any wodd that cometh to this cittie, or that is in  
eominge to this cittie, to be solde for fuell, by lande or  
water, but souch as he shall ocupie to his owne use  
within his howse, and shall not by the same to be solde  
againie to outhurs, upon paine of six poundes, thirteen  
shillings and fower pence to be forfayted for everie  
offence that shalbe made against anie the poynts of this  
lawe, and for everie eovyne, or collusyon that shalbe  
practised to defraude this lawe, halfe to the spiere or  
informer of the faulte or offence, or of the covyne or  
collusyon, and halfe to the tresory of this cittie.

Sale of  
wood.  
Fuel.

m. 8 b.

[6.] It is thought good by Mr. Maior and thaldremen  
that John Fitzsymon, in consideracion of his having nowe

John  
Fitzsymon.

1563. fallen in decaie and povertie, by reason of the lack of <sup>Roll vii.</sup>  
 Alms, his eiesight, shall have, as almes towards his susteinence, <sup>m. 8 b.</sup>  
 of every alderman, iiii.*d.* ; quarterlie of every Shiryf, ii.*d.* ;  
 and of every brother, i.*d.* This agrement moved in the  
 assemble holden the fourth Fridaie next after the [fest] of  
 the Nativitie of Sainet John Baptist, anno Domini 1563.<sup>1</sup>

1563. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 2.

Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Robert Cusake. Sheriffs: John Fitzsymon,  
John Lutrell.

Auditors.

Auditors: Robert Cusake, Mayor; Thomas Fitsymon,  
treasurer; Patrick Sarsfeld, Nicholas Fitzsymon, Edward  
Peppard, Patrick Gygen, Thomas Verdon, James Dartas,  
Richard Corre, Richard Lange, baker, and Edward  
Harbart.

Treasurer. Thomas Fitzsymon Fitzmichell, alderman, elected  
treasurer.

[1.] It is agreed that the said Mr. Maior shall have  
 Shambles, xx. nobles towards the buylding of a shambles for  
 Meat, Weigh- straungers to hange their fleishe, and a wey howse for to  
 house, wey the corne of the citizens to and from the myll;  
 Corn. the said howse to be made at the Highe pipe of good  
 stronge oke tymber and selate.

Bell-man.

Isolde's  
tower.

[2.] It is agreed that John Money, belman, shall have  
 the towre besowth Isoldes, and he to buylde the same with  
 a rowfe of oke, selats or bordes, and he to have the same  
 during his lyfe, and he to kepe the lane cleane which is  
 ioyninge to the same.

Bridge  
Gate,  
Gormonde's  
Gate.

[3.] It is agreed that Peter Carricke, sherman, shall  
 have ten shillings yerelie for k[ee]ping of the Bridge  
 gate and Gormondes gate.

<sup>1</sup> The remainder of this membrane is occupied by transcripts of two documents as follow: [1.] Writ, attested by Thomas, earl of Sussex, lord lieutenant of Ireland, on decision by privy council concerning claims to three gardens in suburb of Dublin, portion of former possessions of dissolved convent of the

order of Saint Augustine there. 5 October, 1563.—Latin. [2.] Thomas Fitz Symon, alderman of Dublin, acquits Bartholomew Ball, alderman, from claim for one hundred pounds under a bond which had been "lost by chance," 17th October, 1563.

Roll vii.  
m. 2.

[4.] It is agreed that all suche arrerages of rentes due <sup>1563.</sup> for the scaffolde by Sainct Mighells pipe shalbe remytted <sup>Saint Michael's</sup> to Robert Godfrie, taylor, in respect of his age and <sup>pipe.</sup> povertie, which was tenaunt in the said scaffolde.

[5.] It is agreed that Mr. Maior shall cause a cesse of <sup>Cess.</sup> <sup>iiii.d.</sup> to be levied out of every howse within the fraunches of this cittie, towardes the making up of Mr. Justice <sup>Justice</sup> Talbot<sup>1</sup> his myll, for the better maintenance of the course <sup>Talbot.</sup> of the citties water, and that each myll upon the course <sup>Mill.</sup> of the said watyr to beare and paie to the said wurke <sup>City water</sup> <sup>course.</sup> xx.s.

[6.] It is agreed that Mr. Baron Bathe<sup>2</sup> shall have suche <sup>Baron</sup> <sup>Bathe.</sup> parte of the lane as yoyneth his grounde in Oxmantoun <sup>Oxmanton</sup> in fee ferme, paing <sup>iii.d.</sup> by the yere, and that [a lease] shalbe made to Marten Moore with a diduction of the rent after the rate.

m. 2 b.

1564. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

1564.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of the nativitie of Sainct John Baptist, anno Domini 1564, anno regni regine Elizabeth sexto, theise lawes and ordres herafter ensuing were made and estab- <sup>Laws;</sup> <sup>Orders.</sup> lished in the assemble then holden:

[1.] It is agreed that the marshall of the cittie for the <sup>Marshal.</sup> tyme being shall distribute and devide all bargaynes of <sup>Distribu-</sup> grayne and outhier victuals that shalbe bought by the <sup>tion.</sup> Maior for the tyme being, and that the wardens of the <sup>Grain.</sup> <sup>Victuals.</sup> Trinite Gilde shall not have to do withall, notwithstanding any former ordre to the contrary. <sup>Trinity</sup> <sup>Gild.</sup>

[2.] It is also agreed that the Shiryves shall aunswere <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> and paie to the marshall <sup>ii.d.</sup> of every fyne levied by <sup>Marshal.</sup> <sup>Fines.</sup> hym, according to the auncient custome.

[3.] Henry Browne is elected alderman in the sted and <sup>Alderman.</sup> place of Michel Fitzsymon, deceased, whose soul Jesu pardon.

[4.] Theise persons whose names ensuyth are appointed

<sup>1</sup> Richard Talbot, justice of Common Pleas, Ireland.

<sup>2</sup> Sir James Bathe, chief baron of Exchequer in Ireland.



1564.  
Order.

to take ordre for the ordring and appointment of such dueties and perquisites as belongeth and apperteyneth to the office of the watyr balyves and the portors and bearers, videlicet, Mr. Robert Cusake, Mayor, Mr. Tade Duff, alderman, Mr. Richard Fyane, alderman, Mr. Cristofer Sedgrave, alderman, or any three of them.

Roll vii.  
m. 2 b.

Water-  
bailiffs.  
Porters.

1564. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 1.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Richard Fiand. Sheriffs: James Dartas, Patrick Dowdall.

Treasurer.

Mr. Robert Ussher, alderman, is elected treasourere of the said cittie for the yeare next ensuinge. Thomas Walshe and Giles Alen are elected masters of the cittyies workes for the sayd yere. Mr. Nicholas Penteneye is elected alderman in sted and place of Mr. Robert Cusake, deceased, upon condicion that the said Nicholas shall not be elected Maior before the end of thre yeres after the fest of Mighalmas in the yeare of Our Lord God 1568.

Masters of  
works.  
Alderman.

Auditors.

Auditors appointed by the said assemblye to hiere and take thaccountes of the revenue and profittes due and in any wise apperteyninge to the said cittie the Twisdaie next after the fest of All Sainctes next ensueinge, videlicet, the said Mr. Maior, Mr. Robert Usshere, tresourer, Mr. Tade Duff, Mr. William Sarsfield, Mr. Nicholas Fitzsimon, Edward Boran, Patrike Giggen, Thomas Cusake, Richard Corre, Nicholas Shild, John Whit.

Baldoyle.

[1.] It is agreed that Mr. Edward Fitzsimon of Dublin, gent., shall have in reversion for threscore and one yeares the towne and grange of Baldoille,<sup>1</sup> with the hereditaments therunto belonging, payenge therfor yerlie (*blank.*)

James  
Stanihurst,  
recorder.  
Donaker-  
neye.

[2.] It is agreed also by thauthoritie of the sayd assemblye that Mr. James Stanihurst, recorder, shall have the towne of Donakerneye,<sup>2</sup> with thappurtenances, in reversion, payenge therfor yerlie to the treasourer of the cittie of Dublin for the tyme byenge (*blank.*)

<sup>1</sup> Baldoyle, co. Dublin.

<sup>2</sup> Donnycarney, co. Dublin.



Roll vii.  
m. 1.

[3.] It is agreed also by the said assemblee that Mr. Cristophor Sedgrave, alderman, shall have the course of the watere<sup>1</sup> that runnethe to Sainet Johns millis for terme of thre score [and] one yeres, in reversion, payenge yerlie to the thresourer of the cittie forty shillinges.

Water-  
course.  
Saint  
John's  
mills.

[4.] It is furdre agreed by the said assemblee that Mr. Thomas Fitzwilliams, of Bagatrath,<sup>2</sup> gent., shall have in fee ferme the two conyers and moraghe, paienge therfor yerlie xl.s.; and he shall have also in fee ferme the presse meyes or prise meyes<sup>3</sup> of heringe taken upon the strones of Meriyonge, paienge yerlie to the tresorer of the cittie xiii.s. iiiii.d.; resarvinge to the cittie all rightes of the sea, the stronde and fresh watire, with a clause of distresse upon every part of his landes for lake of paiement of the said rent of fyftie thre shillinges foure pens lefull money of Irlande, or any parte therof.

Fitz-  
williams.  
Bagatrath.  
Conyers.  
Moraghe.Herrings.  
Strand.  
Merriion.

[5.] It is agreed also that Mr. John Chaliner, fermor of All Hawlouses landes, shalbe awnswering and paie all the wholl proxise dwe and goyeing out of the said landes.

Chaliner.  
AllHallows

[6.] It is also agreed that Thomas Basill, smithe, in consideracion of his adge and debilitie, shall from henceforthe be dischargd of impanelinge in questes or juries.

Exemption.

[7.] It is furdre agreed that Edmond Ball, tailor, shalbe dischargd of his lese of the litill shopp by Sainet Mighelles pipp, he payenge to the treasurer of the cittie the arrerage of the rent due for the same shopp till Mighalmas last past.

Saint  
Michael's  
pipe.

[8.] It is agreed by the said assemblee that William Tallon, baker, shall have a lese for xxi. yeres upon the citties bakhouse in the Wintaverne strett, paienge yerlie to the treasurer of the cittie vii*l*i. of the money of Ireland, and doinge all reparacions of the same bakehouse, with the appertenances, under condicion that, upon a

City lake-  
house.  
Wine-  
tavern-  
street.<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 171.<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., pp. 87, 89, 97.<sup>3</sup> See vol. i., p. 175.

1564. monethes warninge given to him by Mr. Maior for the Roll vii.  
m. 1.  
 Order for tyme beinge, he shall observe suche ordre for bakinge  
 baking. as shalbe prescribed to him by Mr. Maior, or els shall  
 leave the same bakehouse to Mr. Maior to be used as for  
 the time of suche extreme mischief shalbe necessarie, and  
 the said Tallon to find sufficient suertie to performe all  
 his covenanttes.

City  
 ordinance.

[9.] It is agreed that John Fitzsimon and John Luttrell,  
 lat Shirives, shall take the inventorie of all the citties orde-  
 nances, and to make a perfit boke of them, and to inquire  
 of every of the said ordenances that lakethe, and in  
 whose default, and to present the same unto Mr. Maior, that  
 he may take ordre therin, and that the said lat Shirives  
 to give the said chardge of the ordenances unto the next lat  
 Shirives that shall succeed them, and so to continue yerlie.

1564-5.

1564-5.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1564.

Orders.  
 Laws.

Memorandum: That in thassemblye holden the fourthe  
 Fridaye next after the fest of the Nativitie of Our Lorde  
 God, the yere above written, thiese orders and lawes was  
 made and agreed as hereafter ensuyth:

Carpenters.  
 Masons.

Tailors'  
 hall.  
 Wine-  
 tavern-  
 street.

[1.] Yt is agreed, by thauctoritie of this assemblye, that  
 the corporacion of the carpendars, massons, juyneres, and  
 heliers shall have a lese of the upper rowme of the house  
 called the Taylors haule, in the Wintaverne strett, for  
 terme and duringe suche yeres as the cyttie hath in that  
 house (*oblit.*) payeing therfor yerlie to the tresorye of  
 the cyttie fourtie shillinges, and repayre the same house  
 from tyme to tyme, so that the cyttie shall have awaye  
 suche stof and superfluous thinge as is in the same upper  
 rowme for the mayntenens of the cyttie wourkes.

Saint  
 George's  
 church-  
 yard.  
 Church

[2.] It is also agreed that Richard Core, of Dublin,  
 gent., shall have the churche yarde of Saint Georges for  
 terme of fiftye and one yeres, payinge therfor yerlie to the  
 thesourye xii.*d.*; with proviso if the churche shalbe  
 buylded againe that then the sayd lese shalbe voyde and

Roll vii.  
m. 1.

the same [grounde] converted to the old use, and that he shall not disminis the walles or take awaye the stones lyinge within the precinct of the sayd grounde.

1564-5.  
Walls,  
Stones.

[3.] Order for lease of a shop near Sainet Michaels pipe to Robert Syle, of Dublin, shoemaker, for forty-one years.—Obliterated.

Saint  
Michael's  
1560.

m. 1 b.

[4.] To the right wourshipfull Mr. Maior of the cyttie of Dublin, the aldermen, cittizens, and commens of the same cittie: Humblye besechethe your wurships Thade Duff, alderman of the cittie, that yt may please same to have consideracion houe that he have with all carfulnes. and diligence to the [utmost] of his power aunswered his callinge this right wurshipfull cittie, not only in bestowing the travaill of his bodye, but also in laing forthe of his goodes to all the endes that would avance the good name of this cittie, or that were of necessitie to be required for the [setting] forthe of any service demanded by the high power, the perticularities of all which this . . . trustethe your worships have in so good memorye which shall not neede to be shewn . . . <sup>1</sup> yet specialie he requirethe that your wourships shall take of your good . . . to . . . benefit that he wrought to the great reliefe of all this right worshipfull corporacion that from the debt wherin yt stode to Mr. Alderman Umfrey, whose soule God pardon, . . . this suppliant's goodes, to his privat detriment and to the great commoditie . . . knowe was not a standinge debt, but yerlie growinge, and in short tyme had so [amounted] up as the yerlie revenue of this cittie had not been able to dischargd [this debt, which] relief he is glad of and yet sorie that his gode meaninge therin is not hetherto . . . that yt plesethe God to visit him with infirmitie though not open . . . not henceforth serve the state of this cittie by his bodelye labor in sorte as he . . . your wourships would he mought. And herewith callinge to his mind that lawes have [been made by] this cyttie for

Petition  
from Thade  
Duff,  
alderman.Debt of  
city.<sup>1</sup> Obliterations indicated thus: . . .

1564-5.  
Petition.

callinge to the highe place of the governement therof every Roll vii.  
cittizen . . . unto by thassembles here appoynted, he m. 1 b.  
is, for the reasons befor remembred and for . . . disa-  
bilitie unknowen to your worships, moved to be humblye  
suytor that yt may plesse [your worships to release] him  
from thoffice of Maior in this cyttie, which his request,  
allbeit he have . . . will condescend unto for the causes  
recyted, and outhers which nede to you no rehersall  
. . . . his good minde to this cittie shalbe well per-  
ceyved to continue and persevere, he is contentid [to  
augment the citties] treasure with the som of xx.li.  
besides that for his counsaill and outhewise his . . .  
of the worship of this cittie he will stand in the same  
sted that he hitherto hath . . .

Exemption  
from office.

[5]. It is agreed, by thauctoritie of this assemblye that  
Mr. Duff shalbe dischargd from . . . to thoffice of  
Maior in this cyttie for ever, as well for the consider-  
acions in his bill . . . som of fourtie markes, lafull  
mony of Irland, to be payed to the thresourer of this cyttie  
by the sayd Mr. Duff towardses the workes of this cyttie.

1565.

1565. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

Memorandum: That in thassemble holden the fourthe  
Fridaye next after the feste of Easter [in the year] of  
Our Lord God 1565, anno regni regine Elizabeth septimo,  
these orders and lawes were made and establisshed:

Orders.  
Laws.

Mayor and  
Sheriffs of  
Bull-ring.

[1.] It is ordeyned and agrede by thauctoritie of the said  
assemble that the Maior and [Shirives] of the Bullringe  
of this cittie for the tyme beinge shall have the moietie or  
halfendell of all the fines that is due and herafter to be  
due for kepinge of innakes within this cittie, also half-  
endell of fines of them that settethe ther tavernes for  
rent and settethe forthe . . . ale by dussens to un-  
married women to be sold, and of all of them that kepethe  
any hores in their houses, contrarie to the lawes in that

Taverns.

Ale.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 22 April, 1565.

Roll vii.  
m. 1 b.

case provided, and to punishe those unmarried women 1565.  
that shalbe found with child, and to expel and banishe  
them furthe of this cyttie, the other moytie to the cittie.

[2.] Yt is agreed by thauكتورitie of the said assemblie  
that no cittizen or inhabitant of this cittie or suburbes of  
the same shall from this day forthe at any tyme move  
. . . attempt or bringe or cause or procure to be  
moved, attempted or brought, eny accion, suyt, querrell or Actions.  
Suits.  
Fair.  
Court.  
playnt in the faire court of the most reverend father in  
God the lord archebushope of Dublin for the time Arch-  
bishop.  
beinge, to be holden within this cittie before his barons,  
or other his judges of the same court, against eny cittizen  
or inhabitant of this cittie or suburbes therof, unlesse the  
matter and cause of the same accion, querrell, suyt, or  
pleint do growe, arise or be givven in the tyme of the faire  
court to be so holden, or within xv. daies next before the  
same court to be holden, upon payne of ten poundes to  
the offender tociens quociens, and yf the offender be free  
of this cittie [he is] to lose his fredome. And that no  
man shall upon the like paine use or practise eny covin,  
collusion or disseit in fraud of this lawe or of the good  
meaning therof.

1565. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Memorandum : That in thassemblie holden the fourthe  
Frydaie next after the fest of Sainct John[’s Nativity],  
in the yere afor written, thiese orders and lawes ensueinge Orders.  
Laws.  
ware made and established :

[1.] Sir Thomas Cusake, knight, is elected and chosen  
alderman of the cittie of Dublin in the rowme of Mr. Alderman.  
Patrickc Sarsfield, late of Dublin, alderman whose soule Patrick  
Sarsfield.  
God pardon.<sup>1</sup>

m. 11.

1565. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor : Nicholas Fitzsimon. Sheriffs : Christofer Mayor.  
Sheriffs  
Fagan, John Whytt.

<sup>1</sup> This is followed by four obliterated entries.



1565. John Ussher, alderman, elected treasurer. John Fitz-<sup>Roll vii.</sup>  
 Treasurer. simon, son of James Fitzsimon, elected alderman in place <sup>m. 11.</sup>  
 Alderman. of Walter Pyppard, deceased. Auditors : Nicholas Fitz-  
 Auditors. simon, Mayor ; John Ussher, treasurer ; Patrick Giggen,  
 Edward Boran, Thomas Verdon, Simon Crowe, Richard  
 Corr, Nicholas Barroue, baker, and John Whytt,  
 "joynor."

Attendance  
on Mayor.

[1.] Yt ys ordayned and agreed, by auctorithye of the  
 said assemblye, that from hensforthe all those that have  
 supplyed and hereafter shall supplye the rounge of  
 mayraltie of this cytty, shall have at all tymes, where-  
 soever he or they shall goo abroode the cittyte or suburbs  
 of the same, to attend uppon hym or them and every of  
 them, one man above thadge of twenty yeres or theare-  
 aboutes, or upward, upon payne, to every of the said  
 personnes that shall offend contrary to the teanor of this  
 lawe, of ten shillings, to be payed to the thezaurer of  
 this cytty for the maintenance of the cytty wurkes.

Appraise-  
ment of  
pledges in  
court of  
city.

[2.] It ys agreed by thaucthorytye aforsayd that no  
 pawne, gage, or pledge, of what kinde, nature or qualytye  
 soever the same be, shalbe praysed or valued in the court  
 of this cytty befor thend of one yere and a daye after  
 the pleadging or gaging of the same, so that after the  
 same yere and daye he or they that hath the same pawne,  
 gage, or pledge, shall, yf he wyll have yt praysed, brynge  
 yt into the court of this cyttye, and there lett yt remayne  
 for thre several court dayes ; in every of the which daies  
 thre proclamacions shalbe openly made that the owner  
 or owners of the same pawne, gage or pledge shall take  
 forthe and redeme the same. And yf after the same thre  
 court daies and proclamacions made as aforsayde, the  
 owner or owners do not redeame ther said pawne, gage  
 or pledge, that then ymmediately after the last proclama-  
 cion so made as ys aforsayde in the third court daye, the  
 same pawne, gage or pledge shalbe praysed and valued  
 by thofficers of the court of this cytty after thold lawd-  
 able manner. And that, from and after the said praysinge

Court-  
days.  
Proclama-  
tions.

Roll vii.  
m. 11.

and valuacon so made, yt shalbe lawfull for him or them <sup>1555.</sup>  
that hathe the same gage, pledge or pawne, to use and <sup>Gages.  
Pledges.  
Pawns.</sup>  
dispose the same as his own propre good and chattell,  
awnswearinge to the owner or owners of the said gadge,  
pledge or pawne, the over plus that shall growe to him  
by the said valuacon or praysinge over and above the  
debt and ordinary chardge of the praysinge: provided  
that this order shall not extend to any pawne, gadge or  
pledge delyvered upon special covenant, condicion, or  
bargayne, nor yett to pledges or gages taken as a distress  
for rent; but touching the said distresses yt is ordered  
by thauthority of this assembly that the same may be  
prayed within xv. dayes after the distresses taken and  
proclamacions in thre severall court daies, as ys afor  
appointed and expressed.

[3.] It is ordayned and agreed by thauctoritye aforsayd  
that no person or personnes beying of the corporacion of  
the quokes, ne no hockster, shall sell any fleshe or fyshe <sup>Cooks.  
Hucksters.  
Sales.  
Meat.  
Fish.</sup>  
rawe, unboylded, baken or rosted, upon payne of for-  
feicture of the same fyshe and fleyshe which shalbe  
found at ther houses, stalles or windowes to be sold.  
And that [it] shalbe lawfull for every constable within  
his ward, by himself, or by any outhier officer of this  
cytty, to seaise and take up all such fyshe and fleyshe as  
shalbe fownde uppon any the stalles or windowes to be  
sold undressed as is aforsaid; the halfe thereof to be unto  
the seaser, thother halfe to be bestowed at the disposicion  
of Mr. Maior upon the poore.

[4.] It ys agreed that all those person and personnes  
which have gardens in St. Bridstrett, the Shepstret, the <sup>Gardens.</sup>  
Dames stret, St. Fraunces stret, and outhier strettes and <sup>Streets.</sup>  
lanes within this cytty and suburbes of the same, shall <sup>Lanes.</sup>  
remove and put into their gardens all suche donge  
as licthe befor ther houses and gardens in the said  
strettes and lanes, and that the constables of every <sup>Constables.</sup>  
warde wherein any suche donge shalbe layed, shall from <sup>Wards.</sup>  
hensforth imprison the bodies of all such person or <sup>Imprison-  
ment.</sup>

1565. ~  
Cleaning  
of streets

personnes as shalbe found and knowen to lay any donge Roll vii.  
m. 11.  
in any the said strettes and lanes, and that the said constables shall continually see the said strettes kept cleene uppon paine of ten shillings fyne, to be levyed of the same constables so often as they shalbe found culpable therin; halfe to the presenter, thother to the cytties wurkes; and that the said constables may, by thaucthoritye of this order, levy of the goodes and cattelles of thoffenders of this order, so often as any of them shalbe found gyltie, v.i.s. viii. *l.* to thuse and behowf of the said constables.

City works.

Trinity  
Gild.  
Auditors.  
Cesses.  
Journeys.

[5.] It ys agreed that Mr. Henry Plunket, Mr. Thadewe Duff, masters of the Trenitie Gilde, Mr. Sedgrawe and Mr. John Ussher, thesaurer, shall take the hiringe of Mr. Fynnynges accompt of the sesses of the joyrneis, and shall have aucthoritie by this assembly to dischargde him of suche sommes of the said sesses and personnes cessed as they shall see to be reisonable, and shall, after ther dischargdes so made and gyven, relate the same to thawditors appoynted by this assembly above named, who shall accordinglie cutt of so miche of the said Mr. Fynnynges chardges as shalbe so dischargded by the said aldermen yf the same have not bene befor allowed or dischargded by thauditors of this cytty to the said Mr. Fynnynge.

Fynnynge

Kerdif,  
chaplain.  
House of  
St. Stephen,  
Dublin.

[6.] It is agreed, by thaucthoritie aforsaid, that sir John Kerdif, chaplen, shalbe custos of the howse of St. Steavenes, by Dublin, with all and singular the commodities and profyttes therout belonging, to have and enjoy the same duringe his life in as large and ample manner as any custos hertofore occupied and enjoyed the same.

Chaliner.

St. Owen's  
lane.

[7.] It is also agreed; by thaucthority aforsaid, that Mr. John Chaliner, of Dublin, alderman, his executors and assignes, shalbe dischargded of the lease made to him upon the lane in the High strett called St. Townenes lane.

Roll vii.  
m. 11.

[8.] It is agreed, that John Dorninge, of Dublin, clereke, shall have a lease of thre skore and one yeres upon the howse wherin William Calfe, goldsmyth, nowe dwelleth, in the Skynner rowe, parcell of the possessions of All Sainctes; the saide lease to begyn . . . after the expiration of the lease made to Mr. Challyner upon the saide howse; the saide Dorninge or his assignes paing yereli to the thesaurer the somme of twentie shilinges lawful mony of Ireland.

1565.  
Dorninge.  
Calfe,  
goldsmith.  
Skynner  
rowe.

m. 11 b.

1565-6.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1565. [John] Dillon and . . . Dowdall elected aldermen in place of Francis [Harbarte], deceased, and John Challoner, deceased.

1565-6.  
Aldermen.

It is ordayned and agreed by thauctoritie of the said assemblee that [Michael] Tyrrell shalbe borne without payenge of his fyne of xxv.li. for the peny bargaines tyll he shalbe thought of habilitie by master Maior for the tyme being to satisfie the same.

Fine.

1566. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1566.

Edward Barane elected alderman in place of Nicholas Bennet, deceased.

Alderman.

[1.] It is agreed that Thomas Joye shall have the rowlme of Robert Bedlowe, and to entre in the same presentlie, and the said Bedlowe to have the fee of the said office tyll Mighelmas, and after that shall have xls. yerelie from Mighelmas next, to be paid by the treasurer of the cittie of Dublin for the tyme beinge of the revenue of the said cittie, and during the life of the saide Bedlowe, provided that if the said Bedlowe do not delyver the mace of the cittie befor Mighelmas next to the said Joye, that then the grant of the said xls. to be void.

Joye.  
Mace-  
bearer.  
Bedlowe.Mace of  
city.

[2.] It is agreed, by thauctoritie of the said assemblee, that Mr. John Ussher, treasurer, Mr. Roberte Ussher, alder-

<sup>1</sup> 8 Elizabeth.<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 14 April, 1566.

1566. man, and Mr. Edward Barane, Patricke Gigen, Richard Lange, baker, Patrick Whit, tanner, and John Whit, joyner, shall make a perfytt surveye of the towne and graundge of Ballicullane, with all thappurtenances, and that, after the said surveye made, Mr. James Stanihurst, recorder, shall have a lease therof for threscore yeres and one, after thend of Mr. Challoners intreste, the said recorder paieing yerlie to the tresorer of the cittie of Dublin for the tyme being (*blank*) lawful mony of Ireland, according to the said surveye.

John  
Ussher.  
Town ditch.  
Orchard.

[3.] It is agreed that Mr. John Ussher shall have the towne dicke joyninge unto his orcharde on the west side of the towne wall for terme of lxi. yeres, paieng yerelie iiiid. to the tresorer for the tyme being, and the said John making yt clene, to kepe yt replenished with water contynuallie.

#### 1566. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Alderman. Michel Bea elected alderman in place of Michel Penteney, deceased, on payment to the treasurer, for the city's use, of one hundred marcs, lawful money of Ireland.

[1.] It is agreed, by the auctoritie of the said assemblie, that all fynes and penalties, as well growinge by statutes and common lawes of this realme as by ordinaunces of this cittie, shalbe aunswared henceforthe to the tresurie of this cittie, and that theare shalbe yerlie estreyttes made of them under the mayraltie sele, and a collector appointed for the leavyenge of them, who shall yerlie accompt for the same fynes unto the auditors of this citty that shalbe appointed for that purpose, and the same fynes and penalyties, and this order, to be established as perpetual by thende of the next post semblie.

Fines.  
Penalties.

Estreats.  
Mayoralty  
seal.

Post  
Assembly.  
Gerald  
Plunket.

[2.] It is agreed that Gerald Plunket,<sup>1</sup> of Dublin,

<sup>1</sup> The important Irish manuscript styled the "Book of Kells" was in the possession of Gerald Plunket, of Dublin, before it was acquired by archbishop Ussher. Copies of memoranda

inscribed by Plunket in the "Book of Kells," in 1568, will be found in "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland," 1874, part i., p. x.



Roll vii.  
m. 11 b.

merchaunt, in consideration of his great chardges he have <sup>1566.</sup>  
ben at, and herafter shalbe at, in making and main-  
tenance of the bowyes or merkes sett at the bare of the <sup>Buoys.</sup>  
haven, wheareby shippes and outhur vessells the more <sup>Bar.</sup>  
safflie without daunger may entre and com in to the <sup>Haven.</sup>  
hawen from tyme to tyme, shall have of every bote from <sup>Boats.</sup>  
vi. tonnes to xx., *iiii.d.* Irishe; of every bote from xx.  
tonnes to xxx. tonnes borden, *vi.d.* Irishe; of every  
shipp, *xii.d.* Irishe, every time that she shall fortune to <sup>Ships.</sup>  
entre and com in at the said hawen within the said bare,  
provided that this lawe do not extend to eny freman  
of the cittie of Dublin for ther botes, barkques or <sup>Barkques.</sup>  
shippes.

[3.] It is agreed that every alderman of this cittie  
shall gyve as an ayd towards the reparacion of the  
bridge of Smothes court *ii.s.* Irishe, every Sheryve *xii.d.* <sup>Bridge of</sup>  
Irishe, and every brother of the Trinitie Gild *iiii.d.* Irishe. <sup>Smothes</sup>  
The corporacions of the craftesmen of this cittie to gyve <sup>court.</sup>  
aide either of laborers or money at ther choise, and of <sup>Trinity</sup>  
ther benevolence to [be] geven in this case they shall <sup>Guild.</sup>  
gyve a boke to Mr. Maior before the post ssembly next. <sup>Craftsmen.</sup>  
<sup>Book.</sup>

[4.] It is agreed that Richard Fagan, of Dublin,  
merchaunt, shall have a lease of Clonturke for *xxxi.* <sup>Clonturke.</sup>  
yeres, paieng to the fermors of Allhalowes, duringe ther <sup>All</sup>  
intreste, suche rentes as he doth nowe beare by his lease <sup>Hallows.</sup>  
from Mr. Challoner, lat alderman, and yelding to the  
same fermors the [w]hole arrerages of the same rentes  
unpayed by him hetherto, and he shall pay to the treasurie  
of this cyttie yerlie duringe the said *xxxi.* yeres *xl.s.* over  
and abowe the rentes reserved by Mr. Challoners lease  
made to him of the said Clonturke.

[5.] It is agreed that Richard Conran shall have thre  
poundes lawfull money of Ireland yerly, and his lyvery, <sup>Livery.</sup>  
videlicet, *iiii.* yardes brod cloth, and his table at the <sup>Broadcloth.</sup>  
Maior, and to attend upon the newe shambles, and the <sup>Shambles.</sup>  
oversight of the fishe shambles by the appointment of  
the Maior for the tyme.

1566. 1566. Fourth Friday after 29 September. Roll vii.  
m. 12.  
 Mayor. Mayor: Sir William Sarsfeld, knight. Sheriffs: John  
 Sheriffs. Gaydon, John Goghe.  
 Treasurer. Treasurer: Henry Plunket. Auditors: the Mayor;  
 Auditors. Henry Plunket, treasurer; Robert Ussher, Walter Cusake,  
 Patrick Gygen, John Luterell, John Quatermas, William  
 Stubs, William Kelly, baker, . . . , Patrick Whit,  
 tanner, William Pygot, fisher.
- 1566-7. 1566-7.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1566.  
Sir William  
Sarsfeld,  
Mayor. [1.] It is agreed, by thauthoritie of this assemblee,  
 that Sir William Sarsfeld, knyght, now Maior, in con-  
 sideracion that he toke the chardge of government of  
 this cittie upon him more sodainelie than he loked forr,  
 and was therby moche dysfurnisshed of that which was  
 necessarie for supportaunce of that chardge, shall have  
 towardes [his better] mayntenance therein the somme  
 of fourtie poundes, leafull money of England, of the fyrst  
Fines fynes that shall growe by any occasion to this [cittie] or  
 otherwise.  
 [2.] Where[as] the Maior and cittizens of this cittie be  
Fercowlyn. entituled to Fercowlyn<sup>2</sup> and the landes therof by auc-  
 thoritie of parliament, and that many yeres have by  
 negligence forgone the comodities therof, which now  
 woll require great and excessive chardges to recover the  
 same: it is therefore graunted, by the auctoritie of this  
John  
Ussher. assemblee, that Mr. John Ussher, alderman of this cittie,  
 who hath undertaken to recover and recontynue the said  
 hereditamentes, upon his own chardges, to the quyet  
 seison of this cittie, he to have in consideracion therof  
 thone halfe of the said landes during his naturall lyef.  
Musicians  
of city.  
Stipend. [3.] It is agreed that the musicians of this cittie shall  
 have an officer to levie tharrerages of ther stipend and to  
 call in the same henceforth from tyme to tyme, or to take  
Pawns pawnes for it; also that they shall have suche libertie to

<sup>1</sup> 9 Elizabeth.<sup>2</sup> See p. 53, and vol. i., p. 252.

Roll vii  
m. 1<sup>o</sup>.

answers the earle of Kildare<sup>1</sup> as Mr. Maior of this cittie for tyme being shall see to be meet, and not without his licence. It is also graunted that Thomas Quyrke shall be henceforth free from cesses and chardges, soo that he shall serve in person as a drommer whensoever the Maior of this cittie shall goo into the felde, if the said Thomas be therunto required, having reasonable stipend for his service. 1566-7,  
Earl of  
Kildare.

[4.] It is agreed that Phillip Dryname, drommer, shall have fourtie shillings, Irishe, by the year and his lyvery of the cittie, and his table with the Maior for the tyme, so longe as he shall use hymselfe honestlie in his service, and do use diligence in attendaunce on the Maior, and serve with his dromme in the felde and otherwise as the Maior for the tyme shall appoint hym, and he to have wages as a drommer during the tyme of his service in any iorney. Drummer.  
Livery.  
Table.  
Mayor.  
Journey

m. 12 b.

1567. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1567

[1.] It<sup>3</sup> is agreed and established, by auctoritie of the said assemble, that the heires and assignes of Mr. Walter Tirrell, to whom the howse buylded on the slypp next the Crane do appertayne, shall cause the said slypp [to be] made cleane by the feast of Penthecost next, and that the said buylding made upon the said slypp to be amended according to the teanor and effect of the deade therof made by this cittie to the said Mr. Tirrell; otherwise that it be lawfull to the Maior and treasurer to reentre and seize the said house to thuse of the cittie, any grant therof made to the contrary notwithstanding. Tirrell.  
Slypp.  
Crane.

[2.] It is agreed that Mr. John Ussher and Mr. Walter Cusake, alderman, shall appoint and rate whate sir John

<sup>1</sup> An account of Gerald, eleventh earl of Kildare, with his autograph and patent for re-establishment of the earldom, will be found in "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland,"

part iv., London, 1882.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 30 March, 1567.

<sup>3</sup> This is preceded by a cancelled and partly obliterated entry.

1567. ~  
Sir John  
Kerdyf.  
Roll of  
revenue.  
Table of  
customs.

Kerdyf,<sup>1</sup> chaplen, shall have for the writing and making Roll vii.  
m. 12 b.  
of the roll of the revenue of the cittie and a table of the  
custumes of this cittie, and, upon their relacion to be  
made to Mr. Maior of the same, that then warrant to be  
made by Mr. Maior to the treasurer for the payment of  
the said sir John.

Sir William  
Sarsfylde.

[3.] It is agreed that where[as] Sir William Sarsfylde,<sup>2</sup>  
knyght, Maior of this cittie, receyved xxxv.li., sterling,  
in waie of lone, of certaine the aldermen and outhers the  
cittisens, which somme the said Mr. Maior alledgeth that  
he have disburssed to the cittisens that were with hym  
in service at Drogheda and Cair O Reylyes contre,<sup>3</sup> if Mr.  
John Ussher and Mr. Walter Cusake, aldermen, shall  
finde, upon the disclosing of the said Mr. Maiors disburss-  
mentes to the said cittisens that served, that the said  
somme is [w]holie and fullie disburssed, that then a  
generall cesse to be made for the payment of the said  
somme to them that lent the same.

Loan.

Citizens.

Drogheda.  
O'Reilly's  
country.

Richard  
Stanyhurst.

[4.] It is agreed that Richarde Stanyhurst, of Dublin,  
merchaunt, shall have a yeres respite for payment of  
twentie poundes, sterling, that he oweth for the arre-  
rages of the rent for the tyeth of Taghdo, parcell of the  
possessions of Allhallouse, and that the treasurer, taking  
the said Richardes bonde for payment of the saide some,  
shall allowe the saide xx.li., sterling, to the fermors of the  
said possessions upon their next paiement to be made for  
their rent of the said possessions.

Taghdo.

All  
Hallows.

Fagane,  
alderman.

[5.] Christopher Fagane is elected alderman in place  
of John Money, deceased.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 42.

<sup>2</sup> In reference to this matter, Edmund  
Campion, in 1571, wrote as follows:—  
“While the deputy [sir Henry Sidney]  
was absent in England, the towne of  
Droghedagh was in hazard to be taken  
by the [Ulster] rebels, which to pre-  
serve, at the motion of the lady Sidney,  
then abiding in Droghedagh, came  
Master Sarsfield, then Maior of Divilin,

with a chosen band of goodly young men  
citizens, and brake the rage of the  
enemies. The deputy returning, made  
him knight.”—“Historie of Ireland,”  
Dublin, 1633, p. 28.

<sup>3</sup> The lands of the sept of O'Reilly  
formerly extended over the greater part  
of the district now known as the county  
of Cavan.

Roll vii.  
m. 12 b.

[6.] It is agreed by the authoritie of the said assemble 1567  
that John Gaydon Fitz Nicholas, now Sheryf of this cittie of Dublin, shall, from this assemble forward, during and for the terme of his lyfe, be dischargd and free of exemption, and from all manner of cesses that shalbe made or cessed Cesses.  
for any purpose within this cittie by the authoritie of the corporacion therof or of the rulers therein, in consideration of the said John Gaydons sodaine calling to Corpora-  
tion rulers.  
the said office of Sheryf.

[7.] It is agreed that Richarde Conderan shall have a Richard  
stipende of fyve poundes yerelie, to be paid by the Conderan.  
tresorer of the cittie, of the customes of the fleyshambles Flesh-  
in the Fysshe strete, and to have his lyverey and his shambles.  
table of the Maior, videlicet, the lyverey to be iiij. yardes Livery.  
brode clothe; in consideracion wherof the said Richarde Broadcloth.  
shall attende dailie on Mr. Maior for the tyme being, and Attendance.  
to overse and keape good ordre in the saide fleisshambles  
and fysshambles by the appointment of Mr. Maior for Fish-  
the tyme being. The setting and letting of the customes shambles.  
of the said shambles reserved to the Maior and tresorer Customs of  
of the said cittie for the use, behoufe and most profit of shambles.  
the said cittie, and towards the reparacion and main-  
tenance of the said shambles.

1567. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

It is agreed that the forren bowchers shall bringe no Butchers.  
fleishe to be sold in this cittie but onely on the Saturday Saturday.  
wickely; soo as the bowchers of the cittie do keep the Prices.  
Maiors prices appointed and approved, and none shall Sale of  
sell no meate but in the open shambles of this cittie, upon meat.  
forfaitor of the same; and shall also keepe the Mydsomer Midsum-  
lyght after the old manner, upon paine of ten poundes mer light.  
yerelie to be forfaicted to the tresorer of the cittie, and  
that they shall store the cittie with fleische upon the  
Thursday wyckely. And yf the bowchers of the cittie do Thursday.  
not keepe theise ordres, that then the Maior for the tyme  
being may call in again the forreyne bowchers.



1567.

1567. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Roll vii.  
m. 12.Mayor.  
Sheriffs.Mayor: John Fitzsymon. Sheriffs: John Lutrell,  
Gyles Alen.

Treasurer.

Mr. Richarde Fyane, alderman, elected thesaurer of the  
said cittie.Sir Thomas  
Fitz-  
williams.Sir Thomas Fitzwilliams, knyght, is elected alderman  
in steade and place of Mr. Bartholomew Ball, late deceased,  
whose soule God pardon.

Auditors.

The names of the auditors appointed to hire and take  
the accompt of the revenue of the cittie the Tuisdaie next  
after the feast of All Sainctes next ensuinge, videlicet, the  
said Mr. Maior and thesaurer, Mr. Cristofer Sedgrave, Mr.  
Robert Ussher, alderman, Patricke Gygen, James Dartas,  
late Shiryves, John Quatermas, John Dorning, James  
Malone, Nicholas Baron, William Stubs, Nicholas Syle.Sword-  
bearer.  
Stipend.It is agreed by the said assemblée that Mr. Maior  
for the tyme being shall from hensforth direct warrantes  
to the Shiryves from tyme to tyme yerelie for payment  
of Patricke Uriell, sword berrer, [h]is stipende for his  
office of sword berrer.

1567-8.

1567-8.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1567.

Alderman.

[1.] It is agreed that James Dartas shalbe alderman in  
the stede and place of Mr. John Spensfelde, late deceasid.[2.] It is agreed, for soundrie respectes and especiallie  
in consideracion of one honndred and fyftie peckes of  
corne, one halfe wheate and bere malt, thother halfe ote  
malt, to be paid to Mr. John Fitzsymon, nowe Maior,  
in consideracion of his soddaine calling to the said office,  
by Mr. Richarde Galtrym, alderman, by the feast of  
Easter next ensuing, that the said Mr. Galtrym shall have  
foure yeres respite from the election to be Maior next  
after the feast of Sainct Michell tharchangell last past  
before this assemblie.Corn.  
Wheat.  
Malt.  
Mayor.Respite.  
Election.

1568.

1568. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>Nicholas  
Pentney.

[1.] It is agreed that Mr. Nicholas Pentney shalbe

<sup>1</sup> 10 Elizabeth.<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 18 April, 1568.

Roll vii.  
m. 12.\*

dysmyshed and discharged from the rowme of alderman of this cittie for diverse consideracions, and by fyne of fourtie poundes, Irishe, and in his place is elected Patricke Goghe, and the said fyne is given to Mr. Michell Bea, in consideration of his calling to supply the rowme and office of Maior for this next yere.

1568.  
DischargeGoghe.  
Bea.

[2.] It is also agreed that Barnabe Reylye, one of the Shiryves mace berrers, for that he, being old and impotent, not hable to supplie his office, have surrendered the said mace and office, shall have yerelie foure nobles, Irishe, of the revenue of the cittie, to be paid to hym by the tresorer for tyme being, during his lyfe, at the feastes of Michelmas and Easter yerelie, by equall paymentes; and in his place and stede is elected and appointed Thomas Reylye, to occupie the said office, with all the profits belonging to the said office, so long as he shall well demeane hymselfe therin.

Sheriffs'  
mace-  
bearers.

Stipend.

[3.] It is agreed that the marshall, Nicholas White, shall have the oversight of the fysshambles as the marshalls of this cittie have had heretofore, in consideration that he shall with better diligence and more carefulnes attende his office; and that the graunte made therof to Richard Conderan shalbe, by the auctoritie of this assemblee, revoked and repealed for so moche.

Marshal.  
Fish-  
shambles.

Conderan.

[4.] It is agreed that no bakers nor outhers shall buye any fyrris, fagots, ne outhur fuell but for his own occupation, and yf any do regrade the same soo by hym bought, that he shall forfeite for every tyme soo offending xx.s., to be paid to the use of the treasorie and presenter equally, provyded that this lawe doo not extende to hostlers ne winteners, but that they may take money for such fagots as they shall burn within their howses and tawernes.

Bakers.  
Fuel.Hostlers.  
Wintners.

m. 12\* b

1568. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

[1.] It is agreed by the said assemblee that Mr. Richard Galtryme, in consideration of one hondreth and fyftie

Richard  
Galtryme.

1568.  
Malt.  
Wheat.  
Oats.

peckes of malte, halfe wheate, halfe ote malte, to be paid to Mr. John Fitzsymon, nowe Maior, towards his chardges, being called to that office uppon the suddayne, shalbe respited from the election to be Maior of this cittie from and during foure yeres next after the feast of Saint Michell tharchangell next, videlicet, anno a thousande, fyve hondred, threscore and eight. Roll vii.  
m. 12<sup>a</sup> b.

Respite.  
Mayoralty.

Cess.

Suit to  
queen.  
Charter.

[2.] It is agreed that a cesse shalbe made upon all the cittisens for the payment of suche money as was spent in suit to the quenes majestie, by the factors and agents of the cittie, for the confirmacion of the chartor and outhere requestes to be obteyned of her highnes in the cittisens behalfe, and that such foure auditors as the comens shall appoynt, by and with the advice of Mr. Maior and of ther owne companyes, do heare the accompt of Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymon and Mr. Walter Cusake, aldermen, and Nicholas Duff, the said money being disburssed in England for the said purpose.

Work.  
Bridge of  
Smothes  
court.

[3.] It is agreed that there shalbe a man owt of every howse in the cittie and suburbs appointed for the ending of the worke of the bridge of Smothes court, to be appointed and disposed in such ordre and sorte as Mr. Maior shall thinke good.

Water-  
bailiffs.  
Measures.

Coals.

Bristol.

Porters.

[4.] It is agreed that the watyr ballyves of the cittie shall from henseforth fynde sufficient measures for the measuring of fyre colles, to be made brode after the maner of the making of the cole peckes, and the same to be of the assise of the barrail of Bristowe bande, or els that the said watyr balyves shall lose their duetie of coles, and that the portors of the cittie shall henceforth measure the coales, and none outhers, upon payn of forfaiture of the coales soo measured by any that is no portor.

Pavement.  
Hangman  
lane.

[5.] It is agreed that suche parte of the pavement of the Hangman lane as rests undon shall be fynysshed upon costes and chardges of the treasury of this cittie by the appointment of the said Mr. Maior.

Roll vii.  
m. 13.

1568. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

1568.

Mayor: Michael Bea. Sheriffs: Nicholas Duff, Richard

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Rounsell.

Nicholas Fitzsymon elected treasurer.

Treasurer.

Auditors: The Mayor; Nicholas Fitzsymon, treasurer; Auditors.

Cristofer Sedgrave, Edmund Barane, James Dartas, John  
Gaydon, John Goghe, John Quatermas, John Durnyng,  
John Morrone, William Pygot, and Nicholas Sile.

Masters of works: John Lutrell Fitz Thomas; David  
Rochford.

Masters of  
works.

[1.] It is agreed that Peter Carricke, sherman, shall  
have xiii.s. iiiii.d. hereafter yerelie of the revenue of the  
cittie for keaping, opening, and closing the Bridge gate  
and Gormondes gate in due tymes, and keaping the said  
gates cleane from tyme to tyme.

Gates.

[2.] It is agreed that Alexander Coyne, belman, shall  
have the belmans lyvery, he doing his duetie as wele in  
that office as in banysshing straunge and aliant beggars  
forthe the cittie, and keaping the swyne owt of the cittie.

Bellman.

Livery.

Beggars.

Swine.

1568-9.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1568.

1568-9.

[1.] Where[as] in the assemble holden in the tyme of  
the mayoraltie of Sir William Sarsfelde, knyght, it was  
ordered and agreed that Mr. John Ussher, alderman,  
bringing the lordship called Fercoulyn, with the appur-  
tenances, into the quiet possession of the cittie of Dublin,  
upon his propre costes and chardges, shuld have the  
moitie or haulfendell of the profits and commoditie of  
the said Fercowlyn during his naturall lyfe, as in the roll  
of the said assemble more at lardge appearith:<sup>2</sup> it is there-  
fore ordeyned and agreed, by the authoritie of this  
assemble, that yf the said Mr. Ussher doo accomplish  
his said promyse to and with the cittie in bringing the  
said Fercowlyn into the quiet possession of the said cittie  
by the feast of Sainct Michell tharchangell next after

Sir William  
Sarsfelde.John  
Ussher.

Fercoulyn.

Roll of  
Assembly.<sup>1</sup> 11 Elizabeth.<sup>2</sup> See p. 46.

1568-9.  
Fercoulyn.

this present assemble, then the said Mr. Ussher to have Roll vii.  
m. 13.  
the benefit of the said grant and ordre; otherwise the  
said grant made thereof to him to cease and be utterlie  
void and of none effect, and the cittie to be at libertie  
to dispose the [w]hole at their will and pleasure.

Meat.  
Prohibi-  
tion.

Friday.  
Saturday.

[2.] It is also agreed that no person ne persons from  
hensforthe shall eat fleshe within the cittie of Dublin or  
suburbis of the same on Frydaie or Saturdaie, on payne  
of fyve poundes, lefull money of Irlande; the halfe  
therof to be to the fynder and presenter, thother halfe  
to the cittie workes.

Bakers.  
Millers.

Offerings.

Ancient  
custom.

Trumpeter.

[3.] It is lyke manner agreed that no baker, myller,  
loader, portor nor berrer from hensforth shall demaunde  
any offringes, and that the Maior and Shiryves officers  
to have their offringes according to the auncient custum;  
and that the trompetor shall bringe none in his company  
when he goo to any cittiseus howse for his offering or  
outherwise, upon payne of forfaitor of his office

Shrove  
Tuesday.  
Balls

Pageants.  
Corpus  
Christi.  
Chain  
Book.

[4.] It is agreed, for eschuing controversy that may  
ryse on Shroftuysday in bearing balles, that every  
occupacion to keape ordre in ryding with their ballis as  
they are appointed to go with their pageants<sup>1</sup> on Corpus  
Christi daye by the Chayne Boke; saving to every man  
the auncient preemynence of byrthe and marriage.

1569.

1569. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

Richard  
Condran.

Discharge.

[1.] It is agreed that Richard Condran, yeman, shalbe  
allowed and receive his wages of *v.li.* till Mighallmas  
next cominge, and no further to have the same, but to be  
utterlie dischargid therof, notwithstandinge anny former  
graunte made to him, provided that he shall have the  
preferment of the next office that shalbe void of any of  
the officers of this cittie.

Fyan,  
treasurer.

[2.] It is also agreid that suche warrantes as Mr. Maior  
directid unto Mr. Fyan, late thesaurer of this cittie, for

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 239.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 10 April, 1569.



Roll vii.  
m. 13.

the liveries of the musicians, and for payment of Con-  
dran [h]is stipend, and for the liverie of Alexander, the  
master of the beagers, shalbe allowed, notwithstanding  
anny matter to be objected to the contrarie.

1569.  
Liveries.  
Musicians.  
Master of  
beggars.

m. 13 b.

[3.] It is agreed that [for payment of] the mony  
bestowed in England in and abowtt the suit of our laste  
graunt as for other chardges and expencis of our cittisens  
during this laste parliament, and for all other chargis to  
be answerid by the [w]hole corporacion of this cittie, a  
generall cesse shalbe made apon the cittisins, and cessors  
to be appointedt therfore.

England.  
Suit.  
Expenses.  
Parliament.  
Corpora-  
tion.  
Cess.

[4.] Forasmuche as litherto there hathe bene a greate  
disorder in the busshels of this cittie, as well by altringe  
the measure of the commen or standard peeke, as by  
the varyaunce in the private peckes or busshells of the  
same cittie, and also lake of good order in receivinge of  
graine or deliveringe of graine without strike, contrarye  
to the lawes of this realme; it is for remedie of the said  
disorders, ordeyned and agreid, by the auctorite of this  
assemble, that the commen or standard busshell of this  
cittie shalbe hencforthe dowble the standard busshell of  
London; whiche London busshell as appeareth in the  
Tolsell of this cittie is of viii. gallons, and soo the busshell  
of this cittie to be of xvi. gallons, and not over and  
above, and that in everye warde of this cittie, and also in  
the markt place of this cittie, there shalbe one commen  
busshell of the said measure remayninge with a strike  
to strike withall; and that none shall hencforthe within  
this cittie take or give any grayne but by strike,  
accordinge to the statuits or lawes of this realme, apon  
paine of the forfitors and penalties in the same lawes  
conteyned, and of disfranchisinge, if the offender shalbe  
free of this cittie; and that none cittisine or inhabitant  
of this cittie shall take or give graine by any busshell  
that shall not be sealid with the seale appointedt for that  
purpose, nor shall use within this cittie or fraunches, any  
busshell of outhere measure then is above appointedt

Bushels.  
Measures.  
Standard  
pecks.  
Grain.  
Dublin  
standard  
bushel.  
London.  
Tholsel.  
Wards.  
Market-  
place.  
Strike.  
Statutes.  
Seal  
for bushels

1569.  
Penalties.

apon the paynes in the statuits of the realme made for the same, and of disfranchisinge, if the offender shalbe free of this cittie. Roll vii.  
m. 13 b.

1569. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Yearly  
Contention.  
Election of  
Mayor.  
Aldermen.  
Charge of  
Mayoralty.

[1.] It is agreed by the auctoritie of this assemblee to exchewe the contention that yearlie risethe upon the election of Maior, that everie alderman shall keape his turne for bearing the chardge of Mayoraltie according to his auncientie, and all lawes, ordinances, establishments, licences, grauntes, and orders hertofore made or graunted to the contrarie herof, shalbe by the auctoritie of this assemblye revoked, repelled, annulled, and utterlie frustrated and made voide.

Enrolment.  
Orders.

[2.] Wher[as] controversie hathe growen for the enrolment of suche orders as weare paste in the comen assemblee, for remedie wherof and exchewinge all controversies and doubtes hereafter to be moved in that behalfe, it is agreid and ordeined by the auctoritie aforsaide, that att everie post semblie herafter all suche orders as shalbe agreid upon in the great assemblee shalbe subscribed with the handes of the Maior and Sheriffes, and of foure of thaunsientes of the aldermen that hathe bene Maiors beinge then present.

Post  
assembly.  
Great  
assembly.  
Attestations  
by Mayor,  
Sheriffs,  
and  
aldermen.

[3.] It is agreid, by the saide assemblee, for certeine consideracions moved in this assemblee, and speciallie for that sir Thomas Cusake and sir Thomas Fitzwilliams, knights, beinge chossen and appointed to the rowmes of aldermen of this cittie, doe not beare nor yeld with the reste of the aldermen in cesses and taxes, to the grett chardges and buordeininge of the residue of the saide aldermen, that the saide sir Thomas Cusake and sir Thomas Fitzwilliams shalbe from hensforthe amoved and displased from the roulmes of aldermen of the saide cittie.

Sir Thomas  
Cusake,  
Sir Thomas  
Fitz-  
williams,  
aldermen.

Cesses.  
Taxes.

Amotion.

Aldermen.  
Googhe.

[4.] John Googhe, late Sherife, is elected alderman, in the stede and place of the saide sir Thomas Cusake.

Roll vii.  
m. 13 b.

Gyles Alen, late Sherife of the saide cittie, is elected  
alderman, in the stede and place of the saide sir Thomas  
Fitzwilliams.

1569.  
Alen.  
Fitz-  
williams.

m. 15

1569. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Walter Cusake. Sheriffs: William Fitzsimons,  
John Lennane.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Sir William Sarsfeld, knight, elected treasurer. Audi-  
tors: Walter Cusake, Mayor; Sir William Sarsfeld, trea-  
surer; Edward Barane, Patrick Goghe, John Whitt,  
senior; John Luttrell, Robert Byce, John Dornynge,  
James Ryan, Richard Rounsell, fishmonger, Nicholas -  
Shile, Thomas Downe, baker, John Jenyns, tanner.  
Masters of works: Richard Rounsell, David Rochforde.

Treasurer.  
Auditors.

Masters of  
works.

[1.] Wheareas divers the bayliffes and Sherives was  
thought to be in arerages of tenn poundes upon ther  
severall accomptes made unto the cittie, as appeare in the  
roll of Mr. Goldinge [h]is Maioraltie, which beinge by  
the late auditors of this cittie diligentlie examyned is  
founde no debt, and the same by them signified to this  
assemblie; whereupon it is ordeined and agreid by  
the auctoritie of this assemble, that the said baliffes  
and Sherives, and everye of them, is dischardged of the  
saide supposed arerage.

Arrears.

Roll.

Auditors.

Discharge.

[2.] It is also agreid, wheareas Mr. John Ussher, alder-  
man, apon his accompte, beinge late thesaurer, is dis-  
alowd by the auditors of sondrie sommes by hyme  
defrayed and disbursed in the citties affayres, that  
Mr. James Stanihurste, recordor, and Mr. Edwarde Fitz-  
simons, gentleman, shall give ther advice unto the above  
named auditors conserninge the saide sommes disallowed  
and the doubtes growinge therupon, and the saide  
auditors beinge soo resolved, to passe the saide Mr.  
Usshers accompte withoute further delaye; and whosoo-  
ever shalbe founde in any arrerages to the cittie, the  
same to be aunswerid forthwithe in money or silvern  
pawnes.

John  
Ussher.  
Accompt.

Auditors.

James  
Stanihurst,  
Recorder.

Sums  
disallowed.

Silver  
pawns.

1569.  
Sheriffs.

[3.] It is also agreid that the Sherives nowe present, Roll vii.  
m. 15.

Gaol of  
Newgate.  
Allowance.

and ther successors Sherives of this cittie, be froo hens-  
forthe dischardged from the keapinge of the gaoele of  
the Newgate of this cittie, and to have allowance yearelie  
of fortie shillinges Irishe, for the rentt of the saide New-  
gate, upon ther accompte.

City  
Masons.

[4.] Wheare[as] certeine abussis is thoughte by the as-  
semble to be in the fre masons of this cittie, being feawe  
in nomber, not permittinge others masons that be good

Craftsmen.

craftesmen to occupie or labor in this cittie without

Exactions.

exactinge and payinge (as it is affirmed) halfe ther daylie  
wages to the saide free masons ; for advoidinge of which  
abbuse, it is agreid by this assemblee that suche forren  
masons, beinge goode craftsmen, as will come to Mr.  
Maior and Mr. Recorder, shalbe by them licensed and  
permitted to worke in this cittie, and within the  
fraunches of the same till the next assemblee for proffe  
of ther workmanshipe and goode demeanor, and beinge  
founde then to be good workmen, and of honeste conver-  
sacion, shalbe admitted free unto [the] fraunches of  
this cittie, puttinge ther billes up to the assemblee, and  
that the said free masons, nor the master or wardens of  
ther corporacion, shal not vex, areste, or sue the saide  
forren masons in the meanetime.

Workman-  
ship.  
Good  
demeanour.

Bills to  
Assembly.

[5.] It is agreid, wheras order was taken by semble,  
that a generall cesse shoulde be made upon the cittisens for  
the payment of suche money as they disburseed towards  
the seutes in England, which amountethe to the some  
of thre houndrethe poundes sterlinge, that if the comens  
of this cittie, and the corporacions of the same, do not  
come and make a cesse for the same by the next poste  
semble, accordinge the former graunte,<sup>1</sup> that then soo  
myche of the late graunte<sup>2</sup> obteyned to the cittie shalbe  
leashed for reisonable rentts, or putt in fee fearme, and  
incoms or fynes to be payed and received for the same

General  
cess on  
citizens.

Suits in  
England.  
Commons.  
Corpora-  
tions.

Leases.  
Fee-farm.  
Fines.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 55

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.

Roll vii.  
m. 15.

tyll the saide somme be repaied by the adviee of Mr. 1569.  
 Maior, Mr. Recorder, Mr. Sedgrave, Mr. Nieholas Fitz- Mayor,  
 simons, Johne Luttrell, thelder; Patrieke Gygen, Symon Recorder.  
 Growe, James Malone, Nieholas Sheyle, John Morran,  
 William Stubbis; that a survey be first made of the Survey.  
 same landes by the parties aforsaide, and befor any  
 graunte to be made, the saide survey to be made within  
 this twentie one dayes nexte after this daie, 1569, or by  
 any eighte of them, Mr. Maior and one of the aldermen  
 beinge twoo, with the viii. of the saide persons survivinge  
 duringe the saide tyme.

1569-70.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1569. 1569-70.

[1.] Where[as] order was taken by an assemblie that  
 the wheete peecke shoulde conteyne but syxtene gallons,  
 and that no man shoulde measure with noo peecke above  
 that measure and contente, upon payne conteyned in the  
 saide lawe: it is nowe further orderid and establisshed, by  
 the auethoritie of this assemblie, that the same peecke  
 shalbe made and sealed, and to be used hensforthe within Seal.  
 the cittie, and suburbes of the same, and soo contynue, and  
 that the olde peekes to be called in, and proclamaeion  
 made accordingle, soo sone as convenyent may be, and  
 no forfiture or fyne to be taken tyll after proclamaeion  
 be made as aforesaid. Old peekes.  
 Proclama-  
 tion.

[2.] It is agreid that there shalbe a chartor made to Charter.  
 the companye of bowehers, upon suche reasonable con- Company of  
 dieions as well for ther conformite to the orders of the Butchers.  
 Maior of this cittie, for the tyme beinge, as also for the  
 reasonable lieense to be gyven to bowehers of the countrey Country  
 to resorte with ther victuals into the cittie in the open butchers.  
 market dayes, and outhere reasonable condicions toucheinge Market  
 that facultie. days.

[3.] It is agreid that the saide Mr. Maior, Mr. Roberte  
 Ussher, Mr. Nieholas Fitzsimons, and Mr. John Ussher,

---

<sup>1</sup> 12 Elizabeth.



1569-70.  
Tholsel.

aldermen, do sitt and attende in the Tolsell on Twisdaie and Wednysdaye nexte, ther to receyve a note of suche

Roll vii.  
m. 15.

Offers for  
tenements.

offers as shalbe made by the cittizens for any the tenementes latelye graunted<sup>1</sup> unto the cittie being nowe to be leashed or putt in fee fearme, or so muche of them as shall dischardege the money disburssed in the suite of the saide graunte, and whosooever wyll gyve moste for the saide tenementes, duringe the saide two dayes and betwyxte that and the poste semblie, to have the same in lease or fee fearme.

John  
Whitt,  
Sheriff.

[4.] It is agreid that Johne Whitt, late Sherife of this cittie, shalbe satisfyed of suche money as is due to hyme for his service as captaine of the citty's soldiers in the northe, and the same to be dulia examyned by Mr. Maior and . . . that then the saide Mr. Maior to make forthe a warrant of the same.

m. 15 b.

Captain of  
city  
soldiers.

John  
Fitzsimons.

[5.] It is agreid that Johne Fitzsimons FitzWalter shall have foure poundes, Irishe, yearly, soo longe as he shall use hyme seilfe in gode demeanor, and untill he be preferred to some outhier office or roulme; to be payed yearlie of the thesaurie of this cittie, at Midsommer and Christemas, by equall porcions.

Lambene,  
sword-  
bearer.

[6.] It is agreid that John Lambene shall have the office of sworde berrer of this cittie, with all suche fees and perquisites as belongethe unto the saide office, and to have and enioye the same soo longe as he shall use and demeane hyme seilfe well therin.

Condrane,  
water-  
bailiff.

[7.] It is agreid that Richarde Condrane shall have the office of one of the water bailifes of the cittie, which George Springhame latelie hade; to have and enioye the same soo longe as he shall use and demeane hyme seilfe well therin, with all fees and perquisites due and belonging to the same office.

Musicians  
of city.

[8.] It is agreid by the authoritie of this assemblie that the musicyans of this cittie shall have ther liverie coates

Livery.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.

Roll vii.  
m. 15 b.

yearelye, with a cognisaunce of this cittie upon everye <sup>1569-70.</sup>  
coate, at the chardge of the thesaurie of this eittie ; in <sup>City</sup>  
consideracion wherof and of ther salarye appointed the <sup>cognizance.</sup>  
same musicyans shall, three severall dayes or nightes <sup>Salary.</sup>  
everye weke as tyme of yeare shall require, sarve in and <sup>Service.</sup>  
throughout the eittie and subburbes as the like musieyans <sup>City.</sup>  
doo in the eitties of Englande, and at the like howres, and <sup>Suburbs.</sup>  
that allowance shalbe made for ther liveries gyven before <sup>Musicians</sup>  
this tyme.—Walter Cusake, Maior ; William Fitzsimons, <sup>in England.</sup>  
Sherife ; John Lennane, Sherife ; Michael Bea, Cristofer  
Sedgrave, Robert Ussher, John Fitzsimons, John Ussher,  
James Bedlewe, Cristofer Fagan, Jamys Dartas.<sup>1</sup>

1570. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1570.

[1.] It is ordeyned and agreid, by the authoritie of the  
sayde assemblie, that Mr. Maior that nowe is, nor his <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
successors, Maiors of the said cittie, from hensforthe by  
any manner of meanes shall not intermeadle with the  
reeceipt of any parte of the revenu of the sayde cittie, <sup>Receipt of</sup>  
but onelye by the handes of the thesaurer of the sayde <sup>revenue of</sup>  
cittie for the tyme beinge, and the sayde thesaurer from <sup>city.</sup>  
hensforthe to receyve the sayde revenu and [render] his <sup>Treasurer.</sup>  
accounte therof accordinge to the auncient and accus-  
tomed manner.

[2.] It is agreid by thauuthoritie of this assemblie that  
Cristofer Hydherdon, [otherwise] called Cristie Hither-  
tone, shall have the fearme of Donaghkeyrnye, [with all] <sup>Donagh-</sup>  
members therof, the teithe or tenthe of corne onelye <sup>keyrnye.</sup>  
excepted, for tearme of [thre] seore one yeares over and <sup>Corn.</sup>  
above the yeares that he nowe hathe in the same fearme,  
yeldinge and payeing therfor all suche rentes and dueties  
as he nowe is charged to yelde and paye ; and, over that,  
he shall paye yearelye forthwith at everye [feaste] of  
Cristemas to the Maior of this cittie for the tyme beinge, <sup>Christmas.</sup>  
a goode and suffieient brawne, or for the insuffienciye <sup>Brawne.</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Some of these names are partly | <sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 26 March, 1570.  
obliterated.

1570. therof twentie shillinges lawfull money of Irlande. He Roll vii.  
m. 15 b.  
 Tilling. shall alsoo be bounde to tyll well and trewlye all the arrable grounde of the same fearme soo as for lacke of goode and dillygent tyllage the [tenthe aforesaid] shall not be dismynysshed, lessened or impayred; in consideration of which graunte, the saide fermore shall paye to the thesaurer of this cittie, for the use of the corporation therof, by Trinitie Sondaye next, cxi. markes, lawfull money.
- Gaoler. [3.] It is agreid that Dennys Saye, gaoler, shall departe  
 Newgate. the Newgate at Mighalmas next, and that William Kellye Fitz Martten, the younger, shall supplie the roulme of gaoler from the saide Mighalmas, fyndinge sufficient surties to dischargd the cittie for the saide . . . <sup>1</sup>

## 1570. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 14.

- [1.] It is ordeyned and agreid, by thauctoritie of the saide assemblee, that no inhabitaunt dwellinge in this cyttie, or the suburbes of the same, shall frome hensforthe breake the pavement against ther doores to make any goute or yssu above grounde, and that all suche yssus and gouts alreddye made shalbe forthwith reformed and made up as the rest of the pavement, upon payne of sixe shillinges and eighte pence, to be paied and levyed of everie man offendinge to the contrarie, halfe thereof to the master of the cittie wourekkes for the tyme beinge, and thother halfe to the thesaurye of the cyttie.
- Breaking pavement. Issues. [2.] It is lyckwise agreid that Walter Whitt, Patricke Crosbey, William Man and James Kenwycke shall veiwe the wourekkes done upon the ryver, and after gyve ther best advise to Mr. Maior and his breatherne howe the same wouрке shall be converted to the commoditie of the cyttie, and that Mr. Edwarde Barran and Mr. Gyles Alen, aldermen, shall take the accounte of Mr. Maior [h]is disbursmentes and receyuts of the cesse graunted for the
- Fine. City works. Works on river. Account. Cess.

---

<sup>1</sup> This entry was followed by signatures which are faded.

Roll vii.  
m. 14.

saide wourcke, and yf Mr. Maior have defrayed and disbursed more then his said receyuts, that then, upon the relation of the said auditors, order to be taken for payment and satisfaction of the saide Mr. Maior.

1570.  
Mayor.

Auditors.

[3.] It is agreid that Nicholas Whitt, marshall, soo longe as his dilligence, attendaunce, and goode usinge of him seylfe in takinge payenes in oversyghte of the countrie bouchers, and in the reysorable pryceseinge of ther fleyshe, shalbe lycked of and thoughte goode by Mr. Maior, shall have foure nobles, Irishe, yearelie, to be payed of the custome or rentt groweinge of the countrie shambels.

Nicholas  
Whitt,  
marshall.

Butchers.

Meat.

Shambles.

[4.] It is agreid that Henrye Ellys, warden of the beggars and overseer of the swyne, soo longe as he shall use hyme seilfe dyligentlie in banysshinge of straunge beggars oute of the cyttie and keapinge the streetes within the walles [free] frome swyne, shall have twoo pence of everye alderman and a penny of everye house within the cyttie, once by the yeare, and too have his lyverye suche as outhers in his roulme have had of the cittie. Signed: Walter Cusake, Maior; William Fitzsymons, Sheriff; John Lennane, Sheriff; William Sarsfelde, John Ussher, Richard Fyan, Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsynon, Rychard Galtryme and James Bellewe.<sup>1</sup>

Warden of  
beggars.

Swine.

m 17.

1570. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Henry Browne. Sheriffs: Nicholas Ball, Simon Growe.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Richard Rounsell, merchant, elected alderman and treasurer.

Treasurer.

Auditors: Henry Browne, Mayor; Richard Rounsell, treasurer; Michael Bee, Edward Borrane, Patrick Googhe,

Auditors.

<sup>1</sup> Membrane 14 b is occupied by the following: 1. letter of attorney, in Latin, from William Raulf to George Leake, 30 November, 1570; 2. recognition, in Latin and English, 16

March, 1570-71, from Alexander Barnewall, of Robertstown, in the county of Meath, and William Barnewall, of Dublin, merchant, for payment of 126*l.* 13*s.* 4*d.* "sterling current of England."

1570. Auditors.	John Luttrell Fitz Robert, Nicholas Duffe, John Dorninge, James Ryan, James Malone, Richard Rounsell, fishmonger, John Morrane, and Nicholas Maghre, baker.
Sword-bearer.	[1.] It is agreid that the sworde berrer [h]is stipende, to the intent that he shall the better attend upone Mr. Maior for the tyme beinge, shall have a yerelie augmentation of his stipend, being now eighte poundes thyrten shillinges foure pence, the some of xxvi.s. viii.d., soo in the [w]hoole per annum x.li., Irishe.
Stipend.	[2.] It is agreid, by thauthoritie of this assemblie, that all and everye souche person and persons as hathe taken any of the cyttie lande in fearme shalbe compelled by Mr. Maior to feytche forthe ther leases and paye ther fynes and rentes, accordinge to ther takeinge and premisses.
Land of city.	[3.] It is agreyd, at the instaunce and request of the commens, tenderinge and consideringe the poverttye of Edmonde Ball, of Dublin, tayllor, [that he] shalbe discharged, with his suyrtye, of the bande of recognisaunce whearein the saide Edmonde, with his suyrtye, were bounde for the payement of xls., Irishe, to the cyttie for the arreradges of certeyne rentt for the lytle shoppe by Saint Mighells pype.
Leases.	[4.] It is agreyd that every alderman appointed for the warde wheare he dwell shall leavye and cause to be levyed the cesse that was made for the woocke of the ryver of Lyffie; and if the cesse so made and levyed do not serve to paye the [w]hoole chardges of the saide worcke, that then the threasurye of the cyttie to paye the rest.
Edmond Ball.	
Acquittance.	
Aldermen.	
Wards.	
Cess.	
Works.	
Liffey.	
Treasury of city.	
1570-71.	1570-71. <sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1570.
All Hallows. Steeple.	[1.] Wheras the steple of Allhallowes, <sup>2</sup> with the rest of possessions, was graunted by the cyttie to Mr. Challenor for tearme of yeares yet to come, whose

<sup>1</sup> 13 Elizabeth.<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 34.



Roll vii.  
m. 17.

intrest Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymon, of Dublin, alderman, 1570-71.  
 hath obtained and enjoyed of the said steaple, which  
 now ys fallen in greete ruine and decaye, and lycke to Decay.  
 come to the grounde if reparacion be not done the rather Reparation.  
 upon the same, the lacke wherof woulde have bene a  
 greete defacesynge for that parte of the cyttie: therefore  
 it is agreyd, by this assemblie, that the said Mr. Nicholas  
 Fitzsimons shall have the said steaple for tearme of lxi.  
 yeares, and he payeing the rentt of syxtene pence, lawe- Rent.  
 full monnye of Irland, per annum, and keaping the  
 said steaple, with the roufe and loftes, stiffe and staunche, Roof.  
 and keape a vane or weather cocke upon the toppe of Loft.  
 the spyre of the said steple; and the said tearme to Vane.  
 begyne after the expiracion and ende of the said lease  
 made unto the said Challenor.

[2.] Wheareas a messuadge in Saint Fraunces strete, St. Francis  
 of the rent of twell[ve] shillings per annum, upon the street.  
 wronge surveighe taken therof, beinge no parte of the  
 quenes majesties inheritaunce, amonge outhur mes-  
 suadges graunted by her majestie unto the cyttie in fee Grant from  
 fearme, whearebye the cyttie is chardged with the said queen  
 Elizabeth.  
 xii.s. yearelie of deade rentt: it is agreid that the said  
 Mr. Nicholas Fitzsimons shall have the said some of  
 xii.s. in fee fearme, he recevinge the cytties graunte,  
 bringinge into the same another house to be inserted in  
 the said graunte in place and stedde of the house  
 whearein Edward Pottygari dwelled, beinge of the same  
 surveighe and yearelye rentt of the same house, and  
 the said Nicholas payeing yearelie for the said twell[ve]  
 shillings the some of syxtene shillings, and also paye-  
 inge all chardges for the [renewinge] of the said cytties  
 graunte, and payeing the double rent of the said  
 twell[ve] shillings to the cyttie at the ende of the  
 tearme of twentie and one yeares.

[3.] Mr. Thomas Brandon elected alderman in place of Alderman.  
 Mr. Nicholas Dowdall, deceased.

[4.] It is agreid that Mr. Roberte Ussher, of Dublin, Ussher.

1570-71. Fish-shamble street, alderman, shall have the two teanementes in the Fysham- Roll vii. m. 17 b.  
blestrete whearein latelye dwellid John Quatermas,

and which latelie was graunted unto Richarde Nott, of Dublin, merchante, who for certeyne consideracions is contented the saide Mr. Ussher to have the same for the tearme of threscore one yeaeres, the saide Mr. Ussher payeing for the fyne and income of the same twentie poundes of lawefull monnye of Irlande, and souche yearelye rentt as the saide Richarde Nott shoulde have payed for the saide teanementes.

Nicholas Pentneye,

[5.] It is agreyd that Mr. Nicholas Pentneye, in consideration that he have beane at greate chardges in payeing of soundrye fynes to the use of the cyttie, shalbe nowe dischargd of the cytties parte of the fyne due to be payed for not bearinge his ball on Shroftuysdaye next.

Fines.

Ball.

[6.] It is agreid that Umfrey Forthe, servaunte to the lorde chauncellor, in consideration that he shall marye and take to wyffe Margarette Newman, the daughter of Walter Newman, shalbe dischargd of the cytties parte of the fyne for not bearinge his ball.

Marriage.

Newman.

Ball.

1571. 1571. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

Cess, Work on Liffey.

Wards.

Mayor's warrant.

[1.] It is agreid that every alderman appointed to leavie the cesse made for the wourcke upon the Lyffye, shall receyve and cause to be receyved the saide cesse within ther wardes, and to accompt for the same to Mr. Maior, and if the cessys so made and levyed do not searve to paye the [w]hoole chardges, that then the theasurye of the cyttie to paye the rest by Mr. Maior hys warraunt to be made to the theasurer.

[2.] It is agreid that no person nor persons frome hensforthe shall place any dounge on the pavement betwyxt the Dames Gate and the Hoggen Greane; and that they shall suffer no dounge to remayne upon the

Pavement.

Dame's Gate, Hoggen Green.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 15 April, 1571.

Roll vij.  
m. 17 b.

saide pavement against ther houses or gardinges in the 1571.  
saide streete above xxiv. owres, and that they shall <sup>Gardens.</sup>  
make cleane before ther gardinges of all ramaylie, dounge,  
or outhr fylthe with all convenyent speade; and to  
place the same and all outhr dounge that shalbe caryed  
to the saide greane, in the greate holl by Allhallowes, and <sup>Great hole.  
All  
Hallow.</sup>  
not el sewheare upon the same greane, upon payne of  
vi.s. viii.d., halfe to the spier and finder, and thother  
halfe to the cyttie worckes.

[3.] It is agreid that Walter Goodwinge shall have  
thoffice of cranner or keaper of the Craume, with all <sup>Office of  
Craner.</sup>  
perquisytes and profytes thereunto belonginge, in as  
lardge and ample manner as Thomas Heywarde, lat  
cranner, had and enioyed the same; to have and occupie  
the saide office to the saide Walter, frome the feast of St.  
Michaell tharchangle next ensuinge, duringe and so longe  
as his servise shalbe lyked of.

[4.] It is agreyd that Richarde Layekey, of Dublin, <sup>Layekey.</sup>  
taylor, shall have a lease in revercion for threscore one  
yeares of the house or tenement in the Castelstreet <sup>Castle-  
street.</sup>  
wherein he dwellyth, parcell of the possessions of the late  
dissolvdyd house of St. Marie abbaye, by Dublin, payeinge <sup>St. Mary's  
Abbey,  
Dublin.</sup>  
therfore yearlye to the thesaurie of the cyttie fortie  
shillinges, lawefull monny of Irland.

[5.] It is agreyd that Johne Whytt, of the Bridgestreet, <sup>John  
Whytt.</sup>  
late Sheryfe, shall call to Mr. Walter Cusake for  
fynnisheinge of his accompt for the cesse made in the <sup>Account.  
Cess.  
Journey to  
the north.</sup>  
northe in the tyme of Mr. Nicholas Fytzsymons Mayor-  
altie; and yf that cesse beinge levyed be not sufficient to  
satisfie the said Johne Whytte of suche monny as was  
due unto hym for servise in the said journey, that then  
further order shalbe taken for his payement.

[6.] It is agreyd that Mr. Fyane and Mr. Sedgrave <sup>Fyane.  
Sedgrave.</sup>  
shall have Mr. Maior [h]ys warraunt unto the thesaurer  
for suche monnye as they disburssed for the cyttie [h]ys <sup>Money for  
use of city.</sup>  
use, to be allowed in payement of ther rents due to the  
cyttie; and that all outhers shall have the lycke warraunt

1571. Allowance. and allowance, beinge in the licke case of the saide Mr. Fyane and Mr. Sedgrave. Roll vii.  
m. 17 b.

[7.] It is agreyd that Thomas Reylie, for certeyne reisonable causes moved unto this assemblie, shalbe Amotion. removed from hys office [of] seryant at Mighallmas next, Sergeant. and then one suche to be appointed and placed in his roulme as shall seame fytt to the assemblie.

1571. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 16.

[1.] It is agreid by thauuthoritie of the saide assemblie that for diverse consideracions appearinge to Mr. Maior Richard Galtryme. and his breatherne, thaldermen, that Mr. Richarde Galtryme shall be dischardgyd of and frome the place and Alderman. felowshypp of alderman for ever, and shall have his place in stacions and holdinges as Mr. Pentney hathe, doinge therfore as an alderman ought to do, and beare in Cesses, Contribu- tions. Charges. cesses, contribucions, and chardges; and that Mr. Patricke Dowdall ys elected alderman to supplie the rowme and place of the saide Mr. Galtryme: in consideracion wheareof, whereas the saide Mr. Galtryme beinge electyd to supplie the rowme of Maior for this next yeare, Patrick Dowdall. wheareof he is nowe dischardgyd, the saide Mr. Dowdall ys electyd to supplie the saide rowme of Maior of this cittie for the next yeare, and ys contentyd and pleased Election. to stande to the same election: And wheare ther was graunted by the cittie to the saide Mr. Galtryme as an ayde towardes the mayntenaunce of the saide office of Main- tenance of office. Maioraltie for this next yeare, sevenscore tenn peckes Corn. Wheat. Malt. corne, halfe wheate and beare malte, and thother halfe ote malte, or twenttie poundes in monnye, yt ys agreyd that the saide Mr. Dowdall shall have the same corne or monnye, and the cytties porcion of all forfyturs that shall growe due to the cyttie in the tyme of his Maioraltie.

[2.] It is agreid that William Bermynghame shall have theoffice of one of the sergyantes, called the rowme of the Bearer of standard. berrer of the fotemen standarde or auneynt of this cittie,

Roll vii.  
m. 16.

beinge nowe voyde by the deathe of Thomas Lyname, 1571.  
with all comodyties and perquysytes therunto belong-  
inge, so longe as he shall well demeane hymeseylfe  
therin, and his service therin shalbe well lycked of. Lyname

[3.] It is agreid that Thomas Nolane shall have the Nolane  
office that Thomas Reylie nowe occupyeth, from the  
feaste of Saint Michaell tharchangle next cominge,  
whyles his servise therin shalbe well lycked of.

[4.] It is agreid that the saide Thomas Reylie, in con- Reylie,  
sergeant.  
sideracion of his longe servise as one of the sergyantes of  
the saide cyttie, shall have as a beadesman of this cyttie Beadsman.  
twenttie shillinges, Irishe, yearelie, duringe his lyfe, to be  
payde to hyme by the threasurer of this cyttie quarterlye,  
of the revenus of this cyttie, that is to say, every quarter,  
this annuytie or pencion to begyne frome the feaste of  
Saint Mighell tharchangle next comynge.

[5.] It is agreid that Ann Hermor, wydowe, late wyfe Anne  
Hermor,  
widow.  
to Thomas Rynane, officer, deceasyd, shall have the per-  
quysytes due to the saide office tyll Mighallmas next  
coming.

[6.] It is agreyd that the inhabytantes of the Bridge- Bridge.  
street.  
Quay.  
Oxman-  
town.  
Bell.  
St.  
George's.  
street keye and Oxmantowne shall have one of the  
bels of Saint Georges to be put to the use of a clocke  
over the Bridge gate in the towre ther, whensoever all  
thinges appertayninge to the saide clocke be made upp in  
full aredynes. Provyded that yf yt shall fortune that  
the saide inhabytantes do not contynue the same as a  
clocke, that then the saide bell to be restoryd to the Clock.  
cyttie againe.

[7.] It is agreid that the gramer scoole master shall Master of  
grammar.  
school.  
Rame lane.  
have the gramer scole house in the Rame lane, and that  
the same be repayred presentlie by the master of the  
cyttie wourekkes, the saide master keapinge a free scoole Free  
school.  
duringe and so longe as he shalbe thought fytt for that  
purpose. Signed: Henry Browne, Maior; Walter Cusake, Mayor.  
Sheriff; Cristofer Sedgrave, Robert Ussher, John Ussher. Sheriffs.  
James Bellewe, Edward Barrane.



1571.  
Common  
Assembly.

Talbot.

Malahide.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Ancient  
charter  
from prince  
John.

Privileges.

Freedom  
from  
custom

Allowance  
of liberties.

[8.] Memorandum that in the comen assembleie holden the fourthe Frydaye next after the feast of the Nativitie of St. Johne Baptiste, in the yeare of ourc Lorde God, 1571, and in the theyrtenthe yeare of the raigne of ourc soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. William Talbott, of Molachyde,<sup>1</sup> in the countie of Dublin, esquier, personallie appearinge before Mr. Henrie Browne, Maior of the saide cyttie, Nicholas Ball and Symone Growe, Sherives of the same, cittisyngs and comens of the saide cyttie, beinge then assemblid, dyd exhibyte an auncient chartor graunted and gyven by Johne, son of the kinge of England, and lorde of Irland, unto one Richarde Talbott and his heyres for their homadge and searvice of the [w]hoole lande of Mullachyde, wyth all thappurtenaunces, with certeyne priviledges and libertees, amongest which are conteyned theise woordes, cum sach et soch et toll and theim, with outhere auncient wordes of priveledge, by vertue wheareof the saide Mr. Talbott claymeth to be free of custome for hyme and his men of the towne of Mullachyde aforesaide, within the fraunches of the cyttie of Dublin, of all thinges to be bought and solde within the saide cyttie and fraunches, and prayethe the allowance of the same unto hyme accordingle. Upon whiche hys request and consideracion of his saide graunte, it ys agreid, by the auctoritie of the saide assembleie, that the saide Mr. Talbott shall have for hyme and his heyres the full and just allowance of the liberties graunted by the saide woordes above wrytten and by everye of them soo farr as by the lawes of this realme they ought to have.<sup>2</sup>

1571. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Patrick Dowdall. Sheriffs: Andrew Luttrell, Thomas Doyne.

m. 18.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 176, and "Chartularies of St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin," London, 1884, vol. ii., p. 511.

<sup>2</sup> This is followed by transcript of a recognizance dated 13 December, 1569, from George Castell, gentleman, to John

Symcott, for 16*l.* 10*s.*, "lawefull money of England, to be payed . . . at the feaste of Saint John Baptest, com-munie called mydsomer daye, next ensuinge."

Roll vii.  
m. 18.

Michael Bea is elected treasurer.

1571.  
Treasurer.  
Auditors.

Auditors: Patrick Dowdall, Mayor; Michael Bea, treasurer; Walter Cusake, Patrick Gygen, Nicholas Duffe, William Fitzsymons, John Dorninge, John Doungan, John Morane, limner, Michael Sheyle, shoemaker.

David Rouchforde elected master of works.

Master of  
works.

[1.] Item: It is ordeyned, agreid and establisshed, by thauthoritie of this assemblie, that whatsoever persone or persons, free or inhabitaunt within the fraunches of this cyttie, shall from hensforthe attempt or presume to load or transporte any prohibitt wares, contrarie to the tennor of the statutes and actes of the realme latelye past, ordered and establisshed in that behaulfe, shalbe depryved, expelled and amoved from enioyeinge of any the liberties, fraunches or fredome of this cyttie for ever.

Prohibited  
wares.

Expulsion

[2.] It is agreid that Thomas Reylye shall have and enioye his office of one of the Sheryves seriauntes in as lardge and ample manner as was graunted to hym in the begyning, notwithstanding any order taken hertofore for his displacing and amovinge from the same.

Sheriffs'  
sergeants.

[3.] It is agreid that two pryvies shalbe buylded and made by the masters of the cytties wourckes upon the chardges of the cyttie, one by easte Mr. Fyans newe towre and thother over the myll stream without Gormondes gate.

Latrines.

City works.

Fyan's  
tower.  
Gormonde's  
gate.

[4.] It is agreid, also, that Mr. Sedgrawe, Mr. Roberte Ussher, Mr. Nicholas Fitzsimons, Mr. Bea, and Mr. Barane shall take the viewe of the Scarlett lane, and to make relacion therof to the post assemblie of the surveye therof; and, after, who wyll sue for the said lane or parte therof by byll, the same to be sett and lett to fearme, accordinge the survey made by the said aldermen; and that the same aldermen, with the consent of Mr. Maior, to take order for the makinge cleane of the said lane by Isoldes towre, and to see the mearinge of the same lane by the towre.

Scarlett-  
lane.  
Survey.

Isolde's  
tower.

1571. [5.] It is further agreid that Thomas Umfrye, of Roll vii. m. 18.  
 Thomas Dublin, backer, in consideration of the greate chardges he  
 Umfrye. have beane att in the lawe for mayntenaunce of the  
 City's title. cytties tytle and possession of the howses buylded upon  
 St. Thomas the olde horsse marekett in Saint Thomastreate shall  
 street. have a lease for twentie one yeares upon the garden by  
 Horse- sowthe the said horsse marekett, he, the said Thomas,  
 market. payeinge yearelye to the cyttie two shillinges yearelye and  
 bearinge the chardge in the lawe for the mayntenaunce  
 of the possession therof in the right of the cyttie.  
 Mayor. Signed: Patrick Dowdall, Maior; Henry Browne, Richard  
 Sheriffs. Fyen, Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsymon, Robertt  
 Ussher, Michael Bea.

1571-2. 1571-2.<sup>1</sup>—Fourth Friday after 25 December.

[1.] It is agreid, orderyd, establisshed and enacted, by  
 Tanners. auctoritie of this assemblie, that no tanner or tanners  
 Hides. within this cittie shall sell or cause to be solde any hyde  
 or hydes unles the same be well, truelye and sufficientlie  
 Leather. tanned, and that all souche lether tanned as shalbe put to  
 sale by the said tanner or tanners, or any outhere for them,  
 shalbe, before any sale made therof, assayed and proved  
 Saye- by twoo sayemasters appointed by the Maior and aldermen  
 masters. for the tyme beinge, or the more number of them, to  
 veiwe, searche and judge wheather the said lether offred  
 to sale be sufficientlie tanned, and, fyndinge the same suffi-  
 Seal. cientlie tanned, to signe and seale every hyde soe to be  
 solde with a seale appointed for the same purpose, the  
 saide sayemasters takinge for every hyde soe sealed  
 and allowed *ob.*,<sup>2</sup> Irishe. And if any tanner or tanners  
 doe make sale of their leather contrarie to this lawe,  
 Forfeiture. [they] shall forfeit for every tyme soe offendinge  
 Imprison- viii.s. iiiii.d., and to be imprisoned accordinge the Maiors  
 ment. discreacion for the tyme beinge. And, further, it is  
 lickwyse enacted and established, by auctoritie afore-

<sup>1</sup> 14 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> Obolus, one halfpenny.

Roll vii.  
m. 18.

saide, that yf any shomaker or shomakers, or any outh<sup>1571-2.</sup>er  
person or persons within this cittie and fraunches<sup>Shoe-</sup>  
therof, bye any lether of any the saide tanner or tan-<sup>Leather</sup>ners,  
and not beinge sayed and sealed as aforesaide, shall forfet all the saide lether soe bought, thone haulfe  
therof to the cittie and thother haulfe to hyme that shall seise and finde the same. And lyckwise it is established,  
by authoritie aforesaide, that if the shomakers of this cittie, or any of them, bye any lether in the country of  
country tanners, that they shall bring the same leather,<sup>Country</sup>  
before they cut and put the same in shoes or boots, before<sup>Shoes.</sup>  
the saide sayemasters, and by them to be sayed and sealed<sup>Boots.</sup>  
as aforesaide, upon peyne of forfiture of the saide lether, the one haulfe to the cittie, and thother haulfe to the  
seiser, and to be alsoo imprisoned by the discreasion of the Maior for the tyme beinge. The names of them that are  
appointed to be sayemasters: Edmonde Baron, merchaunt,<sup>Saye-</sup>  
is appointed to keape the seale; and Richard Broocke,<sup>masters.</sup>  
currier, and Johne Williams, shomaker, sayemasters.<sup>Seal.</sup>

[2.] It is also agreid by this assemblie that if any freeman of this cittie, or inhabitaunt of the same, doo  
frome hensforthe loode or transporte any of the forbydden<sup>Forbidden</sup>  
wares, without payeing the custome appointed by the<sup>wares.</sup>  
statute for the transportinge of the saide prohibytyd wares, he shall forthwith be disfraunchysed and lose his  
liberties without favour or grace. Signed: Patrick Dowdall, Maior; Thomas Lutrell, Sheriff; Thomas Doyne,  
Sheriff, written by me, Richard . . . ; Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsimon, Robertt Ussher, Nicholas  
Fitzsimon, John Ussher, Jamys Bellewe.<sup>Mayor.</sup>  
<sup>Sheriffs</sup>

m. 18 b.

[3.] It is ordered and establisshed by authoritie of this assemblie, on the petition of Mr. James Bedlowe, who is  
nowe chosen, and . . . by . . . , used in the said<sup>James</sup>  
cittie, to be Maior of this cittie of Dublin aforesaid this<sup>Bedlowe,</sup>  
nexte yeare, the rather for that we do knowe the state of<sup>Mayor.</sup>  
the said Mr. Bedlowe to be chardged with children and outh<sup>er</sup>wayes, that therefore the said Mr. Bedlowe shall



1571-2. have for his better mayntenaunce in the said office of Roll vii.  
m. 18 b.  
 Mayoralty. Maioraltie, over and above thauncient and ordynary,  
 Allowance. allowance, the some of fortie poundes sterlinge, curraunt  
 and lawefull money of England, of oure free gyfte and  
 benevolens, the saide some to be levied, perceyved and  
 payed out of the commen thesaurie and revenu of  
 the said cittie, or outhewise, the said yeare of his  
 Maioraltie, for that wee will have oure orders and lawes  
 to be from hensforthe observed and kept.

[4.] It is also agreid, by the said authoritie aforesaide,  
 Freemen. that whatesoever freeman of this cittie frome hensforthe  
 Foreigners. shall maynteine any forreyne, or his cause, tytle or suit, by  
 Suits. any meanes against the liberties and rightes of this cittie,  
 that, upon due proufe and knowledge therof the said  
 freeman forthwith to be disfraunchesed and lose his  
 liberties of this cittie without any favour or grace.

[5.] It is also agreid that all the goodes of any cittizen  
 Citizens. that shall from hensforthe dye intestate shalbe taken by  
 Intestacy. inventorie and presentyd unto Mr. Maior of this cittie,  
 Mayor. and his successors, by suche persons as shalbe appointed  
 by the saide Mr. Maior, and that to be done imediatlie  
 upon the decease of the saide cittizen dyeinge intestate;  
 and that the saide Mr. Maior shall dispose the saide  
 goodes, givinge them forthe, or the value therof, for the  
 better finding and maintenaunce of the childerne of the  
 persone deceased, being of nonadge, to suche persone and  
 persons as shall finde sufficient suirttie for the repaye-  
 ment of the saide goodes or monye, and findinge of the  
 saide infantes in the meaneweyle tyll they come to full  
 adge, accordinge the vocation of ther parentes; and that  
 the saide Mr. Maior twishe by the yeare shall call before  
 hyme the saide suirties to understande wheather they  
 shalbe then sufficient for thaunsweringe of the saide  
 infantes goodes: outhewise, to provyde for the better  
 securitie of payement, to provyde outhier suirties that  
 shalbe sufficient for the purpose aforesaid.

[6.] It is agreid, further, wher[as] straungers and



Roll vii.  
m. 18 b.

foreins doth daylie eneroche upon the liberties and priviledges of this cittie, under cullor of subpoosed liberties, priviledges, glybes, that is to saye, Saint Marie abbaye, Thomascourte and outhur suche lieke places in the suburbes of the saide cittie, to the greate prejudize, hinderaunce and vexacion of the saide cittizens, for remedye and abolisshinge therof, that Mr. Maior shall pursue the transgressors and usurpers aforesaid, by order of the quenes majesties lawes, and whate chardges shalbe requised to be disbureed by the thesaurer of this cittie, and he to have allowance therof upon his accompt.

1571-2.  
Foreigners.  
Encroach-  
ments.  
St. Mary's  
Abbey.  
Thomas-  
court.

[7.] It ys agreid that Nicholas Shyle, of Dublin, shoemaker, for certeyne consideracions and causes alledged in this assemblie, shalbe dischargd of the income and lease graunted upon a howse in Thomastreate, and that the same shalbe sett to hyme that wyll gyve moost for hit for the benefit of the cittie.

Discharge.  
Thomas-  
street.

[8.] It ys also agreid that Thomas Reylie, late officer, shall have his stipend of twentie shillinges yearlye, duringe his lyfe, as doth appeare by a former graunte made unto hyme for the same in the tyme of Mr. Henrye Browne, late Maior. Signed: Patricke Dowdall, Maior; Henry Browne; Richard Fyane; Andrew Lutrell, Shyryff; Thomas Doyne, Sherife; Nicholas Fitzsymons; Walter Cusake; Michael Bee.

Thomas  
Reilly.

1572. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

1572.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] That Mr. Patricke Dowdall, nowe Maior, shall have in fearme of the cyttie all voyde grounde within the cittie walles, wheare no rent nor langable is answerid nor paied for the same; so as the same graunt shall not be preiudiciall ne hurtfull to the cittezens havinge gardens or landes within the walles of the said cittie; payeing therfor accordinge the surveyeinge therof to be taken, with suche condicion as shalbe agreed uppon by the learned counsell of the cittie.

Patrick  
Dowdall,  
Mayor.  
Void  
ground.

Langable.

Survey

Learned  
Counsel.

[2.] That Mr. Johne Googhe, alderman, shall have the

John  
Googhe

1572.  
Audoen's  
Church.

lane in the sowth syde of Saint Audoens chourche, joyninge to the west syde of his house, for tearme of threscore one yeares from Mighallmas next, payeinge yearelie to the thresorer of this cittie thyrtie shillings, foure pence, not using eny noysance or hyndraunce to eny outhier man. Roll vii.  
m. 18 b.

St.  
George's  
lane.

[3.] That Edward Barrane, alderman, shall have the seller, with thappurtenances, in Saint Georges lane, parcell of the possessions of Saint Georges, for tearme of threscore yeares from Mighallmas next, payeinge yearelie to the thresorer of the cittie fyftie shillings, lawefull mony of Irland.

Nicholas  
Caishell,  
drummer.

[4.] That Nicholas Caishell, drommer, shall have thre poundes, Irishe, per annum, for his wadges, with meate and dryncke with Mr. Maior, so that he attend upon Mr. Maior daylie, and usinge hyme seilfe honnestlie, and to goo to hostinges, jorneyes, and outhier usuall places, as well abroode as in the cittie, he fyndynge suyrttie soo to do.

Hostings.  
Journeyes.

Michael  
Bea,  
alderman.

[5.] That if Mr. Michael Bea, alderman, do shewe by deade sufficient that there is an intrest in revercion for xxx. yeares, after the lease graunted to Mr. Walter Pepparde by the prynce, of the possessions of the late St. Marie abaye,<sup>1</sup> upon a house in St. Nicholas streate, whearin John Goldinge nowe dwellyth, parcell of the saide possessions, that then the saide Mr. Bea to have tenn poundes, Irishe, of his fyne or income for the lease graunted to hyme by the cittie upon the saide howse, remytted and forgyven.

St.  
Nicholas  
street.

1572. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 19.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.  
Treasurer.  
Auditors.

Mayor: James Bellewe. Sheriffs: Walter Ball, Thomas Cosgrawe. Mr. Walter Cusake elected treasurer.

Auditors: James Bellewe, Mayor; Walter Cusake, treasurer; Cristofer Sedgrawe, Robert Ussher, Mr. Barran, Nicholas Duffe, Nicholas Ball, James Malone, John Dorninge, John Doungan, Nicholas Sheyle, Dionicius Saye, Richard Rounsell, John Morrane, tanner, James Foster, tailor. Master of works: Thomas Doyne.

Master of  
works.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.

Roll vii.  
m. 19.

[1.] It is ordeyned, establisshed and agreyd, by 1572.  
thauctoritie of the assemblie holden the daye and yere  
above wrytten, that all prohibited wares, that shalbe Prohibited  
wares.  
frome hensforth seysed as forfiture by force of any  
estatute and act of parlyament, shalbe brought to the  
heighe crosse of this cittie of Dublin, ther to be solde to Sales at  
High Cross,  
Dublin.  
them that woulde give moost therfor, soo that the byer  
shalbe sworne to have the same wares, beinge woll, Wool.  
yarne, or fells, wrought within the fraunches of the saide Yarn.  
Skins.  
cittie, upon payne of xx.li., thone haulfe therof to the  
enformer and thother haulfe to the cittie wourkes.

[2.] It is agreid, by thauctoritie of the saide assemblie,  
that Mr. Maior of this cittie for the tyme beinge, and  
his successors, with thadvice of syxe of his breatherne,  
the aldermen, shall nominate, assigne and appointe the  
number of talloo chaunlers in this cittie for his yere, and Tallow-  
chandlers.  
that none outhere persone nor persons then souche as shall  
soo be appointed shall wourcke or make any candels for Candles.  
sale within the fraunches of this cittie, upon payne of forfi-  
ture of the candels so made to be solde, thone haulfe therof  
to the seiser, and thother haulfe to the cittie wourkes.

[3.] It is agreid and thought goode by the saide City  
Custom  
House.  
assemblie that a house or place shalbe appointed for  
receipt of the cittie custome, and an officer for that  
purpose made and constituted; and that entre shalbe  
made ther of ingate and outegate, by free and forreyne,  
the free payeing for entre a penny, Irishe, and the  
straungers two pence, Irishe; with further orders for the  
decent orders of the premises as are used in outhere  
custome houses. Signed: James Bellewe, Maior; Walter Mayor.  
Ball, Sherife; Thomas Cosgrave, Sherife; Richard Fyan, Sheriffs.  
Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsimons, Robert Ussher,  
Walter Cusake, Patricke Goughe.

1572-3.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1572.

1572-3.

[1.] It is agreid, ordeyned and establisshed by the  
auctoritie of this assemblie that forasmuche as sundrye

<sup>1</sup> 15 Elizabeth.

1572-3.  
Quarter  
Assem-  
blies.

Aldermen.

Absence

Licence

Balls

Youth of  
city.

Marriages.

Shrove-  
Tuesday.

Ancient  
orders.

weighttie causes beinge moved in the quarter assemblies Roll vii.  
m. 19.  
of this cittie cannott be discussed nor duellie examyned as  
the qualitie of them doth require, by the occasion that  
the aldermen do not come to the assemblie as they are  
bounde to do, but some do fayne excuses and some do  
travaile into the countrey of purpose to be absent from  
the treatye of the said causes, thinckinge therbye to  
exchewe the displeashrs of suche as mought be touchted  
in the same assemblies: for remedie whearof it is  
ordeyned by the saide authoritie that no alderman of  
this cittie, beinge within the cittie or fraunches therof at  
any time within foure dayes before the quarter assemblie  
dayes, or that shalbe in his howse or dwellinge place in  
the countrey within eight dayes next before the same  
quarter assemblie daye, shalbe absent from the quarter  
assemblie of this cittie without the speaciall lycens of Mr.  
Maier and syxe of thaldermen, upon the payne of xx.s. to  
be forfeited to the threasure of this cyttie, tociens  
quociens, without favour.

[2.] Forasmytche as the goode orders for bearinge of  
balls by suche of the citizens and inhabitaunts of this  
cittie as doo marye haithe beane of late, by the covin,  
fraude and deceipt of some of the youthe of this cittie  
that by the same orders should have borne standinge balls,  
circumvented, and by their evill devices wrought to be  
as to them semed of no effect, under collor of makinge  
their mariadges upon Shrove Tuysdaie, it is ordeined and  
establisshed by thauctoritie aforsaid that everie cittizen  
or inhabitaunt of this cittie that shall from henceforwarde  
be maryed upon eny Shrove Tuysdaye, shall eyther the  
same daye beare his ball or paye his fyne appointed for  
his defaulte; and it is also ordeyned that everie cittizen  
or inhabitaunt of this cittie that shall marye, havinge  
goodes to the value of twentie marckes, shall beare a  
standinge ball upon Shrove Tuysdaye, being the daye of  
his maryadge or outhewise, after thauncient orders, if he  
shalbe within this realme, or paye the due fyne.

Roll vii.  
m. 19.

[3.] It is also agreid, by the saide authoritie, that no person nor persones, beinge forreners to the fraunches of this cittie, shall frome henceforwarde buy any butter, otes, hey, or grasse, to be solde agayne in grose or by retayle within the fraunches of this cittie, upon payne of forfeiture of a fyne of xl.s., haulfe therof to the thesaurie of this cittie and thother haulfe to the fynder, spyer and presenter.

1572-3.  
Foreigners.  
Butter.  
Oats.  
Hay.

[4.] It is agreid that Mr. Maior that nowe is, and his successors, shall cause Mr. Thomas Fitzsymon, alderman, to make upp his parte of the Key accordinge to his lease.

Quay.

[5.] It is agreid that the master of the citties woureks shall doo the reparacion of the rouffe of the Crann lofte, and that the Sheriffs shall have the same lofte for ther custome house, payeinge xiii.s. iiiii.d., Irishe, rentt to the thesaurie for the same per annum.

Crane.  
Custom House.

[6.] It is agreid, by the authoritie of the saide assemblee, that Mr. Patricke Dowdall, alderman, shall have the custome fynes and profits due, or heareafter to be due, unto the cittie for any prohibited wares that is loaded by any person or persons sithence the feaste of Saint Mychaell tharchangle last past, or heareafter shalbe loaded and stollen pryvilie awaye tyll the feaste of Saint Michaell tharchangle next ensuinge, the saide Mr. Dowdall yeldinge and payeinge for the same to the thesaurie of the cittie fortie pownds lawefull monny of Irland, thone haulfe at Easter, and thouthier haulfe at Mighalmas next after.

Fines  
Prohibited wares.

m. 19 b.

[7.] It is agreed that every parochie within this cittie and suburbes of the same, shall make, upon ther owne proper costs and chardges, certeyn grapers, with their chaynes and ropes, with ladders, to be kept within their parochie chourches, and the same to be made by the oversight of the cheife in every parochie, and the chardges therof to be cessed by them accordinge to the habilitie of the parochians.

Parishes.  
Chains.  
Ropes.  
Ladders.

[8.] It is agreid, for certeyne weightie consideracions



1572-3. and causes, that Mr. Johne Ussher, alderman, shalbe Roll vii.  
m. 19 b.  
 Aldermen: amoved from the roulme of alderman of this cittie, and  
 John Ussher, that Mr. Nicholas Duffe ys elected alderman in the place  
 Nicholas Duffe, and styde of the saide Mr. Ussher. Signed: James  
 Mayor. Bellewe, Maior; Walter Ball, Shreve; Thomas Cossgrawe,  
 Sheriffs. Shreve; Patricke Dowdall, Nicholas Fitzsymons, Henry  
 Browne, [Walter Cusake], Patricke Googhe.

1573.

1573. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

[1.] It is agreid and graunted by the Maior, Sherives,  
 citzizens and commens in this present assemblie con-  
 gregated, of their [w]hole and full assents and consents,  
 and by thauthoritie of the same assemblie, that Mr.  
 John Bathe, of Drumconraghe, in the countye of Dublin,  
 esquier, shall have in revercion for threscore yeares and  
 one the fearme of Clonturcke by Dublin, with all the  
 lands, tenements and hereditaments spirituall and  
 temporall therof, parcell of the possessions of the late  
 dissolved house, abbaye, priorye or religiouse house of  
 All Saints. All Sainets, by Dublin; the same tearme of threscore  
 and one yeares to begynn imediatlie from and after the  
 expiration or determynacion of suche tearme of yeares  
 Farmer to Corpora- and intrest as Richarde Fagane, nowe fermor to the  
 tion of city. corporacion of the cittie, haith the in and upon the same  
 fearme, in as ample, lardge and beneficiall manner as the  
 same Richarde haith the same, and for the same rents,  
 reservacions and duties as the saide Richarde Fagane  
 haith the saide fearme. And, over that, under theise  
 Conditions of lease. condicions under written, that is to say:  
 Counsel. i. Mr. Bathe shalbe of counsayll with the cittie in  
 City causes. all ther causes freelye duringe his life, and shall speacke  
 in their mattiers in all courtes and places.—ii. If  
 the cause toutche the quenes majestie, he shall retain  
 upon his chardges a sufficient hable counseailor in the  
 Able coun- lawe to speake in the cittie cause, suche as the cittie shall  
 sellor in the lycke of.—iii. Mr. Bathe his heyres shalbe of counsaile

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 25 March, 1573.

Roll vii.  
m. 19 b.

lyekwise to the ende of the tearme with the cittie, if they shalbe learned in the lawe, and, if not, they shall at all tymes, upon their chardges, reteine a sufficient and hable counseailor in the lawe to speacke in the cittie causes, suche as the cittie shall lycke of.—iv. Mr. Bathe shall not molest or disquiet the fermor of the cittie, or his tenaunts or assignes, in their possession for the yeares that he hath in that ferme.—v. The land shalbe meared and bonded and measured by the standarde, and, that done, the same meares and landes and number of Englishe and standard acres shalbe specified in the lease to be made to Mr. Bathe.—vi. Mr. Bathe shall set ashes or outhier trees upon the meares and bonds in everie place of them, or outhier lycke monuments that shall perpetuallie remayne as knowledge of the lymytes of the landes, and shall maynteine and keape them well and sufficientlie to the ende of the tearme, and at the ende shall have the same marches and monuments. Upon the not performance of all and singuler theise condicions, the lease to be voyde and the lande to returne to the cittie.—vii. He shall keape upp and repaire the chourche and maineteyne a preist to scarve there duringe the tearme.

[2.] It is agreid that Mr. Gyles Alen, alderman, shall have a lease of thre score one yeares upon the lytle Steyne, parcell of the possessions of Allhallowes, for and in consideracion of the payeing of twenttie five shillings for the chardge of soldiours which was due to be aunsweryd by the thesaurie of the cittie, the saide Mr. Alen yeldinge and payeing yearelie to the thesaurie of this cittie for the saide Steyne twenttie shillings, lawefull monnye of Irland, as more plainelie shalbe expressed in his lease.

[3.] It is also agreid that Mr. Maior shall make a warrant to William Fitzsymon and Johne Lennan, late Sherifs, for the allowance and satisfaction of five pounds due upon the cittie for issues in the greane waxe bokes.

1573. Robert Ussher, Roll vii. m. 19 b  
shall have allowance of fortie shillings, Irishe, beinge

Treasurer. charged upon hym in his accompt as threasurer, which  
St. rested upon Mr. Challenger for the lane by Saint Audoen's  
Audoen's church. chourche, which he could not by any meanes receive.

Suit. [5.] It is agreid that William Typper, of Dublin, backer,  
in consideracion that he gave [occasion] of suite in the  
Glebe of castell for the glybe of Thomascourte, wheareby the  
Thomas court. cittie is [dryven] to chardges, that he shall satisfie and  
paye the saide chardges to Nicholas Ball by the nexte  
assemblye, outhewise the saide Typper to be disfraunchessid.

Nicholas Fitzsymons. [6.] It is agreid that Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman,  
shall have allowance by warrant, directed by Mr. Maior to the threasurer, for payement of eyght pounds  
Goshawk. starlinge, for a goshaweke which he bought for the use  
of the cittie, which hawcke dyed.—Signed: James Bel-  
Mayor. lewe, Maior; Walter Ball, Sheriff; Thomas Cosgrave,  
Sheriffs. Sheriff; Walter Cusake, Richarde Fyan, Cristofer Sedgrave, Robert Ussher, Thomas Fitzsymons, Henry Browne.

1573. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 20.

It is agreid, ordeyned and establisshed by the auctoritie  
of the saide assemblie, that if the master and wardens of  
Corporation of merchants. the corporacion of merchauntes within the cittie of  
Thomas Moore. Dublin shall buy, or compoude with Mr. Thomas Moore,<sup>1</sup>  
Linen gentleman, pencioner to her majestie, for a lycense of  
yarn. thre thowsande packes of lynnyn yarne graunted by her  
heighnes to the said Mr. Moore, that then the custome  
License from queen Elizabeth. reserved to the bodye of this cittie by statute for any  
yarne looden forth this realme, aswell for that allreadye  
shipped as that hereafter shalbe duringe the date of the  
saide Mr. Moores letters patent, to be cleare remytted and  
Letters Patent. forgiven aswell the saide Mr. Moore as the saide master  
and wardens, or any outhier that shall shyppe any yarne  
Shipment of yarn. duringe as before the date of the saide Mr. Moores

<sup>1</sup> See Appendix.

Roll vii.  
m. 20.

letters patentt.—Signed: James Bellewe, Maior; Patricke 1573.  
Dowdall; Walter Ball, Sheriffe; Thomas Cosgrave,  
Sheryffe; Cristofer Sedgrave, Walter Cusake, Henry  
Browne, Edwarde Barran, Nicholas Duffe.

m. 21.

1573. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Christopher Fagan. Sheriffs: John Coyne, <sup>Mayor</sup> Sheriffs.  
Patrick Browne.

Treasurer: Henry Browne.

Treasurer.

Auditors: Christopher Fagan, Mayor; Henry Browne, <sup>Auditors</sup>  
treasurer; Nicholas Fitzsymons, Richarde Rounceell,  
Patrick Gygen, Nicholas Ball, John Pentnyce, John Dur-  
nyngge, William Piggott, corviser, John Bellewe, smith,  
Robert Sheyle, shoemaker, and Richard Huis, tailor.

Master of works: Richard Whytt.

Master of  
works.

Walter Ball elected alderman in place of Robert Ussher, <sup>Alderman</sup>  
deceased.

[1.] It is agreid, by thauctoritie of this assemble, that <sup>Law.</sup>  
Mr. Maior and Sherives now beinge, and ther successors,  
shall execut the law made and ordeyned for fyrr reackes, <sup>Ricks:</sup>  
and heathe reackes to be within the compasse of the same <sup>furze,</sup>  
lawe and penaltie therof, and if the saide Maior and <sup>heath.</sup>  
Sherives shall neeglect thexecution of the saide lawe in  
takeinge petty fynes, permyttinge the saide fyrr and <sup>Fines.</sup>  
heathe reackes to remayne contrarie to the tenor of the  
saide lawe, the same beinge duelie proved, that then the  
saide Maior and Sherives and ther successors to paye the  
fyne appointed on thowner or owners of suche fyrr and  
heathe reckes.

[2.] It is agreid, by the lycke auctoritie, that when  
any suite shalbe made unto the assemble from hensforth, <sup>Applica-</sup>  
for any the possessions pertayeininge to this cittie, that <sup>tions</sup>  
no aunswēr shalbe made to any suche byll or petition <sup>to assem-</sup>  
duringe the tyme and space tyll three assemblies after <sup>bly for</sup>  
the presentinge and exhibitinge of any such petition or <sup>grants.</sup>  
byll, to then tent that better advice, [etc., as in vol. i.,  
p. 251.]

1573. ~  
Stables.

[3.] It is agreid that all they that keape stables, or Roll vii.  
m. 21.  
commen resorters to this cittie, within the walles of the  
saide cittie, permyttinge suche horssees as shall stand in  
ther stables to be watered at any the condittes within  
this cittie, to paye as a fyne for the furst fault, *vi.d.*, the  
second fault *xii.d.*, and the horsse waterir to be punysshed  
at the discreacion of thalderman of the warde.

Horses.

Conduits.

Fines.

Account of  
John  
Whytt.

Service at  
Dundalk.

[4.] It is agreid that the abovenamed auditors, shall  
peruse thaccompt of Johne Whytt, late Sherif, con-  
cerninge his chardges and receiptes, beinge in the citties  
service at Dondalcke, and whate shalbe founde by them  
due to the saide Whytt, and not leaviabie by the cessors  
in that behaulfe, that then Mr. Maior to make his war-  
raunt to the treasurer of the cittie for payement of so  
mytche as shalbe founde due by the saide auditors to  
the saide Whytt, and not founde leaviabie as aforesaide.

Pension.

John  
Fitzsymon.  
Revoca-  
tion.

[5.] It is agreid, for soundry consideracions and  
respectes seaminge goode, in this assemblee, that the pen-  
cion and yearelie annuytie of foure poundes hearetofore  
graunted by an assemblee to John Fitzsymon Fitz Walter,  
be called backe and voyde, by auctoritie of this assem-  
blye, from the feast of Saint Michael tharchangle last  
past, the saide graunte or any outhere thinge to the con-  
trarie notwithstandinge.

Attend-  
ance.

Quarter  
assem-  
blies.  
Gowns.

[6.] It is further ordeyned and agreyd by this assem-  
blye that from hensforthe no cittizen or commoner,  
nominated and appointed to be of the members of eight  
and fortie, fourscore and syxten, shall com to the quarter  
assemblee, without a seamelye gowne, upon payne of  
*iii.s. iiij.d.* without favor to be payed to the treasurer of  
the cittie.

Assem-  
blies:  
votes.

Sworn  
citizens.

[7.] It is agreid and establisshed by thauctoritie afore-  
saide that no voyce shalbe allowed to be gyven to any  
graunt or petition to be made to the assemblee from  
hensforthe but the voyce of the *xxiiii.* juries, *xlviij.*  
dijuries, and *lxxxvi.* sworne cittizens.

[8.] Wheare[as] divers inconvenyences is dayelye moore



Roll vii.  
m. 21.

and moore lyck to ensue by meanes of keaping of stables <sup>1573.</sup>  
 in the lane by the keye called Burnells lane, not onely for Quay.  
 daunger of fyre, but also by encrease of donge and filthe <sup>Burnell's lane.</sup>  
 in the same: for remedye wheareof, it is agreid, by  
 auctoritie aforesaide that the constables of the warde,  
 whearein the saide lane is, fyndinge any horsse or horsse <sup>Horses.</sup>  
 in any seller or house in the saide lane, the owners or  
 owner of the saide stables or sellers, that the owners of <sup>Stables.</sup>  
 the stables to paye vi.s. viii.d., tociens quociens, thone  
 haulfe to the cittie and thother haulfe to the constables.  
 Provided that this lawe doo not extend to any cittizens  
 horsse that he occupyeth for his owne pryvate use.—  
 Signed: Cristofer Fagan, Maior; James Bellewe; John Mayor.  
 Coyne, Sheriff; Patrick Browne, Sheriff; Cristofer <sup>Sheriffs</sup>  
 Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsymone, Thomas Fyning, Michael  
 Bea, Walter Cusake.

n. 21 b.

[9.] Ordinance, partly erased, ending as follows:  
 declared, expressed, graunted or past by any assemblye  
 hertofore in any wise notwithstanding.

[10.] And, further, it is lickewyse ordeyned and estab-  
 lysshed, by thauctoritie aforesaide, that the graunte  
 made and past by an assemblye before this tyme for the <sup>Appoint-  
ment and  
payment.</sup>  
 appointment and payeing of the cleark of the Tolsell <sup>Clerk of  
Tolsell.</sup>  
 unto the recorder of the saide cittie, shalbe forthwith  
 voyde, revoked, repealed and disannulled by theis pre- <sup>Revoca-  
tion.</sup>  
 sentes, any thyng before graunted [or] past by [any]  
 assemble to the contrarye notwithstanding, and that  
 from hensforthe the election and appointment of the saide <sup>Election  
and  
appoint-  
ment.</sup>  
 cleark to be onely in the Maior, Sherives, cittizens and  
 commens of this cittie, any thinge to the contrarye not-  
 withstanding.

[11.] And, further, it is agreid and establisshed by  
 auctoritie aforesaide, that the recorder from hensforthe <sup>Recorder.</sup>  
 shall have the yearelye fee of nyne poundes, and the <sup>Yearly fee.</sup>  
 twentie shillinges appointed by order in the Chayne <sup>Chain  
Book.</sup>  
 Booke; and that he shalbe resydent and keape his con- <sup>Residence.</sup>  
 tynuall dwellinge within the lynyttes and fraunches of

1573. this cittie; and that he shall not receave no office of the Roll vii.  
m. 21 b.  
Recorder. prynee, ne yearelye fee or annuytie; and that he shalbe  
Oath. sworne yearelye when the Sherives and outhur officers of  
this cittie shall take ther othes; and that the saide  
Tenure of recorder shall have the saide office but duringe the goode  
office. wyll and pleasure of the Maior, Sherives, cittizens and  
commens of this cittie.

[12.] It is condesended, graunted and agreid, by  
Henry Burnell, thauctoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Henrye Burnell, gentle-  
Recorder. man, shalbe recorder of this cittie in the roulme and  
Stanyhurst. place of Mr. James Stanyhurst, late recorder, whom God  
hathe called unto his mercye, to have, exercise and enioye  
his saide office of recorder to the saide Henrye, durynge  
the good wyll and pleasure of the assemblie of this cittie,  
receavinge and perceivinge, for the exercise of the saide  
office, by thandes of the treasurer of the saide cittie  
for the tyme beinge, the some of nyne poundes, lawefull  
monnye of Irland, and twenttie shillinges of the lyeke  
monnye, by thandes of the Sherives of this cittie for the  
Chain tyme beinge, as is lymyted in the Chayne Booke,<sup>1</sup> at the  
Book. feastes of Easter and Mighalmas, by equall porcions  
yearelye duringe his aboode in the saide office.

[13] Albeyt that by thauncient lawes<sup>2</sup> of this cittie the  
Custody of keyes of the commen seale of this cittie weare commytted  
Common. to the custodie of the Maior, Baylifes, the xxiiii. juries,  
seal of city. yet nevertheles for further indifferencie and quyetnes it  
is agreed and establessed by auctoritie aforesaide, that  
Mayor. from hensforthe the Maior for the tyme beinge shall have  
Mayor of one keye, the Maior of the Staple the second keye, the  
Staple. treasurer of the cittie the thyrde keye, both the Sherives  
Treasurer. the fourthe keye, and the twoo keyes more to be delivered  
Sheriffs. to the lxxxxvi., and they to deliver the same to be  
Sworn citizens. keapte to twoo of the masters of the corporacions suche  
Masters of as they shall thynck moost fytt, and to remayne and  
Corpora- be removed yearelye at ther discrecions, and that every  
tions.

<sup>1</sup> The entry here referred to does not  
now appear in the "Chain Book."

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., pp. 231, 237.

Roll. vii.  
m. 21 b.

of the keapers aforesaid to brynge ther saide keyes to the 1573.  
Tolsell every post assemblye daye to scale suche thynges <sup>Tholsel.</sup>  
as shall passe in the greate and commen assemblye. <sup>Post Assembly.</sup>

[14.] It is agreid that the auditors of this cittie shall  
peruse thacompte of Henrye Kynge of his disburse- <sup>Henry</sup>  
mentes upon the reparacion of the house over the Cranne, <sup>Kynge.</sup>  
and whate shalbe founde due unto the saide Henrye by <sup>Cranne</sup>  
the saide auditors, and by them to be certified to Mr.  
Maior, that then the same Mr. Maior to dyrect a warraunt  
to the treasurer for the payement therof, and he to have  
allowance upon his accompt as treasurer.

[15.] It is agreed, also, that the inhabitauntes of  
Thomastreate shall pave the streate before their houses, <sup>Thomas-</sup>  
and grounde that they occupie, untill the same doo <sup>street.</sup>  
cum unto the channell, wheare the water ronne, or untill  
the same do cum unto the greate pavement lyinge  
betwixt bothe the channels; and, as for that greate  
pavement, thinhabitauntes next adioyneinge unto the <sup>Great</sup>  
same, fyndinge onelye sande and gravell to searve the <sup>pavement.</sup>  
paveinge the cittie, shall stande to and be at the residue <sup>Sand.</sup>  
of the chardges of the said greate pavement. <sup>Gravel.</sup>

[16.] It is agreid, by this assemblye, at the humble peti-  
cion and request of John Dyllon, cleareke, and for certeyne  
reasonable causes and consideracions by hym moved, [that  
he] shalbe dischardged and amoved from the place and  
roulme of thalderman of this cittie, and that Mr. John  
Ussher is; by thauuthoritie of this assemblie, restored and <sup>John</sup>  
called agayne unto the roulme of alderman of the said <sup>Dyllon,</sup>  
cittie.—Signed: Cristofer Fagan, Maior; John Coyn, <sup>clerk.</sup>  
Sheryf; Patricke Browne, Shiryve; James Bellewe,  
Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsimon, Thomas Fyninge,  
Walter Cusake, Patricke Dowdall, Henry Browne. <sup>John</sup>  
<sup>Ussher.</sup> <sup>John</sup>  
<sup>Mayor.</sup>  
<sup>Sheriffs.</sup>

m. 21 b.

1573-4.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1573.

1573-4.

It is agreed, ordeyned, and establysshed, by the  
authoritie of the aforesaide assembly :

<sup>1</sup> 16 Elizabeth.

1573-4.  
Baran.  
Sedgrave.  
Imprison-  
ment.  
Lord  
deputy and  
council.

[1.] That Edmond [Baran] alias Saint Michael, sub-sheriff, and Nicholas Sedgrave, officer, in consideration of being imprisoned by the lord depute and counsell for . . as it . . and in consideration the saide officers . . are but yong in office and that although they . . not the matter for which they weare imprisoned so muche . . they ought to have done, yet they are thought to have done well for good wyll and furtheraunce of the citties liberties, that therfore the cittie shall beare three poundes sterling towardes ther chardges during ther imprisonment, and themselves to beare the rest.

Roll vii.  
m. 24 b.

Further-  
ance of  
liberties  
of city.

Charges.

[2.] That Mr. Walter Cusake, alderman, shall have threscore and one yeres in revercion upon a howse of Allhallowes ground, being on the sowthe syde of the Castlestreete, begining after the expiration of a lease nowe in being thereof to Mr. John Challoner, late alderman, yelding therout yerelie three poundes ten shillings, foure pence, lawfull money of Ireland.

All  
Hallows.

John  
Challoner.

John  
Lennan.

St. Nicholas  
gate.

Letting.

Ground.

[3.] That Mr. John Lennan, merchant, shall have threscore yeres and one upon a messuadge adjoyning upon the sowthwest of Saint Nicholas Gate, if the cittie shall thinck the same mete to be letten betwene this and the next assembly, yelding therfor yerely fowreten shillings, lawfull mony of Ireland: provyded that he shall have no more grownd then the cittie shall thinck mete to be letten.

Gormwelles  
gate.

Surety.

Mayor  
Sheriffs.

[4.] That Mr. William Barrene shall have Gormwelles Gate for terme of threscore yeres and one, in revercion after the expiration of the intrest presently in being therupon, yelding therout yerely xlvii.s., lawfull mony of Ireland; and Mr. Richard Rowncell to take the lease in his name, to thuse of the same Barrene, and being suertie of the contynuall paiment of the rent during the yeres. Signed: John Ussher, Maior; Henry Cusake, Sherrive; Thomas Caue, Sheryff; Cristofer Fagan, Richard Fyan, Cristofer Sedgrave, Michael Bea, Walter Cusake, Henry Browne, James Bellewe.

Roll vii.  
m. 22.1574. Fourth Friday after Easter<sup>1</sup>

1574.

Memorandum: That the fourth Frydaie next after the feast of Easter, anno Domini 1574, regni regine Elizabeth decimo sexto, in the assemble then holden, theise ordres, Assembly. statutes and lawes were taken, establisshed and past as herafter insuyth, videlicet:

[1.] That for the mattier depending against Mr. Michael Bea. Michell Bea before the lord deputie and counsaill sethens the tyme of his Maioraltie, that he shall, at all open syttinges of the lord deputie and counsaill, call to their honors to have hyring of his cause; and whate chardges shall growe in prosecuting the same, soo as Mr. Maior for the tyme be made pryvey and consent therto under his hande; the bodie of the cittie, for that it is thought to toutche them, to beare and paie the same; and whate is or shalbe ordred against the said Mr. Bea for the same cause by the lord deputie and counsaill. It is also agreid that whate sommes of money is resting by the said Mr. Bea to the bodie of this cittie, that he shall have respitt for Respite for payment to city. payment of the same untill his forsaid cause be determined before the lord deputie and counsaill, or that some other ordre be taken touching the same cause by the Maior and nombres of this cittie with the said Mr. Mayor. Numbers. Bea, or with the lord deputie and counsaill.

[2.] Where[as] it is thought that this cittie is exceedingly infected with the horrible vice of whoredome, and Vice. the preachers of Goddes worde do contynualle pronounce Goddes vengeance to be at hande yf the same be not speedylie remedied; it is therefore ordeyned and establisshed by auctoritie of this assemble that whatsoever maide from hensforth shall defile her bodie with fylthie fornicacion within this cittie or suburbis, being duellie convicted therof, by testimonye of her neighbours or otherwise, shall forthwith be comytted to pryson, and Prison. there remayne in irons or stockes during xxi. daies, and Irons. stocks.

---

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 11 April, 1574.



1574.  
Market  
place.  
Pillory.

Banish-  
ment.

Appren-  
tices.

Widows.

Nurses.  
Children.

Munition.  
Walls.

Treasure.

Cess.

Cessors.

Pepparde.  
Scarlet-  
lane.

Roll vii  
m. 22.

then after to be brought forth to the market place and pilloried two market daies, and soo banysshed the cittie for ever, unles after she be maryed to sum honest man, and then upon her amendment to be restored and receyved as an inhabitaunt, and that the partie whiche commytted fornyceacion with her shall lykewise be commytted to prison, and pilloried as is aforsaid, and banysshed this cittie for a whole yeare; and yf he be a prentice, that yeare shall not be accompted in his terme, but shall searve his master one other yere in steade of that; and yf he be no prentice, that he be never receyved into this cittie before he have shewed good tokens of his repent-aunce and amendment; and also that all suche as are well knowen to have defiled ther bodies before this tyme, and are not married, shall departe this cittie by Michelmas next, upon payne of the punyshment aforsaide, provided that this act extend not to wyddowes that have kept their good fame sithens their husbundes deathes, nor to norsses untill they have nurssed the children they now have in chardge.

[3.] Where[as] the cittie is presentlie destitute of munycion, and also the walles of the same and defences of the suburbis not soo well as neade requireth, and that the cittie is not stored so of treasure as can supplie the lacke and defaultes aforsaid: therefore it is agreed by this assemble that a generall cesse shall be made upon the whole bodie of this cittie to furnyshe the said lacke and neade, and for that purpose are appointed cessours for thaldermen, Mr. Walter Cusake, Mr. Edwarde Barane, for the Shiryves, John Lutrell Fitz Robart, Symon Growe, and, for the rest, the maisters of every corporacion.

[4.] That Anthony Pepparde, gentleman, shall have a lease of lxi. yeres upon the Scarlet lane, from the parte therof reserved to the cittie bakehowse all eastwarde, paing yerelie to the cittie *vi.d.*, Irishe, for every yarde square therof. Provyded that every neyghbor ioyning to the said lane shall have suche porcion therof as ioyneth

Roll vii.  
m. 22.

to his backsyde, paing as aforsaid and reserving passage for Richarde Ussher throughe the said lane to his orcharde there. 1574.  
Richard  
Ussher.

[5.] Wheare[as] the officers of this cittie, not regarding ther dutie and chardge in ther offices, doth neegligent and disorderlie use the same: wherfore it is agreed and ordeyned by this assemble that, upon any abuse and mysbehavior of any the said officers, Mr. Maior and Shiryves for the tyme being may remove and displace the said officers upon ther said mysbehavior, yf they shall thinke good. Officers of  
city.  
  
Removal.

[6.] That Mr. Patricke Dowdall, Mr. John Ussher, aldermen, William Fitzsymon and Nicholas Ball, shall peruse, examyne and consider thauncyent tables, rolles, bokes and recordes, that concerne the watyrballyves fees and dueties, and shall add or take from the same according to ther discretions. Water-  
bailiffs.  
  
Ancient  
tables,  
rolls,  
records

[7.] That Thomas Betaghe, in consideracion of his povertie, being chardged with many yonge children, shalbe released and remytted of his fyne of fyftie shillinges, being taxed upon hym by an assemble late for loding prohibited waris. Betaghe.  
  
Release.  
Fine.  
  
Prohibited  
wares

[8.] That Edmond Saint Michell, alias Baran, shall have the office of watyr ballyf which Richard Fitzsymon latelie had, whom God have called to his mercy, with all fees and perquisites belonging and apperteyning to the same office, serving in person without substitute. Water-  
bailiff.

[9.] That Mr. Walter Cusake, Mr. Richard Rounsell, John Lutrell Fitz Robart, and James Malone, shall peruse the recknynges of John White, late Shiryf, of his chardges, being capitayne in Dundalke,<sup>1</sup> and upon the certificate to be made therof by them to Mr. Maior and his bretherne, thaldermen, then full ordre to be taken for his dischargde and payment. Malone.  
  
Account of  
Sheriff at  
Dundalk.

[10.] That Thomas Joye, one of the commen seriauntes, Common  
sergeant.

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 48, 84.

1574. shalbe amoved from his rowme and office, and that Roll vii.  
m. 22  
George Fitzsymon is appointed to exercise his office and supplie his rowme.

Nicholas Fitzsimon, alderman. [11.] That Mr. Nicholas Fitzsimon, alderman, shalbe called before Mr. Edwarde Barane, Mr. Gyls Alen, aldermen, Robert Stephens, John Pentney, and Robert Syell, to rendre his accompt for the costome of prohibited wares, and also of all outhers that complaint or information shalbe made against for lyke cause; and also to take and receyve his and their authoritie, and this to be don by the next assemble.

James Dartas. [12.] That for as moche as Mr. James Dartas dyd, at m. 22 b. the tyme that he shuld by course supplie the rowme of Maioraltie, being thereunto elected by Mr. Maior and aldermen, uterlic refuse to take the same; by whiche dealinge of his behaulfe brought the ordre soo ferre out of course as without trouble will not be brought into soo good ordre as it hath ben; for ensample to others that myght hereafter use the lyke, we doo, according to a former lawe made for lyke mysdemeanor, dysmyshe hym from all the liberties of this cittie.

Richard Fagane. [13.] Wheare[as] Richarde Fagane, of Dublin, merchant, have purchased the lease graunted by the cittie to Walter White, of Dublin, mariner, upon the house bewest Isoldes towre, which he have cancelled in this assemblie, and haith the same lease made in the saide Richardes name for the resydue of the yeres unspent in the saide fyrst lease under the commen seale of this cittie, accordinge to the teanor of the saide fyrst lease. Signed: Cristofer Fagane, Maior; John Coyn, Sheryf; Patricke Browne, Shirryve; James Bellewe, Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fytzsymon, Michell Bea, Walter Cusake Henry Browne, Patricke Dowdall.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

1574. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 23.

Memorandum: That [on] the fowrth Friday next after the feast of the Nativitie of Saint John the Baptist, the

Roll vii.  
m. 23.

yeare of our Lord God 1574, in the assembly then holden, 1574.  
theise orders, statutes, and lawes [were] then taken, Assembly  
established and past as hereafter followeth :

[1.] Wheare[as], in the assembly holden the fourth  
Friday next after the feast of Easter last past, Mr. James  
Dartas, alderman, was deprived and dismissed from his James  
liberties and fraunches of the said citie, as by [order] Dartas.  
therein taken doth appeare; nevertheless yt is condis-  
sended and agreed, by auctoritie of this assembly, that  
the said Mr. Dartas, in consideracion of his humble sub-  
mission made unto this assembly, . . be restored Restora-  
again unto his fraunches; and in consideracion also that tion to  
the said James is weake and unwealdie, by reason of his franchise.  
sicknes and diseases, not able to supply the chardges and  
rowme of [alderman], that he shalbe dysmissed from the Alderman.  
said rowme of alderman from hencforth for ever, and that  
he [pay] for a fyne the som of xlv.li., corrant mony of Fine.  
England, towards the mayntenaunce of Mr. John  
[Ussher] who hath taken upon him to supply the rowme  
of the Maior of this cittie for this next yere ensueing.

[2.] It is also agreed that Robert Byce, gentleman, Robert  
shall have a lease for terme of lx. and one yeares upon Byce.  
the towre over the Dammes gate, Buttevant's towre, Dame's  
and the bulwark betwixt bothe the said towres, paing gate.  
yearely to this citie the som of vi.s. viii.d. Irishe, and that Butte-  
he shall performe all such covenantes, condicions and vante's  
clauses as shalbe comprised in the said lease for honylding tower.  
and reparacion of the said towres. Bulwark

[3.] That Thomas Joy, late officer, beinge deprived, in Thomas  
respect of his sicknes and diseases, wherby [he is] not Joy.  
able to execute thoffice he had in chardge, shall have of  
benevolence and charitic of this citie, Irishe, . . by Benevo-  
the yeare, at Michellmas and Ester, by even porcions, to lence.  
be paid by the handes of the [threasurer of] the citie. Charity  
of city.

[4.] That the fraunches and liberties of this citie shalbe Riding of  
rydden about and vywed of the Maior and citizens franchises.  
the seconde day of August next following, according the

1574. ancient lawe provided in that behaulfe, and that such as Roll vii. m. 23  
 have not observed the said lawe hereunto shall pay the  
 fyne [therin] comprised.
- Fine [5.] That Mr. Maior for the tyme being shall execute  
Execution of penal laws. all penall lawes, according the teanor [therof], upon  
 complaint, informacion, or eny other knowledg given  
 him by eny orderly meanes.
- James Queydrot. Allowance. [6.] For certeine reasonable causes proponed by  
 James Queydrot, merchant, in [this] assembly, that  
 the said James shalbe allowed fyve poundes, lawfull  
 mony of Ireland, of his [fyne] or incom graunted to the  
 citie for his lease made upon the house wherin Pathrik  
 Malone [dwelleth] in Saint Thomas street.
- Malone. Auditors [7.] That the auditors appointed by the citie shall hire  
 the accompt of Mr. Patrick [Dowdall], alderman, of such  
 chardges as he have bene at in suit for mayntenaunce  
 of the cities right against, and the said auditors to  
 gyve such allowance to the saide Patrick as at thend  
 shalbe thought reasonable.
- City's right.
- Laws. [8.] Wheare[as] ther is a penall lawe heretofore made  
Aldermen. that every alderman of this citie that hath bene Maior  
Mayor. or then after should be Maior, should have a servaunt to  
 attend upon him, and making default therof to pay the  
Attendance. penaltie comprised in the said lawe: therefore it is agreed  
 by this assembly that the said lawe to be revoked,  
 frustrat, and voyd, and that the aldermen shall have  
 seriantes attendant from henceforth at ther owne pleasure.
- John Bath. Dromconragh. Clontureck. [9.] That Mr. John Bath, of Dromconragh, esquier,  
 shall have xxi. yeares lease in revercion upon Clontureck,  
 after Richard Fagans lease be expired, paeing the same  
 rent that he paieth, and, in want of paieng his rent within  
 twoo monethes after the feaste of [All] Saints, his lease  
 to be voyd; and further that he shall fynd the prest, repaire  
 the church, and shall bonde, meate and meare the grounde  
 [and shall plant] one hondreth ashes abowte the same  
 meares within thre yeares next ensuing; and shalbe of  
 counsell with the citie during his life freely; and shall
- Rent.
- Priest.
- Church.
- Ash trees.
- Counsel.



Roll vii.  
m. 23.

preserve the said ashes [as above] ther growing at the end <sup>1574.</sup> of the said terme; and shall enter in bonde of *c.li.* for [the <sup>Clonturek.</sup> observance] . . . of the above condicions or covenantes during the forsaid yeares. This graunt was in consideration of a former graunt made unto the said John Bath for lxi. yeres on the forsaid Clonturek, and therfor the said former graunt to be voyde. Moreover, that the land of the said [Clonturek] shalbe measured, bonden, and mered betwene this and the next assembly <sup>Bonds.</sup> by those persons following: Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman, Mr. Edwarde Barran, alderman, Pathrick Gygen, merchant, John Geydon, merchant, John Pentony, merchant, Richard Fagan, merchant, Robert Seyle, shomaker, Deonyse Hay, tailor, Nicholas Shele, shomaker, and John Myain, tanner, or eny fowre of them, Mr. Maior and Sheriffes for the tyme being adding to them such as they shall thinke goode.—Signed: Cristofer Fagan, <sup>Mayor</sup> Maior; John Coyn, Sheryf; Patricke Browne, <sup>Sheriff</sup> Sherriff; <sup>Sheriffs</sup> James Bellewe, Richard Fyan, Cristofer Sedgrave, Nicholas Fitzsymons, Walter Cusake, Henry Browne.

m. 24.

1574. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: John Ussher. Sheriffs: Henry Cusake, <sup>Mayor.</sup> Thomas Caue. <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>

Treasurer: Patrick Dowdall. Auditors: John Ussher, <sup>Treasurer.</sup> Mayor; Patrick Dowdall, treasurer; Cristofer Fagan, <sup>Auditors.</sup> Edward Barrane, Walter Bath, John Lennane, Richard Fagane, William Pyggott, John Morane, Richard Haye, tanners.

Master of works: Nicholas Whytt, merchant.

<sup>Master of</sup>  
works.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That from hensforthe every one claymeinge the fredome of this cittie by any of them that hath bought the same shall not be admytted to the fraunches of this cittie but by suche a <sup>Admission</sup> fyne as the Maior, aldermen and commens for the tyme <sup>to fran-</sup> beinge shall thynke beneficiall for the commenwealthe <sup>chise.</sup> of this cittie, and if eny be admytted contrarye to this

1574. lawe it shalbe lawefull for the Maior and aldermen, Roll vii. m. 24.  
 Disfranchisement. upon due prooffe therof made before them, to disfranchise any so admytted.
- Drummer of city. [2.] That Phyllipp Dryname, drummer, shalbe admytted to the rowme of drummer of this cittie duringe the pleasure of Mr. Maior and aldermen, havinge by the yere the annuall stipende of fowre poundes, lawefull money of Irland, to be payed by thandes of the treasurer for the tyme beinge, at the feastes of Easter and Mighalmas, by equall porcions; and the saide Phyllipp to use diligent attendance in proper persone, with fowre outhr drummers, to serve in suche places of the cittie as shall seame goode unto Mr. Maior and aldermen.
- Stipend. [3.] That the shomakers of this cittie shall make shoes of goode stuffe, well tanned and curried, to shoue the cittizens, and to sell and utter the same at suche reasonable prices as shalbe thought goode by Mr. Maior for the tyme beinge; outhewise, upon ther defaulte, Mr. Maior to call in the counttyre shomakers, gyvinge them suche libertie to utter and sell ther shoes within the cittie, accordinge as hath beane accustomed, without any lett or disturbance of the shomakers of this cittie from tyme to tyme.
- Attendance. Drummers. [4.] That Thomas Shelton, of Dublin, merchaunt, shall have lycens to buyld a rowfe and loft over the walkinge place next bewest the seller which he holdeth of the cittie by the Cranne, by the oversyght and appointment of Mr. Maior, and suche of the aldermen as he shall call to assosyate hyrein for that purpose. The said Thomas to have the same in fea fearme, payeing syxtene pence per annum to the thesaurie of this cittie.
- Shoemakers. Shoes. [5.] That Mr. Nicholas Duffe, late Sherif, and all outhers that hath supplied the said rowme, which hath disbursed any somes of monnye for making warrauntes from the lord deputie and counsell to the corporacion of the cittie for the bordinge of souldiors in this cittie, shalbe repayed of the saide monnye by Mr. Maiors warraunt, to
- Prices. Country shoemakers. Thomas Shelton. Crane. Nicholas Duffe, Sheriff. Disbursements. Boarding of soldiers.

Roll vii.  
m. 24.

be directed unto the treasurer of this cittie, and that all 1574.  
 suche warrauntes made by the lord deputie and counsell  
 shalbe delivered, beinge anexed to Mr. Maior [h]is saide Warrants  
 by deputy  
 and counsell  
 warrauntes unto the treasurer of this eittie from tyme to  
 tyme; and that from henceforthe the late Maiors and  
 treasurers shalbe discharged of thaceomptand payement  
 of the saide lord deputies warrauntes, and the same to be  
 aunswered and aecompted for to the cittizens by the Account to  
 cittizens.  
 the treasurer for the tyme beinge accordinge to the tenor of  
 the warrauntes.

[6.] That whensoever henceforwarde any place of the Assembly.  
 numbers of xlviij. and xcvi. that shall becom voyde, that Numbers.  
 the election shalbe made of suche of the corporaions as Elections.  
 Corpora-  
 tions.  
 Trynitie Yelde shalbe better lycked of by the assemblie Trinity  
 Gild.  
 to be nominated to that place. And further it is agreid  
 that Mr. Maior, Mr. Reeorder, twoo aldermen, twoo that  
 hath beane Sherives, and four of the numbers shalbe  
 appointed to peruse the eitties lawes, and that so mannye  
 of them as shalbe thought goode and expedient for the  
 comenwealth of this cittie shall remayne in force, and  
 the residue being thought preiudiciall and hurtfull for the  
 saide comenwealth to be disannulled, made frustrate and  
 voide, and that the said lawes remayneing in force may  
 be copied by them, every corporaion painge for the same, Copies.  
 and the same to be kept in their comen hall.

[7.] That none that hath poore houses within this cittie, Poor-  
 houses.  
 and suburbes of the same, shall place any in ther saide  
 houses without thassent of Mr. Maior, and of suche as  
 shall have chardge or oversight of the poore for the tyme  
 beinge.

[8.] Whereas James Foster, tailor, was proved to Tailor.  
 have offended a lawe of this cittie, forbidding cittizens  
 and fremen to buye of forreners suche wares as they Foreigners.  
 might have to buy with fremen of the saide cittie, the  
 penaltie of which lawe is the forfiture of tenne poundes, Forfeiture.  
 and to be disfraunchesyd: it is therfore agreid that the

1574. saide lawe shalbe put in execution upon hymc and upon all suche outhers as shalbe duelic proved to have offended the same. Roll vii.  
m. 21.

Alderman. [9.] John Gaidone Fitz Nicholas is elected alderman in place of James Dartas, merchant. Signed: [John Ussher. Mayor. Maior; Henry Cusake, Sheriff; Thomas Caue, Sheriff;] Sheriffs. . . . Walter Cusake, Henry Browne, James Bellewe, Edward Barran, Patricke Goughe.

1575. 1575. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

m. 25.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That everye citizen or freaman of the number of xlviij. that doo absent hymselffe and is not present on the assemblie dayes at the houre of tenn of the clocke in the forenone shall paye every tyme for his absency, yf he shalbe in the cittie or within the fraunches of the same, vi.s. viii.d. fyne, and that every one of the number of the four score and sixteen shall paye every tyme for his absency lyckwise at the howre of tenn of the clocke, iii.s. iiiii.d. fyne. And also it is agreid that every alderman beinge within this cittie or the fraunches therof, that do not every stacion daye gyve his diligent attendaunce upon Mr. Maior for the tyme beinge, shall paye for every tyme so offending ii.s. fyne; and every of the xlviij, and four score and sixteen fayeling to be on the saide assemblie dayes in the Tolsell at the howre of nyne of the clocke, shall paye xii.d., or xxiii. howres imprisonment at his choise, the saide fynes to be levied and rered by Henry Kyng, clearke of the upper house, having for his labour ii.d. owte of every suche forfeiture, and he to render accompt therof at suche tymes as suche persons having auctoritie for that purpose, shall require hym therunto. And further it is establisshed for the cittizens better warnyng in this behaulfe, that the furst bell every assemblie daye shalbe a quarter of an howre before nyne of the clocke; the

Absence on assembly days.  
Hour.  
Fines.  
Aldermen.  
Station days.  
Attendance.  
Tholsel.  
Clerk of upper house.  
Forfeitures.  
Bell.  
Hour.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 3 April, 1575.

Roll vii.  
m. 25.

saide fynes of the upper house to be bestowed for a <sup>1575.</sup>  
longe table, stooles, a carpett, and suche lycke implements <sup>Carpet.</sup>  
nowe wanting to the same.

[2.] That the auneynt order for providing for the <sup>Provision</sup>  
poore shall be contynued, and that Mr. Walter Cusacke <sup>for poor.</sup>  
and Mr. Nicholas Duffe, which weare of the overseers <sup>Overseers.</sup>  
the last year, shall have ioyned unto them this year for  
that purpose Mr. Richard Rouncell and Mr. Walter Ball,  
and William Bryan to be collector, and to give his  
receiptes to Mr. Rouncell to be by him disbursed to the  
poore according to the wyll and appointment of the saide  
Mr. Walter Cusacke and Nicholas Duffe, Mr. Walter Ball and  
the saide Mr. Rouncell, and that the alderman of every  
warde shall appoint twoo for keaping owte of the  
vacaboundes. This order to be begon on Sondaye next. <sup>Vagabonds.</sup>

[3.] That no man shall bye any fyre cooles but for his <sup>Coals.</sup>  
owne provicion, and not to sell yt agayne; and if any do  
outhewise, that the Maior for the tyme being sell the  
same to suche as wantt at suche pryce as he shall thyncke  
sufficient at this assemblye, holden this iii.th Frydaye  
after Easter, 1575.

[4.] That all cittizens from the adge of syxtene yeares  
to threscore, savinge suche as are or have beane Maiors,  
Sherives and aldermen, shall muster every Maye daye, <sup>Musters.</sup>  
and at other ordenarye musters, upon payne of ii.s. fyne <sup>May-day.</sup>  
of every one that shall make defaulte, and that the con-  
stable shall give warning of the same order at the  
saide mustering dayes, and shall have of the saide fyne  
viii.℥., the Maior of the Boldrynge viii.℥., and the cittie <sup>Mayor of</sup>  
wourckes to have the rest. <sup>Bullring.</sup>

Mr. Nicholas Ball is elected and chosen alderman, in <sup>Aldermen.</sup>  
stedd and place of Mr. Edward Barrane, alderman,  
deceased.

[5.] That Patrycke Walshe shalbe master of the <sup>Master of</sup>  
begyers or pore people of this cittie, and custos of the <sup>beggars.</sup>  
swyne, so longe as hee for his goode usadg therin shalbe <sup>Swine.</sup>  
thought worthye therof, he fynding suirttie. Signed: John



1575. - Ussher, Maior; Thomas [Caue,] Sheryff; . . . Roll vii.  
 Mayor. Patricke Dowdall, James Bellewe. m. 25.  
 Sheriffs.

1575. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 25 b.

Assembly.  
 Orders,  
 statutes,  
 laws.

Memorandum: That the fourth Frydaie next after the feaste of the nativite of Saint John the Baptist, anno Domini, 1575, et anno regni domine nostre regine Elizabeth, que nunc est, decimo septimo, in the assemblye holden, theise orders, statutes and lawes weare then taken, established and past as herafter foloweth:

Visitacion.  
 Infection,  
 Plague.

Departure  
 of inha-  
 bitants.

Watch.  
 Ward.  
 Cesses.

Absence.

Expulsion.

Where[as] upon complainte made by the commens of this cittie that seithens the visitacion of thinfection of the pladge, dyvers of thaldermen, Sheryves and Sheryffes peares and inhabitauntes of this cittie are departed and gone into the countrie, leving noo sufficient menn to keape ther howses and doores open, to be aunswerable to watche, warde and cesses, necessarie for the keapinge and saufe garde of this cittie: it is therefore ordeygnd and establisshed, by the auctoritie of the saide assemblye, that all suche persons as in manner aforesaide doo absent themselves, being warned by lettre, messenger, or outhewise, and if that they and everye of them so absenting themselves, do nott come or send a mann, as aforesaide, at or by the last day of the moneth of July, that then they and everye of them shalbe expulsed of and from all the freadomes and liberties of this cittie, and never to be restored to the same againe.

#### VIII.—ASSEMBLY ROLL, 1575—1579.

Roll viii.

1575. Fourth Friday after 29 September.<sup>1</sup>

m. 3.

Mayor.  
 Sheriffs.

Mayor: Patrick Goghe. Sheriffs; William Barnewall, Richard Fagan.

Defence of  
 city.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That all suche that hath nott in theyr howses for the defence of the cittie accordinge

<sup>1</sup> An entry at head states that this assembly was held at Helmagenocke, within the franchises of Dublin, on

account of the pestilence then in the city. The membranes of this roll are not in chronological sequence.

Roll viii.  
m. 3.

the lawe past the last Mydsomer assemblye, are dis-  
fraunchised without they bringe due prowffe before Mr.  
Patricke Googhe, nowe Maior, for ther owne descharge  
before the poost assemblye.

1557  
Disfranchisement.

[2.] That John Forde, Clement Ffraunch, botmakers,  
Thurston Anderton, pewter[er], and Yvan Meryddyth, are,  
for dyvers contemptes against the state and lawes of the  
cittie, disfraunchesyed and dismissed from all liberties  
and frauncheses of the same cittie.

Contempts.

[3.] That John Blackneye shall have, use and exercise  
the office of watter bayliff of this cittie in styde and  
place of Mr. Edmond Barron, deceased, during his good  
behavyour, executing duelly of his office, and doying his  
duetye and obedience to the Maire of Dublin that is, or  
any tyme hereafter shall be.

John  
Blackneye,  
water-  
bailliff.

[4.] That Fraunces Caudell shall have, use and exercise  
the office of the Maiors sergant of this cittye, in styde  
and place of William Bremeiam, deceased, during his  
good behavyour, [etc., as in no. 3.] and during the Maire  
for the tyme being [h]is pleasure.

Francis  
Caudell,  
Mayor's  
sergeant

[5.] That Arlandyr Bowcly shall have, use and ex-  
ercise the office of a common sergeant of this cittie in  
styde and place of Henry Ardaght, deceased, during his  
good behaviour, executing duelly his office, and dowying  
his duete and obediens to the Maire and Sheriffes of  
Dublin, that is nowe or any tyme hereafter shall be, and  
duryng the Maire for the tyme being [h]is pleasure.

Arlandyr  
Bowcley,  
common  
sergeant.

[6.] That Nichollas Boucly shall have, use and exer-  
cise the office of a comen sergeant of this cittye in  
styde and place of Thomas Nowllde, decessed, during  
[etc., as in no. 5].

Nicholas  
Boucly.

[7.] That (*blank*) shall have, use and exercise the office  
of a common sergeant of this cittye in styde and place  
of George Fitzsymons, during [etc., as in no. 5].

Common  
sergeant.

[8.] That Nichollas Bernes, nowe of Dublin, mariner,  
shall be and is admitted to the fredomes and libertyes of  
the cittie of Dublin, at the request of Mr. Patricke

Nicholas  
Bernes,  
mariner.

1575. Goghe, Maire of the said cittie, during his naturall life, Roll viii.  
m. 3.  
and dwelling in the same cittie as a cittezen.

Admission  
to fran-  
chise. [9.] That Henry Herryson, ioyner and carpender,  
shalbe and is admitted into the fryudomes and libertyes  
of the cittie of Dublin, at the request of Mr. Patrick  
Goghe, Maior of the said cittie, during his naturall life,  
and dwelling in the same as a cittizen.

Denis  
Collier,  
physician,  
surgeon. [10.] That Denis Collier, phisician and surgien, shalbe  
and is admitted to the fraunches, fryudomes and libertyes  
of the cittie of Dublin, in consideration that he nowe ad-  
ventured his life in this contagious tyme of plague into  
the cyttie, attendyng upon the Maire and every other  
that shalbe in danger or neede of phisicke or surgrye;  
that he shall continue duringe his life in service of the  
cittie, as well in the tyme of plague as in all other tymes,  
doying his duety, taking for his [fee] as the patient and  
he shall agree, or as the Maire for the tyme being shall  
resonnably order or adward.

Goughe,  
Alderman. [11.] That John Goughe, of Dublin, alderman, shalbe m. 3 b.  
from hencefourthe dissmyed and expulsed from all  
fredomes, frauncheses and libertyes of the cittye of  
Disfran-  
chisement. Dublin, for that he hath not kept two lawfull men in  
his house to watche and warde in the saide house, and  
to redye and rescu the watche of the cittye if occasion  
showld serve, by vertue of a law<sup>1</sup> established the fowrthe  
Fryday after mydsomer, in the assemblye then holden  
before Mr. John Ussher, Maior, in [the] Tholsell of  
Dublin, 1575.

Disfran-  
chisement. [12.] That James Dartas, of Dublin, John Guedon  
FitzNichollas, alderman elected, Sir William Sarsefield,  
knight, alderman, Edward Pepar[d], Michael Bee, alder-  
man, Gilles Allen, alderman, John Lewtterell, the elder,  
Thomas Fitzsymons, alderman, John Lewtterell, the  
yonger, Richard Galteron, Thomas Caue,<sup>2</sup> late Sheriff,

<sup>1</sup> See p. 100.

<sup>2</sup> On the roll each of these names forms  
the subject of a separate order. The  
names are followed by a partly oblite-

rated list of other persons similarly ex-  
pelled, among whom were the fol-  
lowing:—Robert Rychford, Thomas  
Myeaghe, Edmund Barnuell, Thomas

Roll viii.  
m. 3 b. shalbe dismysed and expulsed from all the fredomes, 1575.  
frauncheses and libertyes of the cittye of Dublin for Expulsion.  
transgressing and offending the lawe aforesaid.

m. 1. 1575-6.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1575. 1575-6.  
Memorandum: That the iii.th Frydaie next after the  
feaste of the Nativitie of oure Lord God, in the yeare of  
His Incarnacion 1575, et anno regni domine nostre regine  
Elizabeth, que nunc est decimo octavo, in the assemblee Assembly.  
then holden theise orders, statutes and lawes weare Orders.  
taken, establisshed and past, as heerafter ensuythe, Statutes,  
Laws.  
videlicet:

[1.] Whereas complainte was made by dyvers the  
commens and inhabitauntes of this cittie that the infec- Infection.  
tion of pladge dyd growe in this cittie cheiflie by meane Plague.  
that the inhabitauntes of this cittie and suburbes, whose  
howses was or is infected with the same disseise, do Disease.  
keape the same secreate, and soo ther neighbors or Conceal-  
outhers repayinge to them are trapped in the same ment.  
disease or seyecknes onely by that meane: it is therfore Sicknes.  
for remedye therof enacted, ordeigned and establisshed,  
by the authoritie of this assemblee, that if any freeman Freemen.  
or inhabitaunt of this cittie or suburbes doe keape Inhabi-  
secreate any one that fall seyecke within his or ther house tants.  
or houses, and doo not informe Mr. Maior for the tyme Houses.  
beinge, the alderman his deputie or constable of the  
warde wherin he dwell, within xxiiii. howres after the  
person fall seyecke, that then the same householder, for House-  
not making relacion as aforesaide to be imprysoned for holders.  
fowre score dayes, and his house cloased uppe soo manye Imprison-  
dayes, and after banisshed the cittie for ever, and alsoo ment.  
loose his freadome and bee disfraunchesyed of and from Penalties.  
Disfran-  
chisement.

Shelton, Patricke Fininge, James Din-  
haam, Thomas Berthe, Richard Nott,  
Robert Bathe, Denis Kevan, Richard  
Ronsell, Patricke Whitte, William  
Maior, John Foster, Patrick Whessyd,  
George Fyenes, Edmond Conran, Pa-

trick Duffe, John Penteny, Patrick  
Malone, Richard Haye, Robert Vese,  
George Fagan, Nicholas Byrne, Trys-  
tram Ardecson, William Calfe.

<sup>1</sup> 18 Elizabeth.

1575-6. all the lyberties of this cittie, if he bee a freman, for ever. Roll viii.  
m. 1.

Great  
garden,  
All  
Hallows.  
Lodgings  
for the in-  
fected.

[2.] That the greate gardinge in Allhallowes nowe in the occupacion of William Stuoks, shomaker, is appointed to buylde lodgings in for the releife of the infected; also, that Mr. Edward Peppard [h]is house ther, and the steapell, bee in lycke sorte taken for lycke use as aforesaide; and that Mr. Maior for the tyme beinge shall see lodgings made for suche as shall happen to be infected upon the cittie revenue; and that honnest house holders be apointed to keape the seyke fowlkes, and the parties that send any person being seyke thether shall fynde them meate and dryncke and all outhere necessities; and that a gate shalbe made uppon the utter gate of Allhallowes, and the same to be locked and garded with suche number of watchmen as Mr. Maior shall thyncke expedyent. It is lyckwise agreid that, wheare[as] Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons tooke awaye the sklates of the gate house of Alhallowes, that Mr. Maior shall compell hyme to come and buylde the same in decent order.

Sick folks.

Gate of  
All  
Hallows.

Building.

Disfranchisement.

Departure  
to country.

Plague.

Depopulation  
of city.

Masters of  
Corporations.

Fines.

Submission.  
Restoration.

[3.] Wheare[as] dyvers free inhabitauntes of this cittie are disfranchesyed by vertue of a lawe<sup>1</sup> made the last midsommer assemblee, in anno 1575, for not havinge nor leavinge sufficient persons in ther howses, upon ther departure into the countrye, shounynge from thinfection of plage that heare then was, by meanes wheareof the cittie was greatelie weakned and dispopulated: it is therfore ordeigned and establisshed, by the authoritie of the saide assemblee, that Mr. Patrycke Goughe, nowe Maior, Mr. James Bellewe, thesawrer, and Patrycke Dowdall and Mr. Walter Ball, alderman, callinge to them twoo or three masters of the corporacions, shall have full and whoole power and authoritie, by vertue of this assemblee, to levie suche fynes, upon suche persons as have made ther submission, as to them shall seame resoonable, and then, upon payement of ther fynes, to restore

<sup>1</sup> See p. 100.



Roll viii.  
m. 1.

them to ther former liberties: and all suche as have 1575-6.  
not made ther submission, yf they doo not submytt  
themselves by Shrofttyde next and immediatlie ensuinge, <sup>Shops.</sup>  
that then ther shoppes to be cloosed upp, and ther boodies <sup>Imprison-</sup>  
to be put in pryson, and ther to remayne untill they <sup>ment.</sup>  
paye suche fynes as the saide Mr. Maior and thaldermen  
aforesaide shall leavie or appointe upon them.

[4.] That Phyllyppe Drynamè, dromer, shall have <sup>Philip</sup>  
the styPend of fowre poundes, Irishe, per annum, dur- <sup>Dryname,</sup>  
inge the tyme of his goode service and obedience; and <sup>drummer.</sup>  
that the Maior for the tyme being shall gyve hym his  
table and twoo yardes and a haulfe broode cloothe for <sup>Broadcloth.</sup>  
his lyverie, hee gyving goode and diligent attendance  
upon the Maior as a servinge man ought to doo, and  
performing all suche [covenantes] as hee promysed  
before, which is to instructe and learne fowre outh- <sup>Instruc-</sup>  
er honnest yonge men to strycke the drome, and to be in a <sup>tion to</sup>  
redynes at all tymes, when occasion shall serve, on <sup>young men.</sup>  
stacion dayes and outhers, etc., accordeinge the cove- <sup>Striking</sup>  
nautes agreid with hym. <sup>drums.</sup>

[5.] Auditors: Patrick Goóghe, Mayor; James Bellewe, <sup>Auditors.</sup>  
treasurer; Richard Rouncell, Nicholas Duffe, Patricke  
Bron, John Luttrell Fitz Robart, John Dornynge, William  
Pyggott, Robert Sheyle, Richard Ball, junior. Signed:  
Patricke Googhe, Maior; Richard Fyan, Henry Browne,  
Cristofer Fagan, Patricke Dowdall.—Partly obliterated.

[6.] Whereas dyvers persons of goode and sufficient <sup>Ancient</sup>  
abilitie have bene, accordeinge the auncient and lawdable <sup>orders.</sup>  
orders of this cittie, called and elected to the rowmes, <sup>Elections.</sup>  
places and offices of aldermen, Sherives, constables and <sup>Aldermen.</sup>  
other offices within the saide cittie, which, of their mere <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>  
wylfulnes, hath and contynuallye, from tyme to tyme, <sup>Constables.</sup>  
undutiefullie and little ponderinge their othe, do refuse to  
take and enter into the said rowmes and offices when  
they are duelly elected therunto, wharby greate con-  
troversie and inconvenience hath hapened and daylie  
more and more lycke to happen, to the overthrow of all

<sup>Refusal</sup>  
<sup>of office.</sup>

- 1575-6, auntient orders and the commen state of this cittie, if speedie remedie be not provided: it is therfore orderyd, by the auctoritie of this assemblie, that whatsoever person hee be that is or shalbe elected to be an alderman accordinge the auntient manner used within this cittie, and will refuse to accept the same, shall forfeite and paie as a fyne one hundred poundes, currant monny of Englande, to the threasurie of the said cittie, to the use of said cittie. And if anie person or persons be chosen and elected accordinge the auntient manner used in the said cittie to the office of Sheriffe, and will refuse the same except he pouldge hymeseilfe by othe . . . that [he is] not able to supplie that rowme, [he] shall alsoe paie one hundred poundes, as aforesaid. Alsoe, if anie refuse to be deputie alderman . . . shall forfeite *x.li.*, to be paid as aforesaid. And, further, if anie refuse to be constable of anie warde within this cittie, wherein he be dwellinge, he shall also forfeite and paie fyve poundes sterlinge in manner as before is appointed: provided that the constables and deputie aldermen of everie warde shalbe amoved and changed everie yeare.—Signed: Patricke Googhe, Maior of Dublin; William Barnewall, Richard Fagan, Sheriffs; John Ussher, Christofer Sedgrave, Nicholas Fitzsymon, Patricke Dowdall, James Bellewe—Partly obliterated.
- 1575-6, Election. Aldermen. Refusal of office. Fine. Sheriffs. Deputy Aldermen. Constables of wards. Mayor. Sheriffs. Disfranchisement. All those nominated persons, and every one of them, is dyssemysed of and frome the fredome, fraunches and libertyes of Dublin for the like cause and consideracion aforesaid :—Nicholas Veldon, John Dorning, James Rien, Thomas Smithe, Walter Plunket, Richard Flowdy, Robert Talbot, Thomas Colman, James Quyettrout, James Veldon, Adrian Henrysone John Dulling, Patricke Longan, Patricke May, John Unffroy, John Marchant, Georges Waffer, John Foster, Nicholas Lyste, Richard Whitte, Nicholas Morece, James Gaskoinge, Nicholas Lynsey, John Lunmey, Rychard Goodshepp, Matthew Guedon, Robert Sylle, Nicholas Dromegould, James Bedloo, Thomas

Roll viii.  
m. 1 b.

m. 2.

Roll viii.  
m. 2.

Jareble, Thomas Byrne, Simon Hande, William Betha, 1575-6.  
 Christofer Hay, James Conell, William Kelley, Thomas Disfranchisement  
 Cusake, Michel Druman, John Stahens, Walter Sedgre,  
 William Duffe, Robert Cadell, Patricke Finsenne, John  
 Malon, John Byertt, Rychard Gennad, James Tyrell,  
 Geoffroi Brotton, Richard Auster, William Plunkett  
 John Richfford, Walter Galteron, Richard Hewes, Richard  
 Duffe, Guedon Fitzhery, John Foo, John Elyott, Walter  
 Kelley, Matthew Goodying, Phillipe Odone, John Maran.

[7.] It is agreid, by thauctoritie of this assemblye,  
 that a cesse shalbe made of the some of twoo hundred Cess for  
 poundes, sterlinge curraunte monny of England, for the watching  
 and gardinge of the cittie in this present and guard-  
 tyme of trowble and seycknes in this cittie; and for ing city.  
 to sesse the same ther is nominated, by the auctoritie  
 of this assemblye, those persons whose names ensue :—  
 For the Maiors : (*blank*); for the Sherives : Johne Cessors.  
 Luttrell Fitz Robart, and Mr. Nicholas Duffe; and [for]  
 the rest of the merchautes : Johne Lennane [and] Mr.  
 Nicholas Ball; for the xlviij., lxxxxvi., and the rest of the  
 commens : Richard Hodgesson, Thomas Verdone, mer-  
 chaunts, William Pyggott, tanner, and . . .

1576. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1576.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- Admis-  
 ship :—Wolfran Barnewall, Lucas Bath, James Eustace, sions to  
 Richard Taylor, Gerald Fagan, merchants; Patrick franchise.  
 Merchaunt, cooper; Edmund Rowland, shoemaker;  
 Bartholomew Veldon, Richard Dowden, tanners; John  
 Downgan, joiner; Patrick Banes, mason; Walter Elyotch,  
 smith; John Brown, currier; Geoffrey Crumewell, John  
 Ferroll, bakers; John Donnaghe, miller, . . .<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 22 April, 1576.

<sup>2</sup> Membrane 2 b is occupied by two deeds as follows :—1. Walter Newman conveys to Walter Goldinge, of the grange of Portmarnoke, gentleman, John Ussher and Richard Galtryne, of Dublin, merchants, leases, tithes, interest, possession in the house wherein

he dwells in the High street, Dublin, a garden in Rochell lane, and all his goods and chattels within the realme of Ireland. 8 March, 1562-3. 2. Jane Tooker, widow of Nicholas Tooker, of London, grocer, appoints Thomas Chester, of London, draper, to act as her attorney. 2 December, 1575.

1576.

1576. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Roll viii.  
m. 8.Orders.  
Laws.  
Decrees.

Assembly.

Memorandum: That the fourthe Fridaie nexte after the feast of the Nativitie of Saint John Baptiste, in anno Domini 1576, and the xviiiith yeare of the reigne of oure soveringe ladie, quene Elizabeth, thos orders, lawes and decrees ensuing weare made, ordeyned and establisshed etc., in full assemblie holdene within the fraunches and liberties of the cittie of Dublin:

Treasure.

Prosecu-  
tion of  
laws.Pretended  
privileges.Assess-  
ment on  
corpora-  
tions.Defence of  
fran-  
chises.

[1.] That forasmuche as ther is no present store of trespure in the threspure house of this cittie to beare the costes and chardges in prosecutinge the lawes in the behalfe of this cittie agaynst those forrens that by collar of pretended places of pryveledges, as well within this cittie as otherwhere neare adioyning therunto, do greatlie anoye thenhabitauntes of the said cittie, that the somme of fiftie poundes, sterlinge current monney of Englund, shall be assessed upon the severall corporacions of this cittie, according the auncient mode, and the same to be putt into the custodie of Mr. Christofer Sedgrawe and Mr. Christofer Fagan, aldermen, to be by theme disborste, as occasion shall serve, for the defence of the said frauncheses; and if the said som shall not suffice for the purpose as aforesaid, then so muche more to be chardged and sessed in liek manner as aforesaid, and that Mr. Patrick Goghe, nowe Maior, Mr. Richard Rownsaile and Mr. Nicholas Ball, aldermen, shall prosecut the lawe in mayntenaunce of the frencheses and liberties of this cittie as afforsaid, calling unto theme John Penteny, Robert Sheile, shomaker, Denis Saye, taylor, and William Browne, baker, to asseesse and assyst theme from tyme to tyme in the premisses, as occasion shall serve.

Care of  
river.  
Quay.  
Water-  
bailiffs.

[2.] That if eny filthie sand, gravell, stones, or other [kynde] of filthred be throwen into the ryver, or be restinge uppon the keye, and that the water balyves do not presentlie see the same conveighed and carried awaye before the Mayor or Sheryves for the tyme beinge, or eny of the aldermen, do espye and fynde the fault. then

Roll vini.  
m. 8.

every of the water balyves shall paie (as a fyne) for every fault so founde ii.s. sterlinge, to the master of the Trenetie Yelde, for the tyme beinge, to thuse of the said yelde, and also the boddies of the said water balyves and (*oblit.*) theme to be comitted to the Newgate ther to remayne for xlviii. howres, by the appointment of the Maior for the tyme beinge.

1576.  
Fine.

Trinity  
Gild.

Newgate.

[3.] That no freman henceforwarde shall [levy] eny kynde of custome out of suche wodd as he or they shall bringe in his or ther boote or vessell to the havene and keye of this cittie, and there dischardge the same.

Custom.  
Wood.

[4.] That the severall corporacions of and within this cittie shall beare and paye the therde parte of that which the Trenetie Yelde payeth of the [cesse to be] levied for the kepinge of the calledors in Alhallowes, fyndinge of pore seeke people in the same, and otherwise, porters of gates, and others, the som of v. markes, sterlinge current of Englund, beinge the therde parte of cc.li. cest as afforsaid.

Corpora-  
tions.

Trinity  
Gild.  
Cess.  
All  
Hallows.

[5.] That Condrane,<sup>1</sup> nor none of his fellows, officers, nor ther successors, officers of this cittie, shall bey or take upp eny tymber, lathes, bordes, planckes, colme, or ores, for themselves or eny others use, except for ther owne onlie provicion, uppon payne of forfiture of the premisses and imprisonment of the said Condrane, or eny of his fellows, officers, as often as . . . who comitethe the said fact; and that all ancient lawes made for the premisses shall stand in force; and, also, that no other person or persons shall at eny tyme bey eny of the . . . sell the same agayne, uppon payne of forfiture of the thing so bought, and . . . of the partie or parties unles hit be onelie coulme, which whosoever beyeth to have license of the Mayor for the tyme being, to sell the same to the lyme men at suche reisonable [rates as the] said Mr. Mayor shall appoint.

Condrane.  
Timber.  
Culm.  
Ores.

Ancient  
laws.

Lime.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 49.



1576. [6.] That William Fyton, William Stubbs, . . . . Roll viii.  
Smithe, and Robert Sheile, uppon ther owne propre costes m. 8.  
and chardges, shall . . . gettinge of all suche  
warrantes as remayneth as yet unaunswere for soldiours  
cest within this cittie and suburbes from tyme to tyme.
- Warrants  
for soldiours
- [7.] That Edward Whitt, merchaunt, and Edmund  
[Devenishe, the] yonger, merchaunt, shalbe Shiriffes of  
this cittie from Mighelmas next, for one whole [yeare]  
then following.
- Sheriffs
- [8.] It is lickwise agreed that the stayres builded by  
Raulf Grimesditch, [on the] sowthe side of the chappell  
adioyninge to the bridge foote, shalbe pluct downe, for-  
asmuche as he builded the same without licens of the  
cittie. Signed: Patricke Goghe, Maior, Dublin; William  
Barnewall, Shiriffe; Richard Fagan, Shiriffe; Richard  
Fyan, Christofer Fagan.<sup>1</sup>
- Stairs.  
Chapel.  
Bridge-foot
- Mayor,  
Sheriffs.
- Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.
- Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: William m. 7.  
Goughe, clerk. Admitted, on having served appren-  
ticeship: Patrick Plunkett, Richard Barnewall, William  
Barnewall, Thomas Barry, Walter Gerrott, Patricke  
Aspolde, Martin Hussey, Robert Hamon, merchants;  
Charles Doyn, Patrick Forster, Catherina Roo, Catherina  
Stanley, Alsona Bryde, Anstacia Farrenun, single women;  
John Nevell, baker, Henry Browne, tanner, James  
Browne, barber, Margaret Byrne, William Briskey,  
Christopher Alene, cutler. Henry Hussey, junior. Ad-  
mitted, on payment of fines: Hugh Buckley, mason;  
John Gygen, cook; William Cranch, Simon Hobelthorne,  
glaziers; William Mando, sherman; Walter Robens,  
armourer. Also: George Ussher, as son of Thomas  
Ussher, freeman; Thomas Plunkett, as son of Henry  
Plunkett. Signed: Patricke Goghe, Maior, Dublin;  
William Barnewall, Shiriffe; Richard Fagan, Shiriffe;  
Richard Fyan, Christofer Fagan.
- Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

<sup>1</sup> Membrane 8 b is occupied by tran- | 1576, between Owen Murry and Thomas  
script of a partly obliterated indenture, | Jenison, of Dublin.

Roll viii.  
m. 4.

1576. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

1576.

Mayor: John Goughe. Sheriffs: Edward Whitt, Mayor,  
Edmond Devnishe. Sheriffs.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That ther shalbe hence- Plague.  
forwarde two callodors and two visitors appoynted to Visitors  
attend frome tyme to tyme, uppon those that shalbe in- to the  
fected, within this cittie and suburbs therof, and theme infected.  
to kepe and burie as occasion shall serve; and the said Burials.  
callodors and visitors to have *vi. d.*, sterling, apese by the  
daie, and the same to be payde monthlie out and uppon Payments.  
the cittie revenues, of the furst that can be receved; and  
the said callodors and visitors to contynewe in paie so  
long tyme as it shalbe thought convenient by Mr. Mayor  
and his bretherin.

[2.] That Corbett Daylie, gonner, shalbe restored to Corbet  
his office agayne in consideracion that he shall bryng Daylie,  
upp and trayne in his facultie and science some yong gunner.  
man suche as Mr. Mayor for the tyme being and his Training.  
bretherin shall appoynt; and also shall gyve his dilligent  
attendance uppon Mr. Mayor frome tyme to tyme, and Attendance  
not to departe frome hym without his speciall license; on Mayor.  
and the said Corbett shall have the halfe yeares fee Fee.  
that is supposte to be dewe before he was displaced  
frome his office, yf the same shall not be founde to be  
dewe unto hym; and the other yeares fee which he  
claymeth to be dewe, he shall lose for his misdemenor;  
and, withall, if he do not his dilligent service to the  
Mayor and cittie of Dublin henceforwarde, he to be  
forthwith removed, and an other to be appoynted and  
placed in his rowme.

[3.] That frome this tyme forwarde no hering fishe Herrings.  
shalbe made within the cittie walls and suburbs therof,  
uppon payne of forfeiture of the same, yf the gells therof  
be not every night carried without the cittie and presentlie  
buried under the grounde.

[4.] That Edward Whitt and Edmond Devnishe, Sheriffs.  
nowe Sheryves, shall paie the some of eight pounds,

1576. Irishe, to be employed for payment of callodors and Roll viii.  
iii. 4.  
 Banquets. others in eise of the cittie, for and in consideracion of the  
 Drinking on St. Stephen's Day. bancketes and dryncking which by them should be  
 bestowed uppon Hallonday and Saint Stephens daic.

Ancient laws. Corn. [5.] Where[as] it appereth by auncient lawes of this  
 City officers. Mills. cittie that ther was a certayne quantitie of corne to the  
 number [of] xxxvi. peckes or therabouts assigned unto  
 the common officers of this cittie out of the mylls neare  
 adioynning unto the same, which corne by some means  
 unknowen hath bene of longe tyme detayned and un-  
 payed: it is therfore agreed by thauctoritie afforsaid  
 that an officer shalbe sent to the said mylls to demaunde  
 the payment of the said corne, and withall to gyve the  
 Millers. myllers chardge that they from henceforward shall  
 paie no more corne out of the same mylls unto Mr.  
 Justice Talbot. Justice Talbot<sup>1</sup> except he showe what title he claymeth  
 in the same frome the cittie before Mr. Mayor and  
 Mr. Recorder.

[6.] That Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman, shall  
 Conduit. have a lyverie out of the cittie condit into the howse  
 wherin he nowe dwelleth, and that for tearme of  
 Payment. threscore and one yeares, payeing therfor yearelie unto  
 the thresorer of this cittie for the tyme being, to thuse  
 and behofe of the said cittie, xl.d., lawfull money of  
 Ireland, of annuall rent: provided that the same lyverie  
 be not prejudiciall nor hurtfull to the said condit.

[7.] That Mr. Richard Rouncell, alderman, shall have  
 Conduit. a lyverie out of the cittie condit into the howse wherin  
 Payment. he nowe dwelleth, payeing therfor yearelie unto the  
 thresorer of this cittie for the tyme being iii.s. iii.d. of  
 annuall rent: provided alwaies that the same be not  
 hurtfull to the said condit.

[8.] That Henrie Kynge shall have in chardge the  
 Wares. New hall. keping of such wares as shall com into the newe  
 hall, and that John Fitzsymons shall have the keping and  
 Prisoners. chardge of all suche prisoners as shalbe comytted therunto.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 33.

Roll viii.  
m. 1.

[9.] That Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman of the 1576.  
warde of Thomastret, with thadvise of the deputie Thomas-  
aldermen of the same warde, shall appoynt one or two street.  
such as they shall thinck good to have care and over-  
sight of the keping cleane of the streame of the said Stream.  
strete, and to punishe at ther discreSSIONS all suche per-  
sons as shalbe found throwing or washing eny filthred in Washing.  
the said streame; and that every persone that hereafter  
shalbe found . . . shall paie unto the cittie as a fyne  
[vi.s. viii.d.] over and besides his or ther punishment.

[10.] That if eny the Sheryves of this cittie, elected Sheriffs.  
and sworne, do depart frome henceforth this realme Departure.  
without the lisencc of the Mayor, aldermen, cottesens Licencc.  
and commons of this cittie, he shall paie as a fyne unto Fine.  
the cittie one hundred pounds sterling, tociens quociens,  
and shalbe imprisoned xl. daies for his contempt; and  
also that none elected to be Sheryve shall departe the  
saide realme, after his election, without lisencc of Mr.  
Mayor and aldermen for the tyme being, uppon payne  
of one *cl.* sterling, [to be] forfayte and payde out of his  
or ther goodes to the cittie; and that the Sheryves  
henceforward be chosen when the Mayor is chosen.<sup>1</sup>

Chosing of  
Mayor and  
Sheriffs.

m. 6.

Admissions to franchise, on having served apprentice-  
ship: Christopher Dillon, merchant; . . . Brangan,  
shoemaker, Bartholomew Wodlock, weaver, William  
Dorren, "hellier," Morgan Enose, tailor, Catherine Poell,  
James Dermott, "joyner," William Dockron, "pewterer."<sup>2</sup>

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

m. 5.

1576-7.<sup>3</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1576.

1576-7.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That Edward Whitt and

<sup>1</sup> The entries on m. 4 b are partly obliterated, and relate to the following matters:—1. "Hindrances" at All Hallows in connection with infected people there. 2. Order concerning application by William Fitzsymons for a lease of ground in the Castle street, in the holding of his mother. 3. Grant to Thomas Verdon, merchant, of a lease in reversion of two ruinous and decayed cellars in St. George's lane. 4. Extension of lease of

the grange of Baldoyle to Edward Fitzsymons. 5. Order relative to "those that have lyveries of the condites." Appointment of auditors:—Treasurer: Christopher Fagan. Master of works: Patriek Browne. At end are signatures as at p. 110, No. 8.

<sup>2</sup> Other names on this list are obliterated.

<sup>3</sup> 19 Elizabeth.

1576-7. Sheriffs. Edmond Devnishe, Sheriffes, and ther successors, Roll viii.  
m. 5.

Craner. office have the appoynting and placing of the cranner, forasmoch as they are to render accompt of the Crane.

[2.] That Mr. Thomas Fitzsimons, alderman, shalbe compelled to builde and repaire enie defectes and faultes of the slippy uppon the Merchaunt Key, according the tearme remaining of his lease, otherwise the said lease to be forfeited and made voyde by a condicion in the same expressed.

George Russell, clerk of Tholsel. Accounts. [3.] That George Russell, clerk of the Tolcell, shall have

Constables of wards. appointed to the counstables of the severall wardes of this cittie as occasion serveth; and also that he shall have fortie shillings, Irishe, yerly, to be paied unto him by the threasurer of this cittie, from Mighelmas last past, so long as he shall well demeane himselfe in his chardge.—Signed: John Goughe, Maior, Dublin; Edward Whyt, Sheref; Edmond Devnys, Sheryfe.

Admissions to franchise.—Obliterated.

m. 6.

1577. 1577.—Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

m. 9.

Orders. Laws. Decrees. Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie nexte after the feast of Easter, 1577, and in the sixth yeare of the reigne of our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, those orders, lawes and decrees ensuing weare made, ordayned and established, etc., in full assembleie then holden within the fraunches and liberties of the cittie of Dublin:

Bell. Tempest. Storms. Prayers. Danger on seas. [1.] That Mr. Mayor and his bretherin shall devise and appoynt where a bell shalbe knolled in tyme of greate tempest and storms, to thend that every well disposed cittezen may be remembered to pray for ther neighbors which be in danger uppon the seas, and that Mr. Mayor

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 7 April, 1577.



Roll viii.  
m. 9.

and aldermen shall take order what allowance or rewarde 1577.  
shalbe gyven to hym that shall take payns in knoling Knolling  
of the said bell; and what warrant the said Mr. Mayor  
and aldermen shall make for the payment therof, the  
same to be allowed unto the thresorer for the tyme being  
upon his accompt.

[2.] That the master of the carpynters and Richard Carpenters.  
Bleake, joyner, shall surveigh the contry shambuls, and Country  
the wourekcs don upon the newe hall, what costes and New hall.  
chardges is bestowed upon the same by Mr. Patrick  
Goughe, and what they shall certify therof the said Mr. Goughe.  
Goughe to have allowance accordingle upon his  
accompt, forasmuche as he did the same without warrant,  
and yet thought good that the same should be awnswered  
and allowed.

[3.] That Thomas Joy, late officer, shall have hence- Thomas  
forwarde, over and besides his stipend and pencion of Joy,  
iiii. nobles ayeare, the some of xiii.s. iiiii.℥. yearlie, to be officer.  
payed unto hym by the handes of the thresurer of this  
cittie, upon his good demeanor and behavior.

[4.] That yf the waterbayliffes do not place and sett Water-  
a good pearche or boye, this side the feast of St. John bailiffs,  
the Baptist next ensuing, upon the barr, that then Buoy.  
Mr. Bar.  
William Fitzsymons is authorised by this assemblee to  
place a boye or pearch ther, and to take the same  
perquisites and allowances hetherto paied for that Perqui-  
purpose by shipping for and in consideracion of his Shipping.  
chardges and travayle.

[5.] Where[as] ther is as yet uncollected and unrecevid  
one hundred markes, current mony of Englund, of the  
cesse made and agreed upon in the tyme of the late Arrears of  
infection, to be levied and recevid upon the severall cess.  
corporacions of this cittie: it is therfor agreed, by Infection.  
thauetoritie afforsaid that Mr. Geyles Allene and Mr.  
Nicholas Duffe shall cesse the inhabitantes within the Corpora-  
cittie; William Piggott and Thomas Dermot, the tions.  
inhabitantes of Thomastret and Saint Fraunces stret; Thomas-  
street,  
Francis-  
street.

1577. Richard Hodge and Richard Nott, thinhabitantes of Oxmantown, Streets. Oxmantown; and Patrick Buck and William Bryane, thinhabitantes of Saint Patrickstret, Saint Brydstret, and the Shipp stret. Roll viii.  
m. 9.

Colman's  
brook. [6.] That all suche cittesens as hath yssues rooning to Colmans broke shall contrybut for the cleaning therof, and that Mr. John Ussher, Mr. Henry Browne, Mr. Walter Ball, Mr. Nicholas Duffe, Mr. Nicholas Penteny, Mr. Gygen, and James Malone, or eny foure of theme, shall cesse the chardges on the rest which have (as before) ther yssues rooning to the said broke.

Common  
pasture of  
city. [7.] Where[as] the comon pasture of this cittie is daylie pastured by the cattle of such as be unfremen, and bereth nor yealdeth with eny the other fremen and inhabitantes of the same, wherby the pasture of this cittie aforsaid is greatlie decayed, and wilbe, unless spedie remedy therin be provided: it is therefore by thauctoritie aforsaid ordered that none shall with ther cattle pasture the commons but free citezens, and that proporcionatlie. The said proporcion to be oversene, touching the comons of Oxmantown, by Mr. John Ussher and Mr. Nicholas Duffe; the lick order to be taken for the comons of St. Stephens and the Hoggen Greane, by Mr. Rouncell and Mr. Ball; and who of the cittezens kepeth more cattell then he ought and shalbe alowid, he to pay yearlie for the overplus to the use of the cittie so miche as the said persons shall appoynt, and what they do herin to certefie therof the next assemble.

Edward  
Fitz-  
symons. [8.] It is also agreed, in the poste assemble after Easter, 1577, that Edward Fitzsymons, of the grange of Baldowill, gentleman, shall have a lese for six skore and one yeares uppon the [w]hole lordshipp of Baldowile in as lardge and ample manner as now he holdeth the same and the tithes therof; the said Edward, his executors and assignes, yealldinge therout yearlie to the cittie, frome the begynning of the said tearme, xlii., current and lawfull mony of Irlond, at the feastes of

Baldoyle.

Rent.

Roll viii.  
m. 9.

Easter and Michelmas, by even porcions; with clause of 1577.  
reentry yf the said rent be behynd by the space of x. <sup>Clauses.</sup>  
wickes after eny the dayes of payment; he and his  
assignes to be of the cittie counsell, and to do other <sup>City</sup>  
agrementes and covenantes expressed in the oulde lease <sup>Counsell.</sup>  
which, uppon the making of this lease, is to be surrendred;  
the land to be metted, and the said Mr. Fitzsymons<sup>1</sup> to <sup>Metes.</sup>  
forbeare and forgyve the receipt of his yearlie fee of the  
cittie untill Mr. Challenor [h]is intrest be ended, and  
from thenceforth to have his fee as nowe he hathe the  
same during his naturall lyffe; and masters John Ussher,  
Patricke Browne, John Penteny, Richard Haye, Richard  
Fagane, Robert Seyle, or eny foure of theme, are  
appoynted to mett the forsaid land betwene this and the <sup>Boun-</sup>  
next assemblie, at which tyme the said lese to be per- <sup>daries.</sup>  
fected; the chardges of the metting of the said land to  
be equally devided betwene the cittie and the said Mr.  
Fitzsymons.—Signed: John Goughe, Maior, Dublin; <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
Edward Whyt, Shyrref; Edmond Devenishe, Shyrref; <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>  
Patricke Goughe, Walter Cusake.

m. 7 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: <sup>Admissions</sup>  
William Mallon, merchant; Edward Allen, Nicholas <sup>to fran-</sup>  
Comisker, Richard Pairick, tanner, Nicholas Weston, <sup>chise.</sup>  
Morgan Doune. Admitted in right of wife: John  
Melling, yeoman . . . Signed: John Goughe, Maior; <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
Edward Whyt, Shiriffe; Edmond Devenishe, Shiriffe; <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>  
Christofer Fagan, Richard Rounsell, Nicholas Duffe.

m. 9 b.

1577.—Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] it hath bene  
complayned by the wardens and company of tailors <sup>Tailors.</sup>  
[of this] cittie that dyvers of the free cittezens of the  
same hath and dothe put such [work] as appertayneth  
to ther sciens to be made and don by forrens, not only <sup>Foreigners.</sup>  
[to the hendraunce of the saide master, wardens and

<sup>1</sup> Edward Fitzsymons, attorney-general, Ireland, 1569, queen's sergeant, | 1573, appointed keeper of the rolls,  
| 1578.

1577 eqmpany, but also contrary to the . . . lawes made and ordayned by this cittie for the same purpose: it is therefore [agreed] by thauctoritie of this assembly that uppon the delivery of the names of [such as] have offended the said lawes unto Mr. Mayor, he to see correeion uppon the [same] in sort as the saide lawes appoynt. Roll viii.  
m. 9 b.

George  
Russell,  
clerk of  
Tholsel.  
Ancient  
Rolls.  
Appren-  
tices.

Enrol-  
ment.

Register  
book.

Fees.

Marshal.

Execu-  
tions.  
City court.

Perquisites.

Riding of  
franchises.

[2.] Where[as] it hath bene showed by George Russell, clearek of the Tholsel, [that] ther be severall lawes made and apperinge in the auncient rolls of this eittie [that] every apprentise within this eittie showld, within a yeare and a day next after his entry unto serviee, have his indenture made and enrolled by the clearek of the Tholsel: it is therfore agreed and established by thauctoritie afforsaid that the same lawe shall stand, and that the clearek shall make a boke for a register wherin the contentes of the tyme and yeares contayned in the indentures of such apprentices shalbe entred and kept, and also that he shall make dillygent serche of such as are aprentises, and to take a trewe note of ther yeares, they payeing hym his fees for the same, if they be not already payed, which fee for the enrolment is *iiii.d.*, and for the making of the indentures *ii.s.*, Irishe.

[3.] Where[as] peticion have bene made by Nicholas Whytt, Marshall, that some honest man shulde be by the cittie heneeforward appoynted to serve the executions awarded out of the cittie courte: it is therfore agreed, by thauctorytie afforsaide, that the Sherryves for the tyme beinge shall place some honest and dilligent person for the executinge of the saide executions and the quenes commissions, and to have the perquisites therunto appertayninge for his paynes; and if the executions be nott servide and returned to the court within six wickes next after they be adwarded, that then the saide Sherryves shall answer the same themselvis.

[4.] That the franchises of this cittie shalbee rydden by the tenth of August next following, when Mr. Mayor shall appoynt.

Roll viii.  
m. 9 b

[5.] That John Durning shall have a lease in 1577. reversione, for threscore and one yeares, uppon the small lane called the Butter lane, payeng therout yearly during the said tearme unto the thresorer of this cittie, for the behofe of the said cittie, i.i.s. lawefull mony of Irlond, the said lease to begyne next after the expiracion of a lease theruppon graunted to Patrick Mole, deceased.

Butter-  
lane.

[6.] That henceforward the Mayor and Sheryves of the yeare paste shalbe master and wardens of St. Georges Yealde the nexte yeare followinge, as it hath bene accustomed. Signed: John Goughe, Maior; Edward Whyt, Sherreff; Edmond Devenishe, Sherreff; Richard Fyan, Nicholas Fitzsymons, Henry Browne, Patricke Dowdall, Christofer Fagan, John Ussher.

Master and  
Wardens of  
St. George's  
Gild.  
Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

m. 7 b.

Admissions to franchise :—By special grace: Catherina Waltren. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship :—William Gryffen, Roger Roche, Thomas Fottrell, merchants; John Taylor, baker, Thomas Ogane, smith, James Morron, slater, James Owen, “boucher,” Alison Seyle, John Cleare, Patrick Lyon, tanner, Elizabeth Braghall, Alson Enos.—Signed by John Goughe, Maior, and others, as above.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

m. 10.

1577. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Giles Allen. Sheriffs: Walter Sedgrave, James Barry.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Treasurer: John Ussher. Auditors: Giles Allen, Mayor; John Ussher, treasurer; Michael Fitzsymons, Nicholas Duffe, Patricke Browne, Richard Fagane, John Dorning, William Picott, Robert Seyle, Richard Hay. Masters of works: Richard Fagane, Edward Whytt.

Treasurer  
Auditors.

Masters of  
works.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] That the Maior that now is shall at the next daie of accompt see that the auditors appoynted to here the accompt of the cittie revenues shall not only then enter in heiring them, but daylie contynnu until they end theme; and for that when they breke abroad at dynner tyme they are hardlie gotten

Day of  
account.  
Auditors.  
City reve-  
nues.

Dinner  
time.



1577. together agayne, so reckninges of foure yeares unper- Roll viii.  
m. 10.  
closed: it is therfore agreed, by thauctoritie afforsaid,  
Auditors. that the auditors shall contynually remayne in the  
Tholsel. Tholsell the [w]hole daie, and ther dynners be upon the  
Dinners. cittie chardges until they fynishe the accomptes, and then  
Arrears. if the Mayor shall see the levieng of the arreradges  
according as the debt shalbe stalled, he at the yeares end  
to paie the same upon his owne pours.

[2.] Memorandum: That in the said assemblie Mr.  
Richard Fyane, alderman, of his charitable and good  
Richard Fyane. disposicion (as far as in hym lieth) hath gyven St.  
St. Andrew's Church. Androwes churche unto this cittie fraunklie and frelie, to  
School-house. be converted into a scole howse or pore howse, as to the  
cittie shall seme most convenient.

[3.] Where[as] the comon pasture<sup>1</sup> of this cittie is  
Common pasture. daylie oppressed with the catle of forrens which beareth  
Cattle of foreigners. no cesse, scott or lott with the said cittie: it is agreed  
Ussher. therfore by thauctoritie afforsaid that Mr. John Ussher,  
Quyne. John Quyne, and Thomas Shelton, or eny two of theme,  
Shelton. to take upp all such catle of forrens as pasture the  
comons in Oxmantown; Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, Patrick  
Oxmantown. Gygene and Edward Peppard in lick sort the catle that  
St. Stephen's Green. pasture St. Stephens Greene, and the Hoggen Greene,  
Hoggen Green. and the same catle to withhould till thowners therof  
gyve some acknowledge unto this cittie for the same.

[4.] That James Malone, merchant, shall have a lese  
James Malone. for lxi. yeares upon a little plott of grounde adioyning  
Meadow. Ellen Hores medue,<sup>2</sup> payeng for the same yearly xii*d.*,  
so as the same be not prejudiciall to Mr. Fagane, the  
Fishermen. high way or the fishermen.

[5.] That frome hencforth the waterbalyves shall take  
Water-bailiffs. no more out of every bote, fishing hering within the bar,  
Fishing. but two hundred hering for the seyson of that yeare: pro-  
Herrings. vided that this shall not be hurtful to freemen of this cittie.

[6.] That Thomas Dermote, merchant, shall have a

<sup>1</sup> See p. 116.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., pp. 196, 494.

Roll viii.  
m. 10.

lese in possession of the howse wherin he nowe dwelleth 1577.  
in St. Thomastret for threscore and one yeares, payeng St. Thomas-  
street.  
therout yerlie unto the thresory of this cittie iii*li.*,  
lawfull mony of Irlond.

[7.] That Mr. Nicholas Ball, alderman, shall have a  
lese of lxi. yeares uppon a howse in Patriekstret near Patriek-  
street,  
St.  
Nicholas,  
gate.  
ayoyning unto St. Nicholas gate, supposed to be wrong-  
fully detayned frome the boddy of this cittie by the  
viears of St. Patriekes, payeng therfor yerly, when the Viears of  
St.  
Patriek's.  
same shalbe recovered by lawe, xxii*s.*, lawfull mony  
of Irlond; and the said Nicholas to prosecute the said  
suit uppon his owne proper costes and chardges.

[8.] That the former order<sup>1</sup> taken by semble, for  
levieing and reseevinge of one hundred markes, being the  
therde parte of c*eli.* cessed upon the corporacions, be putt Cess upon  
corpora-  
tions.  
in execusion; and for that Mr. Mayor and Mr. Nicholas  
Duffe was twoo that was amonge others appoynted for  
the levieing of the same, and that nowe they may not Levy.  
attend therunto, yt is agreed that Patriek Gygen and  
Patriek Browne supplie their rowmes in ther steade.

[9.] That a cesse of one hundred poundes sterling Cess.  
shalbe made and levied uppon the corporacions, accord- Corpora-  
tions.  
ing the accustomed manner, for the defencee, and also Defence.  
obtainyng of further liberties by act of parliament or Liberties.  
Parliament.  
otherwise, and the same some to be committed into the  
hands of Mr. Christofer Sedgrave and Mr. Christofer Sedgrave.  
Fagane.  
Fagane, and frome them to be disbureed in such order as Disburse-  
ment.  
by Mr. Mayor and sixe of the aldermen [h]is direction  
shalbe appoynted: provided that so much of the said  
some as shall nott be dispended shalbe delivered and  
restored to the said corporacions. Signed: Gyles Alen,  
Maior; Walter Sedgrave, Sherife; James Barry, Shyryf; Mayor.  
Sheriffs.  
Richard Fyane, Henry Browne, Patrieke Dowdall.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See p. 109.

<sup>2</sup> At foot is copy of receipt, 18 Octo-  
ber, 1573, for forty pounds received by  
Robert Ussher from John Whytny, of  
the Shyan, gentleman, to the use of the

children and executors of John Quater-  
mas, deceased, under bond from Richard  
Croste of Castelljordane, gentleman,  
and Robert Cowley.

1577. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—Thomas Plunket, William Harbard, merchants; Cisslie Bleek, "joyner;" Richard Kenedy, tailor; Owen Hamon, mason, Thomas Counton, "wever," Thomas Daly, smith, John Shagnes, "bowtcher," Robert Luttrell, baker, Thomas Piggott, tanner. Also: John Gygen, merchant, as son of a freeman; William Jackson, goldsmith, for fine of forty shillings to be paid in work.

Roll viii.  
m. 14.

Gold-  
smith.

1577-8.

1577-8.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1577.

m. 11.

Orders.  
Laws.  
Decrees.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feaste of the Natyvitie of our Lord God, anno 1577, et anno regni regine nostre Elizabethe, que nunc est, vicesimo, these orders, lawes and decrees ensuing weare made, ordayned and established in full assembly then holden within the franchises and liberties of the cittie of Dublin:

Trinity  
Gild.

Loan for  
use of city.

Agents in  
England  
for city  
causes.

Mayor's  
warrant.

[1.] Where[as] the master and wardens of the Trynitie Yealde made requeste to be satisfised and payed of such mony as the bretherin of the saide yealde lent to Mr. John Fitzsymons, in the tyme of his Mayoraltie, for thuse and behoffe of this cittie, as by the said Mr. Fitzsymons his severall bills gyven for the repayment of the said mony appereth, which mony was delyvered unto Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons and Mr. Walter Cusack, then agentes in England for the cittie causes: it is therefore condescended and agreed, by thauctoritie of this assemblee, that for so muche as the thresory of the said yealde hath payed to certayne cittezens of this cittie fourteen poundes sterling, parcel of the said lone mony, as appereth by the severall bills therof, and that the same mony went to the citties use, that Mr. Mayor shall passe a warrant to the thresorer of this cittie for payment of the said xiv.*li.* sterling.

[2.] Where[as] it was complayned by certayne of the

---

<sup>1</sup> 20 Elizabeth.

Roll viii.  
m. 11

cittezens of this cittie that the glasiere, which latlie weare admitted to the franchises and liberties of the same, do take excessyve gaynes for ther worck and labore, to the hendrance of the said cittezens : it is therfore agreed, by thauctoritie afforsaide, that Mr. Mayor for the tyme being, whose chardge is that no artificer shall take excessyve [rates] for his labour or worck, do see the abuses of the said glasiere reformed ; otherwise, lick as they weare brought into the liberties of this cittie, in hope to do good, evyn so to be dismissed from the same without any favor.

1577-8.  
Glaziers.Excessive  
gains.

Artificers.

Rates for  
work.

[3.] That Mr. Patrick Dowdall, alderman, shall levie and receive such corne as is nowe payed, or ought to be payed, out of the severall mylls uppon the water coming to this cittie for two yeares to com, he defending and withstanding, uppon his owne proper costes and chardges, all suites as shalbe attempted by the Justice Talbottes<sup>1</sup> son and heire or eny other ; and the said Mr. Dowdall to bring the same unto the cittie agayne, as it hath bene accustomed.

Corn.

Mills.

Justice  
Talbott.

[4.] That John Cruse shall have and serve in thoffice of sergiantshipp wherin Fraunces Caudell latly served, together with the perquisites and wadges therunto belonging, so long as he do honestlie behave and demeane hymselfe in the same.

Sergeant.

[5.] That every streate, as well within the cittie as without, shall contribut towards such chardges as the inhabitantes of St. Patrickstret hath latlie bestowed uppon the buylding and erecting of a gate at thend of said streate, to such competent some as Mr. Mayor and aldermen shall thinck fitt.

Streets.

Contribu-  
tions.St. Patrick-  
street,  
Gate.

[6.] Wher[as] Fraunces Caudell, late officer of this cittie, made humble petition to have allowance of a warrant past unto hym by Mr. Patrick Goughe, then being Mayor of this cittie, for the payment of vi*l*.i. xiii*s*. iiiii*d*. sterling,

Officer of  
city<sup>1</sup> See p. 112.

- 1577-8. dewe unto the said Fraunces for his wadges and paynes Roll viii.  
m. 11.  
Time of taken abowte this cittie in the tyme of plagg, as by the  
plague. said warrant it appereth: it is therfore agreed that the  
said Fraunces shalbe satisfied and payed of his demaunde  
Cess. of and uppon the cesse of one hundred markes, which is  
to be levied upon the corporacions.
- Shoe- [7.] Where[as] the shomakers of this cittie, notwith-  
makers standing soundrie premonicions and warninges gyven  
unto them by Mr. Mayor and aldermen for the redresse  
and amendment of ther excessyve gaynes, from tyme to  
Shoes. tyme taken [on] such shoes as they do sell, do contynue  
in ther extremitie and great derth, to the great hendrance  
of the cittezens of this cittie: it is therfore agreed that  
Country henceforward Mr. Mayor do proclayne the contrie  
shoe- shomakers to come unto the markett uppon markett  
makers daies.
- Walter [8.] That Mr. Walter Sedgrave, now Sheryve, in con-  
Sedgrave sideracion of his callinge to the office, shall have and  
receve the rent dewe unto the body of this cittie of the  
Tholsell. seller under the Tholsell, for two yeares next, without  
yealding any accompt therof, and the thresorer of this  
cittie during that tyme have allowance therupon in his  
accompt.
- Wynfelde. [9.] That Mr. Jaquis Wynfelde, master of her majesties m. 11 b.  
[ordnance, shall] have a lease for foure score and eleven  
Ballelles. yeares uppon Ballelles, to begyne at Easter, 1578, payeng  
therfore yearely unto the thresorer of this cittie foure  
powndes, lawfull mony of Irlond, at two severall feastes  
by the yeare, videlicet, Michaelmas and Easter, by equall  
porcions, and the said Mr. Wynfelde to be bound in bonds  
of *clvi*. sterling, for the bylding of a castell or gate howse  
Building of lyme and stone in the said towne, of such height and  
of castle. bredth and leynght as shalbe agreed uppon by Mr.  
Mayor [with] sixe of the aldermen and comons; the  
same buylding to be done and fynished within fyve  
yeares next after ensuing the date herof.
- [10.] Where[as] it was complayned by Richard



Roll viii.  
m. 11 b.

Browne, merchant, that Richard Rouncell, fishmonger, 1577-8.  
did molest hym, and would nott permitt hym to dredge Dredging.  
oysters within the barr, as it was lawfull for hym to do, Oysters.  
being a free cittezen of this cittie: it is therfore thought Free  
good and agreed uppon, by thauctoritie of this assemblie, citizens.  
that henceforward no freman be forbyden to dredge  
oysters within the barr, provided that if it be provid Bar.  
that eny man that so shall dredge oysters do at eny  
tyme under collar of oysters take eny fish, then they to Fish.  
paie xl.s. for every fish so by them taken.

[11.] That George Russell, cleareck of the Tholcell, shall George  
have a lease for tearme of threscore and one yeres, Russell,  
uppon the voyde roume over the slipp adioyning to the Ship. clerk of  
Bridge end on the north side of the saide Bridge, he Tholsell.  
payeing therfore yearlie to the thresory of this cittie  
v.i.s. viii.d. lawfull mony of Irlande.

[12.] Whereas Mr. Patrick Dowdall, alderman, made Patrick  
peticion to have allowance of suche mony as was dis- Dowdall.  
burssed by hym for the mayntenance of the cittie causes City  
agaynst the shomakers of this cittie, and also agaynst causes,  
James Forster, taylor, as by a particular therof made Shoe-  
appareth: yt is therfore agreed and graunted that, foras- makers.  
much as the said Mr. Dowdall affirmcath that the said  
disbursements so by hym made was for the mayntenance Disburse-  
of this citties right, [he] to be awnsvered and allowed ments.  
his said disbursements, being sworn that they are trewe.

[13.] Where[as] John Forde, Clement Fraunces, William  
Kelly, and Thomas Troddane, haberdashers of this cittie, Haber-  
have complayned upon certayne of the merchantes of dashers.  
this cittie for putting a work and mantayning of forrens Foreigners.  
to usurpp upon ther facultie and sciens, to ther greate Usurpation.  
hendrance, as they alledged: it is therfore condescended, Faculty.  
graunted and agreed, by thauctoritie afforsaide, that, Science.  
forasmuch as the forsaide complaynantes are of those  
that contribut to all chardges of this cittie, that ther be  
such consideracion had towards theme as it shall not be  
lawfull for eny stranger to entrude uppon ther occu- Intruders.

1577-8. pacions henceforward, provided they take reisonable Roll viii  
m. 11 b.  
 Rates for work, for such worckmanshipp as they worck or herafter  
 shall worck unto eny merchant; otherwise, men to be at  
 liberty; and that frome henceforth no merchant do kepe  
 Strangers. eny stranger untill fault be founde with the saide  
 complaynantes for ther excessyve takinge.

[14.] Forasmuch as, uppon every rising forth to a  
 jorny, ther riseth greate truble betwixt the corporacions  
 and the maistrates of this cittie: therefore it is thought  
 good, for preventing of the lick truble herafter to growe,  
 that the eight underwritten be appoynted by this  
 present assembly to establish a stayed order as well what  
 Merchants. the corporacion of merchantes as also any other cor-  
 Corpora- poracion within this cittie shalbe chardged withall from  
 tions. henceforth; and also to cesse the forrens and others in  
 Magis- ther discession, etc.: Mr. Richard Runcell, Mr. Nicholas  
 strates. Duffe, alderman, Mr. Patrick Browne, Mr. John Lennane,  
 merchantes, William Picott, Richard Haie, tanners,  
 Robert Seyle, shomaker, and William Browne, baker.

Admissions to fran- Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 14.  
 chise. ship :—Stephen Coppynger, James Hollywodd, John  
 Maghry, merchants; Donald Cowlie, mason, John Mey,  
 Patrick Cowlie, shoemaker, Patrick Bathe, baker,  
 William Kelly, tailor, Richard Longg, clerk. Also:  
 Margaret Allene, as daughter of the Mayor.

1578. 1578. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup> m. 12.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] That Mr. Mayor that nowe  
 is, and two of his bretherin, such as he shall call, shall  
 Ordinance. of city. provide a fytt place for the ordynance, and to signifie  
 the said place, and what rent will be required for the  
 Masters same, to the masters; which being agreed by the masters,  
 the cittie to paye the said rent; and that also Mr. Patrick  
 Dowdall and Thomas Verdone shalbe called to accompt  
 for thordynance that through ther neeligens are lost,  
 Masters. of works. and cane not be founde and that the masters of wores

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 30 March, 1578.

Roll viii.  
m. 12.

for the tyme beinge shall have a speciall chardge of 1578.  
thordynance, and to delyver a special note at thend of  
this yeare to Mr. Mayor, and the same to be delyvered  
over by hym to the next master of the worckes under the  
same chardge, and the lick order yerly to continue.

[2.] That Barnabe Rathe shall have the office of the Barnabe  
Rathe,  
bellman.  
belman of this cittie, with all the perquisites and com-  
modities thereunto belonging, and also shall have the  
office of the master of the beggars, and shall have for his Master of  
beggars.  
Stipend.  
stipent *iiii.℥.*, Irishe, uppon every howse within the  
walls of this cittie by the yeare ; and that he shall pownd  
all the swyne that he shall fynd within the walls of the Swine  
cittie . . . streying in the streates or sekretly kept  
within eny howses ; for which he shall have, of the  
owners, of every default *iiii.℥.*, Irishe ; and likewise he  
shall serch from tyme to tyme the common swyne of this  
cittie, and so many as he shall fynd unringed of them, Unringed  
swine.  
he shall have lick fyne as afforsaid, he fynding suerties  
for the dewe excusyon by hymselfe, and a man to attend  
uppon hym, in the some of *x.li.*

[3.] That the former order<sup>1</sup> takene for the collecting of Collection.  
mony for the pore of St. Johnes house, and others, shalbe  
putt in excusyon by Mr. Richard Rounsell, and such Poor.  
St. John's  
House.  
others as hertofore were appoynted to levie the same ;  
and if that eny cittezen shall refuse to paie his porcion,  
then that an officershall take his or ther pawnes and Pawns.  
delyver them to the forenamed collectors untill they pay  
the same.

[4.] That Mr. Nicholas Ball, alderman, shall make his Nicholas  
Ball,  
City profits  
and fines.  
account of such profittes and fynes that grewe dewe to  
the cittie in his tyme of sheryvshipp and was by hym  
reservid ; and if ther be not sufficient founde to remayne  
in his handes wherby he may be satisfied of the som  
of fyften poundes sterlinge by hym bestowed in the  
defens of certayne special priviledges gyven to the boddy Defence of  
priviledges  
of city.  
of this cittie, then the same som to be payed unto the

<sup>1</sup> See p. 16.

1578.  
Accounts.

said Mr. Ball by the cittie; and the said accompt to be made before Mr. Henry Browne, Mr. Patrick Goughe, Patricke Browne, Thomas Fele, John Malone, John Shagnes, and Peter Whit; and it is also agreed that Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons shall make his accompt, for such profittes as he resevid in that yeare, and the same accompt to be made before the said audytors, when Mr. Mayor shall appoynt the same. Roll viii.  
m. 12.

Servants of  
city.

[5.] That no fees shalbe payed by eny such servantes of this cittie as are committed to the gayle for ponishment by ther masters, for that in respect therof the cittezens payeth ther offringes to the gayler.

Gaol.

Thomas  
Joye.  
Disturb-  
ance.

[6.] That forasmoch as Thomas Joye do greatlie disturbe the worshipfull cittezens as doth charitably releve hym, that henceforth no cittezen shalbe bound to releve hym, other then [at] ther owne pleasures; and that if he doo not cease his accustomed rude behavior which he dayly useth by his disturbance and hurtfull delinges agaynst many complaynantes, that henceforth his stipent graunted by the cittie shall cease, and he to be banished the cittie.

Stipend.

Banish-  
ment.

Sergeants.  
Officers of  
city.  
Arrests.

[7.] Where[as] many inconveniences daylie groweth by such the sergiantes or officers of this cittie, as, when they do arrest eny man, they after, contrary to ther othe, and to the great preiudise and hendrance of the partie playntiff, do enlarde the partie arrested, not bringing hym before the Sheryves, ther to fynd suerti, according the custom of this cittie, or put hym in geyle: it is therefore agreed that if eny officer or sergiant henceforth do offend in breking his othe, in manner afforsaid, and do not bringe the partie arrested unto the Sheryve, or comit hym to ward, shall, uppon dewe profe therof, not only forfayt his office, but also shall have such ponishment as to a periured man belongeth, and shall also fynd suerty to deale in ther offices according the contentes of ther othe.

Surety.

Gaol

Oath.

Punish-  
ment.  
Perjury.

Jaques  
Wyngfeld.

[8.] That Jaques Wyngfeld, esquier, shall, upon a m. 12 b.

Roll viii.  
m. 12 b.

surrender of the lease graunted and past under this cittie 1578.  
seale and the seale of the poore howse of St. Stephens Poor house  
of St.  
Stephen.  
unto James Fitzsimons, son to Nicholas Fitzsimons, alder-  
man, in and upon the towne of Ballelour,<sup>1</sup> with thappur- Ballelour.  
tennances, have a lease for fortie and nyne yeares, to  
begin at Easter last past, uppon the said towne of  
Ballelour, with thappurtenannces, in such wise as the  
same was demised unto the forsaid James Fitzsimons.

[9.] That Nicholas Veldon, merchaunt, shall have a lease Nicholas  
Veldon.  
for fortie and one yeares uppon the towne and landes of  
Ballecollan and the grandg therof, the teithes excepted, Ballecol-  
lan.  
yelding therowt yerly twoe hondred and fittie peckes of  
corne, and shall paie and beare all ordinary and extra-  
ordinary chardges growing in or uppon the same, and  
shall dischargde the said cittie of and for the fynding of a  
prest, and shall paie yerly eight cowple of watch hennes, Priest.  
and heriots as they shall fall, and shall set xii. aishes Heriots  
Ash trees.  
yerly in the said ground, and them to keap and mantaine,  
with other covenantes and clauses to be expressed in  
his indenture of lease. Signed: Giles Allen, Maior; Mayor  
Sheriffs.  
Walter Sedgrave, Sheryf; James Barry, Sheryf; John  
Goughe, Christofer Sedgrave, Nicholas Fitzsymons,  
Henry Browne, James Bellewe, Mychell Bee, Christofer  
Fagan.

m. 14.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.  
ship:—Nicholas Lales, weaver, Robert Eustace, Richard  
Dobern, bakers, Mortagh Daves, cook, Nathaniel Whitt,  
cutler.<sup>2</sup>

n. 12.

1578. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Memorandum: That the fourth Friday next after the  
feast of the Natyvitie of St. John the Baptiste, 1578, et  
anno regni domine regine nostre Elizabethe, que nunc  
est, vicesimo, these orders, lawes and decrees ensuing were

<sup>1</sup> Lepers'town, now Leopardstown,  
co. Dublin.

<sup>2</sup> This list contains other names, but  
they are partly obliterated.



1578.  
Orders.  
Laws.

made, ordayned and established in full assemblie then holden within the fraunches and liberties of the cittie of Dublin :

Roll viii.  
m. 13.

George  
Fitz-  
symons.

Stipend.

[1.] That the late Sheryves of this cittie, such as hath payed unto George Fitzsymons, officer, his stipend and wages of thre pounds, Irish, shalbe dischargd of that some uppon ther accomptes ; and also that the saide George shall have the said stipend and fee yearlie as it was graunted unto hym uppon his good service and demeanore.

Sheriffs.  
Accompt.

Wheat.  
City  
garnell.

[2.] That Mr. Patrick Browne and Mr. John Quyn, late Sheryves, shall uppon ther accompt be allowed of fortie foure shillings, sterling, disbursed and payed by them to Mr. Nicholas Duffe, uppon Mr. Maiors warrant ; and lickwise of iii.s., sterling, payed by them to a man of the contrie for a pecke of wheate and a sack lost in the cittie gernell : provided that, if eny tyme hereafter the licke chaunce do happen the officer appoynted to kepe the said gernell shall satisfie the partie grevid.

Concor-  
datum.  
Imprison-  
ment.  
City's  
right.

[3.] Wheras Mr. Henrie Browne, alderman, made petition to have uppon his accompt the allowance of xx.li., sterling, which he payed uppon a warrant of concordatum unto Mr. Bee, forasmuch as the said Mr. Bee his imprysonment was for standing in the citties right, that the said xx.li., sterling, shalbe allowed in sorte as the said Mr. Browne hath required.

Ships.  
Barks.  
Wood-  
quay.

Boats.

Ballast.

Water-  
bailiff.

Wine-  
tavern  
street.  
Wood-  
quay.

[4.] That the oulde shippes and barkes which lieth at the Wod Key shalbe presently carried awaie, on the perill of the owners, and that the filthred that is gathered together there shalbe throwne upp uppon the Key, and that every bote which shall dischargd there, shalbe forced to carrie ther balast therof with them ; and that Richard Condrane, water balyve, shall see this order putt in execucion ; and also that Mr. Mayor shall cause a man out of every howse in the Wyntavarne stret and Wodd Key to travail, to make cleane the former fylthred ; and if those men may not make clene the

Roll viii.  
m. 13.

same, then Mr. Mayor to force others, such as he thinck good, to ayde theme. 1578.  
Enforced  
labour.

[5.] That Huken Slote, Nicholas Skypper, Patrick Browne, and the water balyves shall appoynt a place where balast shalbe henceforth rered, received and taken by such as shall occupie eny within this ryver, and that a mark shalbe put in the same place; and whosoever shall take upp eny balast in eny other place then only in that place appoynted, he shall forfayte to the cittie as a fyne Water-  
bailiffs.  
Ballast.  
River.  
Pines. *vis. viii.d.*; and if the water balyves do not levie the same, when as yt shall fall, and after satisfie and paie the same to the cittie, that then yt shalbe awnswered .  
uppon ther owne pursses.

[6.] That Mr. Mayor and the masters of the worckes shall peruse the defectes of the Crane howse and the foundation therof; and likewise of the slipp therunto adyoining, and theruppon to take order for present repayracion therof. Masters of  
works.  
Crane.  
Slip.

[7.] That Robert Seyle, shomaker, shall have a lease for tearme of three skore and one yeares uppon the voyde grounde adyoining to the west side of St. Michael's church steeple, paying therfor yearlie to the thresorer of this cittie *xii.d.*, Irishe: provided that he com out no further then the pyllers of the saide steeple, and that the same be not noyfull to the strete. St.  
Michael's  
Church.  
Steeple.

[8.] That such warrantes as remayneth with Mr. Nicholas Duffe, wherby mony resteth dewe to the cit-  
tezens for bording of soldors, shalbe delyvered to Thomas Cosgrave to this end, that he shall bring the value of the same in calyvers, pickes and halbardes, and delyver the same to the Mayor for the tyme being, the same to be indifferentlie delyvered to the severall corporacions of this cittie, ther to be kept for the better defence of the same; the said municion to be delyvered by the said Thomas Cosgrave by Easter next following, or ells the same warrantes to be restored unto Mr. Mayor then being; and they being so delyvered to the said Thomas, Money  
due to  
citizens.  
Soldiers.  
Arms.  
Defence.  
Thomas  
Cosgrave.

1578. then the Sheryves in whose tyme the said mony did Roll viii.  
m. 13.  
Boarding of growe dewe to the cittie for bording of the said soldors  
soldiers.  
to be clearly acquitted and dischargd therof.

City [9.] That the cittie carter shall henceforward take and  
carter. carry away out of the cittie all freemens dong, and to  
take for every cart of such dong but one whytt grote.

Auditors. [10.] That the audytors, formerly appoynted for the  
Nicholas heiring of Mr. Nycholas Balls accompt, or the [greater]  
Ball. number of them, shall take the said accompt by Michael-  
mas day next; and if they can not stall eny chardge  
uppon the said Mr. Ball, that then the cittie to paie  
unto hyme fifyten pounce, sterling, which he disbursed  
for the citties affaires.

Arrest. [11.] That the arrest and seisure latlie made by Arland m. 13 b  
Seizure. Buckley and George Fitzsymons, officers, upon certayne  
Cloth cloth . . . stocke of Mr. Forsters and John Terrells,  
by vertue of a lawe made in that behalfe, Mr.  
Richard Richard Fyane,<sup>1</sup> then being Mayor, shall stand and  
Fyane, presently bee put in execusion by Mr. Mayor; and yt  
Mayor. is also agreed and by thafforsaid auctoritie graunted  
Officers. that from this tyme forwarde as well the Sheryves  
officers as also Mr. Mayors officers; and every of them,  
shall and may, from tyme to tyme, and at all tymes, as  
afforsaid, serve [and] execut the forsaid lawe without  
eny manner of exception to be made to them or eny of  
them.

Walter [12.] That Mr. Walter Sedgrave, now Sheryve, in  
Sedgrave, consideration of his suddaine calling to thoffice, shall  
Sheriff. have and receve the rent dewe to the body of this cittie  
Tholsel. owt of the seller under the Tolcell for two yeares next  
without yelding eny accompt therfor, and the thresorer  
Allowance. of this cittie during that tyme have allowance therof  
Mayor. upon his accompt. Signed: Giles Allen, Mayor; James  
Sheriffs. Barrye, Sheryf; Richard Fyane, Christofer Sedgrave,  
Nicholas Fitzsymons, Michell Bee, John Ussher, Nycholas  
Duffe, Nicholas Ball.

<sup>1</sup> Mayor in 1549-50, 1564-65.—See p. 34, and vol. i., p. 422.

Roll viii.  
m. 14 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—Matthew Haidock, John Rosseter, Arland Reynold, merchants, Robert Bee, goldsmith, Robert Moele, carpenter, David Moghan, coppersmith, James Bee, tanner. As children of freemen: Magdalena King, James Taylor, merchant. On payment of fine: Thomas Heward, fisher.

1578.  
Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

m. 15.

1578. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of Saint Michael tharchangell, 1578, and in the twentie yeare of the regne of our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Richard Rownsell then beinge Maior of the cittie of Dublin, John Forster and William Piggott being Sheryves of the same cittie, theis orders and lawes ensueinge weare ordained, made and established in full assemblie then holden:

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Orders.  
Laws.

Treasurer: Nicholas Duff. Auditors: Richard Rownsell, Mayor; Nicholas Duff, treasurer; Nicholas Fitzsimons, John Ussher, Patrick Browne, Richard Fagan, John Dorning, William Piggot, Robert Shele, Richard Haic. Masters of works: Edmond Devenishe, James Barry.

Treasurer.  
Auditors.

Masters of  
works.

[1.] Wheare[as] great inconvenience maie and do happen by meanes that the Newgat, which is the place appoynted both for the punishment of offenders, and also a geayle for such as are therein put upon execucion, is without a geayler and keaper that is chargeable with escapes and other defectes tending greatlie to the perill of this cittie, and withall the said Newgat is suffered to fall into ruyn and decay, and the building therof laied to the chardge of the cittie, others takinge the great benifyt of the said geayle, which by this assemblie is to be considered and provided for: in consideracion wherof it is agreed and established by thauctoritie of this assemblie that the said Newgat shalbe presentlie repaired upon the citties chardges; and that the Sheryves that nowe are and hereafter shalbe shall have the chardge and keapinge of the said geayle, and be keapers therof for

Newgate.

Gaol.

Decay.

Repair.

Sheriffs

1578.  
Newgate.  
Prisoners.

Roll viii.  
m. 15.

Keepers.

Repair.

Ricks.  
Furze.  
Faggot.

Oxman-  
town.

Distance.

Dwelling-  
houses.

Michael  
Bee.  
Council.

Lord  
deputy.

Mace.  
Silver.

Alderman.  
Wards.

the better keaping of the same and the prisoners therein remaining as befor tyme hath bene accustomed; and that eny lawe made for to dischargd the Sherives from beinge keepers of the same shalbe hereby avoyded and repealed; and that also the said Sherives from tyme to tyme upon ther owne costes shall repaire the said howse when nede shall require, and therof dischargd the said cittie, etc.

[2.] Wheare[as] great inconvenience maie happen by meanes of such fyrr and faggott reekes as are very neare placed to dwellinge howses in Oxmantowne and elsewhere in the suburbes of this cittie: for the avoydinge of which inconvenience, it is agreed, by thauthoritie afforsaid, that from hensforthe no fyrr reeke, faggott reeke, ne other reeke shalbe made or placed within eight feathemes of eny dwellinge howse in the suburbes of this cittie, upon the same penaltie enioined in a former lawe upon those that shall place eny the lyke reekes within the cittie walls: the one moytie of that fyne to be appertaining unto the Sherives of the cittie for the tyme being, and the other moytie thereof to the cittie thresorie: provided that this present lawe shall not be extended upon those that have alredy placed ther reekes for this yeares provision.

[3.] That Mr. Mighell Bee, alderman, shall prosecut his cause [now] dependinge before the counsaill untill the same be heard and determined or otherwise decyded; so doinge he to be satisfied by the cittie for such warrantes as he delyvered unto the right honourable the lord deputie by this citties appointment, takinge in payment therof [as much as] he do rest and is indebtedt unto the said cittie.

[4.] That George Fitzsymons mace shalbe repaired upon the citties chardges, [he] giving the broken sylver that was before abowt the same towards the amending therof.

[5.] That every alderman in his owne ward, with Mr. Nicholas Duff, shall receive of every cittizen that



Roll viii.  
m. 15.

which is by theme to be paied unto the poore, and yet resting unpaied; and, if any shall refuse to paie the same, it shalbe lawfull for the said alderman and Mr. [Duff] to take the said parties distress; and withall it is agreed that the said Mr. Duff and Mr. [Nicholas] Ball shall take Mr. Mayors accompt of such disburssmentes as he made unto the forsaid [poore] the tyme when he had chardge of theme; and what shalbe therupon found to be [due] unto the said Mr. Maior, as disburssed by him beforhand, the same to be satisfied unto him of the said som so to be receved, the overplus therof to be delivered to the [forsaid] pore according the former order.

1578.  
Poor.

Account.

[6.] That every alderman in his owne ward, with the constables therof, shall [presently] leavy the fee graunted to Barnabe Rathe, belman, in consideracion of his service in his office, [and] that he shall have his lyvery for himself so long as he shall execut his office according the trust reposed in him therin.

Fee.

Rathe,  
bellman.  
Livery.

[7.] That Mr. John Dillon, in consideracion of his present estat and former service done to this cittie, shalbe forgiven and dischardged [*oblit.*] pounce, which rested dewe upon him to this cittie, as a fyne sithens his admission to the [roume] of an alderman, so as he do delyver unto Mr. Maior a trewe note of the [fces] and profittes of this cittie, as yt is thought he can well doe.

John  
Dillon.

Remission.

Fees.

m. 16.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—John Waters, Nicholas Feld, merchants; William Keyser, baker; John More, Richard Leinagh, tailors; Nicholas Fowrtie, slater; Roland Coyn, skinner; Thomas Keane, fishmonger. On payment of fines: Patrick Wright, freeholder; John Roe, sergeant of Sir Edward Fitton,<sup>1</sup> knight.

Admission  
to fran-  
chise.

m. 19.

1578-9.<sup>2</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1578.

1578-9.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Wher[as] great incon-

<sup>1</sup> President of Connacht, vice-treasurer and treasurer at wars. See "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland,"

part iv.-1. London: 1882.

<sup>2</sup> 21 Elizabeth.

1578-9.  
Freemen.  
Summons.  
Actions.

venience ensued by reason that everie freeman of this cittie should have three summons before action were entered against him, and some having notice, understanding therof, uppon the first somons would not appeare, but absente hymselfe soe as hee would not have

Roll viii.  
m. 19.

Plaintiffs.

the rest of his summons, wherby the plaintiffe was often tymes delaied and put besides his right: for remedie wherof, it is ordered and agreed, by the authoritie of this assemblie, that eny freeman that shall henceforth bee

Suits before  
Mayor.

sued before the Mayor and Sheriffes shall have but one summon, and if hee doe not appeare theruppon, then hee to bee arrested by an officer, and to fynde suertie to the action as a stranger, which no freeman shoulde doe.<sup>1</sup>

Arrest.

[2.] Ordinance concerning assessment of two hundred

Petition to  
queen  
Elizabeth.

pounds on the city for agency in connection with petition to the queen.<sup>2</sup>

Oath.

[3.] That this othe followinge shalbe gyven to such as henceforth shalbe sworn freemen of this cittie of Dublin: Ye shall swere that ye shalbe good and trewe to our soveraigne ladie quene Elizabeth, etc., and to the heires of our saide soveraigne ladie the queene, . . .<sup>3</sup>

Freemen.

Laws  
Ordinances

[4.] Wheras certayne of the lawes and ordynances remayning in the rolls of this cittie are thought through tyme to be so growen, as rather they are hurtfull and discommodious for the cittie then proffitable: it is therfore agreed, by thauthoritie afforsaid, that the lawes established [in] this cittie shalbe oversene and perused by Mr. Mayor, Mr. Recordor, Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, Mr. Fagane, Mr. Dowdall, both the Sherives, Patrick Browne, Richard Fagane, Walter Walshe, Robert Seyle, . . . Browne, baker, Sylvester Mascall, Richard Bleeke, Morgane Newman, Richard Heuse; and that they

<sup>1</sup> This ordinance is obliterated on the roll. It is above printed from a copy taken in the reign of Charles I., from the original.

<sup>2</sup> Ms. obliterated.

<sup>3</sup> This entry is partly obliterated. The terms of the oath appear to correspond with those given in vol. i., p. 261, from the copy in the "Chain Book."

Roll viii.  
m. 19.

shall collect so many of the said [lawes] as they shall  
thinck most fytt and convenient [to stand in force], and  
theis lawes so by them to be taken . . .

1578-9.  
City' laws.

[5.] Obliterated.

m. 19 b.

[6.] Where[as] hertofore yt was used that the comen  
quarter assemblies . . . holden onlie upon Fridaie  
so as that . . . sufficientlie come not for debating  
of such necessarie busyness and causes as is used to be  
done in the said assemblies: wherfore it is, by  
thauuthoritie afforsaid, agreed . . . as well the  
nombers as the aldermen shall elect upon Thursdaie as  
well as on Fridaie . . . and what is done and agreed on  
Thursdaie to be as good as that which is agreed on upon  
Fridaie frome henceforthe. Signed: R. Rounsell, Maior;  
. . . , Gyles Alen, Thomas Fitzsymons, Nicholas Fitz-  
symons, Mychell Bee, James Bellewe, John Ussher,  
Nycholas Duffe.

Common  
quarter  
assemblies.Thursday.  
Friday.

Mayor.

m. 16.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Patrick  
Kelly, labourer. On having served apprenticeship:  
Johanna Byrn, spinster; Jeneta Nolan, single woman;  
Robert Laghlen, weaver. In right of wife: William  
Laghlen. Also: Nicholas Rounsell and Walter Rounsell,  
merchants, as sons of Richard Rounsell, fishmonger, free-  
man. Signed: Richard Rounsell, Maior; John Forster,  
Sheryfe; William Piggott, Sheryfe.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.Mayor.  
Sheriff.

m. 17.

1579. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1579.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] the masters,  
wardens, and corporacion of the Trynity Yealde com-  
playneth that hertofore they weare accustomed in all  
cesses and suche lick to bere two partes, and the  
corporacions the therd parte, and that throughe want of  
trade they be not able the same to contynue, it is  
thought good by the authoritie of this assembly that  
Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recordor shall call as well the

Trinity  
Gild.

Cesses.

Corpo-  
rations.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 19 April, 1579.

1579. Cesses.	masters of the severall companyes as the masters of the Trenytie Yealde, and such of the substancial cittezens of the said cittie as the said Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recorder shall think fytt, and upon ther conference therein to take such order as eche parties may bere ther porcions of comon chardges as to equity shall appertayne, and what order they do take therin to stande in full effect.	Roll viii. m. 17.
Con- ference.		
Common charges.		
Gold- smiths.	[2.] Where the goldsmithes complayneth that they are not equally chardged in cesses when they beare with the blacksmithes: it is therfor agreed by the authoritie afforsaid that Mr. Mayor shall call the masters and wardens of the smithes and the goldsmythes, and what order he take therin by the poste assembly, the same to stande and be enrolled to contynue.	
Black- smiths.		
Nicholas Duffe.	[3.] That Mr. Nicholas Duffe, alderman, for good consideracions, and by reyson that Mr. Brandon was discharged of the Mayoralty of this cittie, who ought by the lawes of this cittie to suply that office before hym, shall have, towards the better mayntenaunce of the same, for this yeare following, the som of eighteen pounds, sterling current mony of England, of the cittie revenue, over and above the accustomed allowance therunto gyven hertofore out of the said revenue.	
Discharge from Mayoralty.		
Main- tenance.		
Allowance.		
Mayor.	Mayor for ensuing year: Nicholas Duffe, alderman.	
Aldermen.	Aldermen: John Lennan, Thomas Cosgrave, Patrick Browne. Sheriffs: Henry Shelton, merchant, Thomas Smith, "pottegar."—Signed: Richard Rownsell, Maior; John Forster, Sherife; Wyllyam Picot, Sherife; Wyllyam Sarsfeld, Richard Fyen, Christofer Sedgrave, Gyles Alen, Mychell Bee.	
Sheriffs.		
Mayor. Sheriffs.		
Admis- sions to franchise. Physician.	Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Nicholas Uriell, physician, on condition <sup>1</sup> of dwelling within the city during his life; Alsona Ley; Thomas Cooke, William Edward, fishmongers. Admitted, on having served	m. 16 b.

---

1 "Sub hac tamen conditione, quod | durante vita sua."  
inhabitet infra civitatem predictam,

Roll viii.  
m. 16 b.

apprenticeship: John Arthur, Gerald Terrell James Bath, merchants; Richard Maccan, Edward Ball, John Morran, Edmund Mallon, "bowchers"; Maria Skryne; William Shagnes, Robert Blangan, Nicholas Mole, Thomas Eustace, William Morran, tanners; Richard Fele, glover. As children of freemen: Michael Chamberlaine, Arland Barnewall, merchants; Rosia Stanton. In right of wife: William Dolphin, gentleman; John Singleton, skinner.—Signed by Richard Rownsell, Mayor, and others, as at page 138.

1579.  
Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

m. 18.

1579. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] there was a lese graunted unto William Forster, of Dublin, merchaunt, uppon the Dames mylls, and that the same by conveyance is come into the hands of Walter Sedgrave of the said cittie, merchaunt, and after the said Walter requiringe to have the same in his owne name: it is agreed, by thauctoritie of this assembly, that he shall have the same for as many yeares as was graunted to the said William, he observeinge all such covenantes as shalbe expressed in his lese; and, further, in consideracion therof, the said Walter shall buyld and glase the sowthe wyndowe of the upper rowme of the Tolsell with one cadgment of iron and tymber necessary for the frames of the said wyndowe.

William  
Forster.  
Dames  
mills.  
Walter  
Sedgrave.

Glass.  
South  
window.  
Tholsel.

[2.] Mr. Allen, Mr. Fagan, Mr. Ussher, Walter Walshe, Edmond Condran and William Folan shalbe authorised to conclude and agree with the lord archbushope for the libertey of the glebe of St. Patrickes; and what they shall conclude to be done the same to stande to tie this cittie; and what order the said persons, or the more number of them, shall conclude to satisfie the cittie of that which shalbe agreed, or to gyve the said lord archbushope for the doinge of all which yt is agreed, they shall have aucthorytie under the city seale.

Arch-  
bishop.  
St.  
Patrick's  
glebe.

City seale.

[3.] Where[as] Mr. Thomas Cosgrave is appoynted and



1579. aauthorised by this cittie for the receipt of such mony as Roll viii. m. 18.  
 Money due. resteth dewe unto the cittezens for the victualling of  
 Soldiers soldores, by severall warrantes; and for that for the  
 England. receipt therof suit is made into England, which will growe  
 to a chardge; it ys therfor agred, by thauctoritie  
 afforsaid, that the said Mr. Cosgrave shall have, uppon  
 the receipt therof, the allowance of *v.li.*, sterlinge,  
 towarde the prosecuting of the same.
- Sedgrave [4.] That Walter Sedgrave, merchaunt, in consideracion  
 Grant. of *xviii.li.* beinge graunted hym for his soddayne callinge  
 Sheriff to be Sheryve, shall have a lese for three score and one  
 Horse yearres upon a voide pece of grounde called the horsse  
 market. markett, he surrendringe the ould lese therof, and do  
 paie yearelie unto the thresoryer of this cittie *xv.s.*, and  
 City's shalbe bounde to defende the citties right therin uppon  
 right, his owne chardges, with other covenantes to be  
 expressed in his lese.
- Sale of [5.] Where[as] inconvenience dailie groweth unto such  
 seeds. ignorante people as dothe bye sedes without warrantise,  
 and that the same dothe not growe to perfection: it is  
 agred, by thauctoritie afforsaid, that if eny cittezen of  
 this cittie shall henceforthe beye any sedes to be solde  
 agayne, and that the same do not growe with them that  
 beye the same, the partie that solde the said sedes shall  
 recompence the bier accordinge his hendrance, and shall  
 Fine. pay as a fyne to the tresory of this cittie *xl.s.*
- Luttrell. [6.] That John Luttrell Fitz Robart, merchaunt, shall  
 have the som of *xl.s.*, sterling, to be payed hym by the  
 Sheryves uppon warrant, towards the makeinge of a  
 comon pryvie in the lane ledinge from St. Michael's  
 lane. lane, and for the pavement therof.
- Patrick [7.] That Mr. Patrick Browne, alderman, shalbe our  
 Browne agent into England to borrowe and take upp, unto our  
 Agent to uses, the som of two hundred and twentie pounds,  
 England. sterling, and the same to be imploied in calyvers, powder,  
 Arms. Powder. lede and pikes, as to hym shall seme fytt; of which som  
 Lead. of two hundred and twentie pounds, we bynd ourselvis  
 Pikes.

Roll viii.  
m. 18.

to paie the same, and also thereof to kepe and save 1579,  
harmles the saide Patricke Browne, his executors and  
assignes, against those of whom he shall take the same  
som. And, further, we do agree that such bond as <sup>Bond.</sup>  
shalbe gyven unto the cittie by the governor or generall  
resevor for the two hundred pounds lent unto the  
governor, that the same shalbe put uppon the said  
Patrick's hands for his better securitie. Signed: Richard  
Rownsell, Maior; John Forster, Sherife; Wylliam Picot, <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
Sherife; Nycholas Duffe, Walter Ball, Thomas [Cosgrave].

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Richard Ashe, Nicholas Walshe, William Penteney, <sup>Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.</sup>  
merchants; John Fyn, glover. As children of freemen:  
Patrick Wade, shoemaker; Joanna Jeninges, William  
Newman. In right of wife: Richard Benet, tailor.  
On payment of fines: Richard Morhe, "chirurgion";  
John Morgane, smith.<sup>1</sup>

## IX.—ASSEMBLY ROLL, 1579-1594.

Roll ix.  
m. 1.

1579. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after  
the feaste of St. Michael tharchangell, 1579, and in the  
xxi. yeare of the reigne of our soverigne ladaie, quene  
Elizabeth, Mr. Nicholas Duffe being Mayor of the <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
cittie of Dublin, Henrie Shelton and Thomas Smith,  
Sheryves of the same cittie, these orders and lawes <sup>Sheriffs.  
Orders.  
Laws.</sup>  
ensuing were ordayned, made and published in open  
assemblie then holden:

Treasurer: John Goughe, alderman. Auditors: <sup>Treasurer.  
Auditors.</sup>  
Nicholas Duffe, Mayor; John Goughe, treasurer;  
Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman, Christofer Fagan, John  
Ussher, Edward Whitt, John Luttrell Fitz Robart,  
John Durninge, Robert Seylle, William Folan, Richard  
Haie, and Walter Walshe. Masters of works: John <sup>Masters of  
works</sup>  
Forster, William Piccott.

---

<sup>1</sup> These admissions are entered on membrane 5 of roll ix.

1579.  
Journeys.  
Wages of  
soldiers.

[1.] Wheras hertofore, at the setting forth of jornies, <sup>Roll ix.</sup> <sup>m. l.</sup> controversie did growe for the wadges of soldors goinge out of this cittie, for that no certayne order was laide downe for the same, it is therfore agreed by thauctoritie of this assemblie that from henceforthe none goinge as a soldor out of this cittie shall have wadges above the rate of xvi.*d.* sterling per diem, and that none shall goo with the standart of this cittie as a soldor but a cittezen.

Rates.

Standart  
of city.

George  
Russell,  
clerk of  
Tholsel

[2.] Wheras George Russell, clerck of the Tholsell, complained that bills is used to be exhibited to the semblie not wrytten by hym, contrarie to the auncient orders of this cittie: wherfore, it is agreed by the auctoritie afforsaid, that whosoever presentith or exhibiteth a bill in eny assemblie henceforward not made by the clerck, and thincketh by enrolment therof to receve benefitt to hymselfe, shall, before the same be delyvered, paie for the bill iiii.*d.*, which is the dewe appoynted for the bill.

Bills.

Enrolment.

Fees.

Barnabe  
Rathe,  
bellman.

[3.] That Barnabe Rathe, belman, shall have iiii.*d.* of every howse within the cittie, accordinge a former order<sup>1</sup> for the same, with condicion he do his dutie in kyllinge such swyne as he shall fynd in the streates, and rydinge the cittie of vacabonds and beggers, and also in taking iiii.*d.* of every sowe or hogg that is kept in eny howse within the cittie: provided that he pen the swyne so found immediatlie after, and not to take his dewe and so leve them, uppon payne of xl. daies imprisonment. And it is further agreed that the constables of every warde shalbe aydinge and helping the said Barnabe for the executing therof.

Swine.

Beggars.

Children of  
Richard  
Whytt.

[4.] Wheras the chyl dren of Richard Whytt, late craner, exhibited a bill in this assemblie, requesting consideracion to be had towards them in respect ther said father bestowed great cost uppon the howse over the

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 127, 135.

Roll ix.  
m. 1.

Crane; and he being but a litle tyme in the said office <sup>1579.</sup> couldre reap but small or no commoditie therof: it is <sup>Crane.</sup> therefore agreed by the authoritie afforsaid, that Mr. Mayor, accompanied with thre of thaldermen shall vewe the chardge desburssed by the said Whytt, as is <sup>Disburse-</sup> alledged, and fynding the same trewe they to tax on <sup>ments.</sup> hym that shalbe craner what in ther discessions they thinck good, before the chyldren be put from the said howse.

[5.] That Mr. Richard Runsell, Mr. John Ussher, Mr. John Luttrell FitzRobart, and Mr. Walter Sedgrave, or eny two of them, shall peruse the porchowes within <sup>Poor-</sup> this cittie, and place and displace in ther discessions in <sup>houses.</sup> such howses within cittie the pore borne in the Englishe <sup>English</sup> Pale as they shall thinck fytt or meate. <sup>Pale.</sup>

[6.] Wher[as] Mr. Patrick Dowdall requested to be <sup>Patrick</sup> allowed uppon his accompt to the cittie for certayne <sup>Dowdall.</sup> disbursmentes done by hym, in the tyme of his Mayoraltie and being thresorer, in prosecuting suit agaynst <sup>Suit.</sup> James Forster and the company of shomakers, it is <sup>Shoe-</sup> agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that forasmoche <sup>makers.</sup> as he affyrmeth that the disbursmentes by hym done was for mantayning the citties right, we thinck [it reys- <sup>City's</sup> sonable] the same being so, that he be aunswered his <sup>right.</sup> disbursmentes, being shoven they are trewe.

[7.] Order for lease of grange of Baldoile to Edward <sup>Baldoyle.</sup> Fitzsymons, the queen's sergeant-at-law, on his suit, and he discharging the cost of keeping the priest there.<sup>1</sup> <sup>Priest.</sup>

[8.] Order in relation to levying of money by cess.<sup>2</sup> <sup>Cess.</sup> Signed: Nicholas Duffe, Mayor; Henry Shelton and Thomas Smith, Sheriffs; Richard Fyan, Christofer Sedgrave, Patricke Dowdall, John Goughe, Nicholas Fitzsymons, Thomas Cosgrave. <sup>Mayor.</sup> <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>

Admitted to franchise on having served apprenticeship: Thomas Long, John Bermingham, merchants; John <sup>Admis-</sup> <sup>sions to</sup> <sup>franchise.</sup>

1579.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Browne, joiner; William Morry, hatmaker; John Wailsh, "cowper;" John Wad, baker; Robert Holmes button-maker. On payment of fine: Richard Daioben, glazier.

Roll ix.  
m. 7.

1579-80.

1579-80.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1579-80. m. 2.

Orders,  
Laws,  
Decrees.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feaste of the Natyvitie of Our Lord God, in the xxii. yeare of the reigne of our soverigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, these orders, lawes and decrees ensuing were made and established in full assemblie then holden within the franchises and liberties of the cittie of Dublin:

Complaint.  
Loans.  
Charges.

[1.] Where[as] complaynt is made by the comons of this cittie that they are onlie chardged with lone mony, cesse, jornies, chardges of soldors, and other such liek,

Foreigners.

and that forrens and unfremen kepp and take, by

Trades.

victualinge and other trade, the commoditie and proffyt, and bereth not nor is not contributorie to the said chardges with the free cittezens, to ther no small com-

Exclusion.

moditie: wherfore, and for remedy wherof, it is agreed, by the authoritie of the saide assemblie, that Mr. Mayor and Sheryves shall not permitt ne suffer eny forrener inhabitant, beinge not free of this cittie, to occupie eny trade or use eny victualinge within the libertie of the said cittie, except he be fyrst free of the same; and this to be spedelie amended and corrected as farr as lawe shall allowe of.

Victual-  
ling.  
Freemen.

Glazier.

[2.] That where[as] Richard Dobie, glasier, is to paie for his fyne, for cominge in as freman, xxx.s., sterling<sup>d</sup> the same shalbe allowed and forgyven hym, in respect that he by Marche next shall glase the wyndowes in the upper howse in the Tholsell, and the wyndowe in the litle chamber behind the masters backes; and if he do not accomlishe the same by Marche next, then he to be chardgable to the cittie for the said xxx.s.

Fine.

Windows.

Tholsel.



Roll ix.  
m. 2.

[3.] That the manechans cominge with lodes of wodd  
to this cittie to be solde shall laie downe ther wodd or  
fagottes in St. Patrikstret as hertofore they were  
accustomed, and no where els.

1579-80.  
Wood.St.  
Patrick-  
street.

[4.] That Mr. Mayor shall appoynt thre or foure such  
free men within the severall wards in the suburbs as he  
shall thinck good, to take a note of such catle as the  
unfre hath pasturinge the comons of this cittie, and of  
such unfre persons as doth sell or utter eny victuale,  
and to bringe in the said notes to Mr. Mayor, that he  
may deale with them for the citties comoditie and the  
ease of the cittezens.

Cattle of  
unfreemen.  
Commons.

[5.] Wher[as] by the auncient lawes of this cittie the  
election and choise of the custos of St. Stevens is gyven  
unto the Mayor and aldermen, [they] chosinge one ther-  
unto that shoulde be a borne chylde of this cittie, the  
Mayor and aldermen now, for consideracions them mov-  
inge, have in sted and place of sir John Kerdife, deceased,  
late custos therof, made choise of Henry Fytzsymons,  
son to Mr. Nicolas Fytzsymons, to be custos therof.

Ancient  
lawesSt.  
Stephen's.Borne child  
of city.

Kerdife.

Fytz-  
symons.

[6.] That the pyles of the bridge shalbe buylded, and  
also that the steeple of Alhallowes, nowe in lese with Mr.  
Nicholas Fytzsymons, except the saide Mr. Fytzsymons  
showe sufficient matter to Mr. Mayor and recorder by  
the poste semblie for his dischardge frome the reparacion  
of the said steeple, that then he be obliged to repayre the  
same. Signed: Nicholas Duffe, Mayor; John Shelton,  
Thomas Smythe, Sheryves; Rychard Rounsell, Rychard  
Fyan, Nicholas Fitzsymons, Christopher Fagan, John  
Ussher, John Goughe.

Bridge.

Steeple of  
All  
Hallows.Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

m. 6 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice-  
ship:—Nicholas Byrd, Simon Doyne, merchants;  
Thomas Rogers, John Lynch, "bowchers"; Thomas  
More, shoemaker; George Man, Thomas Braghall,  
bakers. In right of wife: Francis Arnold, tailor;  
Richard Pricket. As son of freeman: John Nolane.<sup>1</sup>

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.<sup>1</sup> Portion of Ms. obliterated.

1580.

1580. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>Roll ix.  
m. 3.Dean and  
chapter of  
Christ-  
church.  
Petition.

Steeple.

Collection

Book of  
receipts.Foreigners.  
Trade.  
Precinct.Chapter  
seal.

Weavers.

Work.  
Foreigners.

Intrusion.

Charter.

Nicholas  
Hykie.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas the deane and chapter of Christchurch within the cittie of Dublin hath made peticion unto the Mayor, Sheryves, cyttezens and comons of this said cittie for extending ther benevolence towards them in helpinge the building of the steaple of the said church nowe abringing downe: yt is agreed by thauthoritie of this assemblie that Mr. Richard Fiane, alderman, and Mr. Richard Fagane shall crave and collect the benevolence of the cittezens of this cittie for the purpose afforsaid, and to make upp a boke of ther receiptes, and the same shall delyver to the said deane or to suche as the saide deane shall appoynt; alwaies provided that the said deane nor chapter, nor eny of them, shall not henceforward suffer nor mantayne no stranger or forrener to use or occupie eny facultie, sciens or trade within ther precinct, as shalbe hurtfull to eny free cittezens of this cittie, and for the better assurance therof, they shalbe bound by ther chapter seale to the Mayor, Sheryves, comons and cittezens of the said cittie.

[2.] Where[as] the master and company of weyvers complayned that dyvers free cittezens of this cittie putteth ther work to forrens to be wrought and don by them, contrary to a lawe and order hertofore made and established by assembly for that purpose: it is therfore agreed, by the auctoritie afforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall execut the penaltie of the said lawe and order uppon such fre cittezens of this cittie as so putteth ther work henceforward to forreners, and that no such forreners shalbe permitted to entrude uppon the said master and companys occupacion, but shalbe forbidden and restrayned therof, upon the said master and companys chardges, so farr forth as ther chartor doth warrant.

[3.] That Nicholas Hykie, doctor of physick, in

---

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 3 April, 1580.

Roll ix.  
m. 3.

consideracion that he shall henceforward dwell and make his abode in Dublin, shall have and be payed by the hands of the thresorer of this cittie out of the thresorie and revenewe of the said cittie yearlie ten pounds, lawfull mony of Irland, begynning from Maie next, during his good behavior and usadge, and shall observe the orders and dyrections following, that is to saie, taking for the vewe and loking of eche passientes uryñ without visitacion, the pacient being a cittezen, sixe pence sterling; for every visitacion of such passient and vewe of his water, twelve pence sterling; item for eche visitacion without viewe of his water, twelve pence sterling, over and besyds consideracion that if he undertake to cure eny man for a certayne som of mony, then he to be at libertie to agre with the saide partie; also, that, uppon lysence of Mr. Mayor of this cittie for the tyme being, he may goo threskore myles out of this cittie, so as he retorn agayne within xii. daies after, and that without lysence he may goo no further then that he may retornè within xxiiii. howres after; and if the Mayor for the tyme being shall send for hym at eny tyme, he then shall com to the said Mr. Mayor presently, uppon payne of losing halfe a yeares stipend.

[4.] That Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons shall have authoritie to prosecut and recover uppon his owne proper costes and chardges such lands and tenementes as are belonginge to the pore lazars and custos of St. Stephens, and have bene and now is out of ther possession; and also shall have all such things as he shall recover by lease for tearme of twentie and one yeares, begynning his lease at Michelmas next; and that he shall not compoude, dispense, or agree with eny partie with whom he shall deal without consent of Mr. Mayor and aldermen, uppon payne his saide lease to be voide, and shall certefy from tyme to tyme such thinges as he do recover unto the boddy of this cittie to thend dewe record may be kept therof to thuse of the pore for ever, and shall

1580.  
Doctor of  
physic.

Orders.

Patients.

Fees.

Visitation.

Licence  
from  
Mayor.

Absence.

Penalty.

Nicholas  
Fitz-  
symons.Poor.  
Sick,  
St.  
Stephen's.Restric-  
tions.

Record.

1580. paye the ould rent reserved uppon the same uppon Roll ix.  
m. 3.  
recovery therof during his intrest.

[5.] That Thomas Stephens shalbe keper of the  
Keeper of Marshalsea. marshalsy of this cittie during his naturall lyfe, he  
behaving hymselfe well therin, and he to provide a  
Tholsel. sufficient and meate house near the Tholsell for the  
Persons committed, Payments. marshalsy warde, and that eche person comytted to the  
marshalsy uppon his comyttall shall paie to the said  
keper twelve pence, lawfull mony of Irland, and so  
long as he or they shall remayne to pay sixe pence  
Meals. Beds. sterling for every meale, and for his bed or chamber one  
penny sterling every night; provided that he shall putt  
Surety. in sufficient suerty to the Sheryves for the tyme being  
for saving them harmles, and also honestlie demeane  
hymselfe in the said chardge, and on fayling soe to do  
to be dischargded of the afforsaid chardge.

[6.] That Denis Haye shalbe constable or geyler of  
Denis Haye, gaoler of Newgate. Newgate of the cittie of Dublin, and shall have from  
henceforth, for dyvers good consideracions and respectes,  
the said office of constable or geyler of Newgate, duringe  
his naturall lyfe, with all perquisitts therto belonging  
Perqui- sites. . . . he shall trewely and diligentlie behave hymselfe  
to the Mayor and Sheryves of this cittie in the said  
chardge; and it is also agreed that the said Denis shall  
Building. buylde at his owne chardge a good lofte, stronglie buylt  
and well plancked, and to conveighe lighte to the same  
where at this present the ordinarie persons comytted to  
ward hath ther resorte, and also to buylde two chymnies  
Chimneys. of lyme and stone or bricke fitt for the said lofte . . .  
Loft. and also to repaire and mantayne the same so ofte as  
shalbe requisite . . . [the masters of the worckes of  
Masters of works. the] cittie at the chardge of the cittie to repaire and  
amend the leades . . .  
Leads.

[7.] Illegible.—Signed: Nicholas Duffe, Mayor; m. 3 b.  
Thomas Smyth, Sheriff; Richard Rounsell, Richard  
Fyan, Christofer Sedgrave, Christofer Browne, James  
Bellewe, John Ussher, Patricke Goughe, John Goughe.

Roll ix.  
m. 6.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace : Magdalena Clynych, “singlewoman”; Agneta Long. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship : Thomas Gerrott, merchant; John Daniel, glover; Thomas Huet, tanner; Thomas Maguire, shoemaker; John Coogan, cook; John Hanlon, baker; James Geady, “cowper;” Helena Harvie. As daughter of freeman: Anna Whitt, “mayden.” On payment of fine : Nicholas Ford, yeoman.

1580.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

m. 4.

1580. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Walter Ball, alderman. Sheriffs: John Dorning, James Mallon. Aldermen: Richard Fagan, Walter Sedgrave, John Forster.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Aldermen.

Acts and ordinances:—[1] [Wheras Philip Driname, drom, made petition to have his stipend of *iiii.li.*, lawfull mony of Ireland, paied hym during his lyfe; and that, wher[as] he receveth but a clokeloth for his lyvery, the same shalbe made up and augmented a gownecloth; and he will in respect therof traine upp thre yong men to be droms to serve this cittie: it is therefore agreed, by thauthoritie of this assemblie, that the said Philip demening hymselfe in duetifull sort shall have the said stipend of *iiii.li.*, lawfull mony of Irland, during his naturall lyfe, and that in lieu or stede of the said clokeloth, he shall have a gownecloth; wherof the Mayor for the tyme being to beare the chardge of the clokeloth and the cittie to beare the overplus, the said Philip performing as is aforesaid, that is to saie, [teach] and traine thre yong men to serve uppou the stacion dayes as droms, and other tymes as he and they shalbe therunto required; and that he shall give his attendaunce as hitherto he hath.

Philip  
Driname,  
drummer.

Livery.

Young  
men.

Drummers.

Stipend.

Station  
days.

[2.] That Thomas Duff, sonn to Mr. Nicholas Duff, now Maior [of this cittie], shall have a lease for threscore and one yeares begining at Mighelmas next following [of the] waste water and the water course therof that runneth by St. James gate in the [suburbs] of this cittie; the said

Water.

St. James'  
gate.



1580.  
Water.

Thomas and his assignes paying therout yearly to the thresorer six shillinges and eight pence, lawfull mony of Ireland. Roll ix.  
m. 4.

Ditches.  
Walls.  
Rampart.

[3.] Forasmuche as Mr. Maior hath by his severall directions directed severall of the aldermen, deputie aldermen and constables of severall wards and streetes of this cittie, to see the ditches of the same cittie and walls rampired and streighened where nede requireth, and that the same directions maie not be so . . . executed by them as yt shulde be in respect of severall howses, backsydes, walls and gardens adjoining to the said cittie walls, unles the same howses, backsydes, walls and gardens be [broken and pulled] downe . . . wherfor, and for

Safeguard  
of city.

the better sawfgard of this cittie, it is agreed, by the authoritie afforsaid, that all such walls, howses, cottages, gardens and backsydes as is or shalbe thought to be injurious or hurtfull to the saide cittie walls, or the rampering or deppe ditching of the [same] by such [persons] as the trust of the oversight therof is reposed unto, that by this order . . . the said overseers shall have auctoritie to use their discreSSIONS in breaking and pulling [downe

Overseers.

Removal of  
Walls.  
Houses.  
Cottages.  
Gardens.

of such] walls, howses, cottages, and gardinges as they in ther discreSSIONS shall thynk . . . for the more and better sawfgard of this her highnes cittie; and for ther [so doing this] order to be ther warrant: provided that this auctoritie extend no further than to such walls, howses, cottages, gardens or orchards as are within twentie yardes of the cittie walls.<sup>1</sup>

Orchards.

[4, 5.] Cancelled and partly obliterated.

[6.] Obliterated.

m. 4 b.

Riding of  
franchises.

[7.] That the fraunches of this cittie shalbe ridden the xi. daie of August ensuing, if ther shalbe no cause of stir or trouble that otherwise may cause inpediment therunto at that tyme.

George  
Russell.

[8.] That George [Russell,] clerk of the Tolcell, shall

<sup>1</sup> In Margin: "Respit,"

Roll ix.  
m. 4 b.

have the said office of clerkship of the . . . of this 1580.  
cittie, with all the perquisitts, fees, and commodities Clerk of  
therunto belonging, in as lardge and beneficiall manner Tholsel.  
as Mr. John Dillon, late clerk of the said office, had and John  
enjoyed the same, duringe the said George his good Dillon.  
demeanor therin; and it is also agreed that the said  
George shall have and maintaine another sufficient person  
to assist him in the said office from tyme to tyme for the  
better execucion therof.

[9.] That the therd parte of the whole municion Munition  
brought out of [England] by Mr. Patrick Browne, from  
alderman, shalbe delivered to the masters of . . . England.  
and that the two other partes therof that remaineth  
shalbe delivered to [such] bretherne of the Trinitie Yelde Trinity  
as disbursed ther owne mony; and that Mr. Thresorer Gild.  
of this cittie shall receve of the premisses that which  
. . . cittezens of this cittie; and withal it is agreed  
that they shall, uppon the delivery of the forsaid muni-  
cion, as before, be therof . . . Signed: Nicholas  
Duffe, Mayor; Henry Shelton, Sheriff; Nicholas Fitz- Mayor,  
symons, Richard Rounsell, Thomas Fitzsymons, James Sheriffs.  
Bellewe, Patrick Browne.

m. 8.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Nicholas Admis-  
Hicky, doctor of physic. Admitted, on having served sions to  
apprenticeship: Richard Shergoll, merchant; John franchise.  
Maghry, baker; Patrick Ferroll, "bowcher"; James  
Dowellny, tailor; William Leach, Patrick Fowlan,  
fishmongers. In right of wife: Richard Lynham,  
gentleman. As daughter of freeman: Maria Blackny.

m. 9.

1580. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Walter Ball. Sheriffs: John Durning, James Mayor,  
Malone. Sheriffs.

Treasurer: Giles Allen. Auditors: Walter Ball, Treasurer,  
Mayor; Giles Allen, treasurer; Patrick Browne John Auditors.  
Forster, John Durning, John Luttrell Fitz-Robart,  
William Piccott, Robert Shele, Richard Haie, Nicholas

1580.  
Masters of  
works.

Eustace, Morgan Newman. Masters of works: William Piccott, Thomas Smith. Roll ix.  
m. 9

St. Anne's  
ground.  
Burnell.

Acts and ordinances:—[1, 2.] Grants of leases for sixty-one years:—to Patrick Forster, glover: “a pece of grounde ioynning to St. Annes grounde, without the Newgat”; annual rent, 13s. 4*d.*; to Henry Burnell, of Castleknock, gentleman: “a pece of the Sutter lane”; annual rent, twelve pence.

Michael  
Bee.  
Accompt.

[3.] Wheras Mr. Michael Bee, alderman, required that his accompt concerning the some of one hondred pounds should be taken, and if eny thing be theruppon resting dewe unto hym, he to be paied therof: it is therfore agreed by the authoritie afforsaid that his accompt shalbe taken; and if ought remayne justlie to be dewe unto the cittie, he to paie the same; and if eny thing rest dewe unto hym uppon the cittie, he to be aunswered the same, and his accompt to be taken by the auditores at ther next syting.

Recorder.  
Fee.  
Augmenta-  
tion.

Residence  
in city.  
Liberties.  
Privileges.

[4.] That Mr. George Taylor, recordor, shall have, in agmentacion of his present fee, the some of ten poundes, sterling, condicionallie that he, the said Mr. Recordor, do presentlie repaier and do contynuallie hensforth dwell within this cittie, together that his endeavoring in the serch and furdurance of the liberties and priviledges of this cittie may more carfullie be used henceforward, and that the same agmentacion [is] to acquit eny claime of his gowne, he accomplishing the contentes herof, the same graunt to stand; otherwise the said graunt of agmentacion to be voide; and forasmuche as his present repaier requireth his great chardge of that he is unprovided for fuel and other necessaries, we do agre that the moietie of the said agmentacion be paied unto hym by warrant from Mr. Maior to the thresorer, as if his agmentacion were graunted at Easter assemblee last paste.

Traitors.  
Combina-  
tion.

[5.] Forasmoche as dyvers and sondrie traytores are combined together and dothe dailie endeavor themselves

Roll ix.  
m. 9.

to anioe, borne, kyll and spoill the quenes majesties  
 trewe and loiall subiectes nere unto this her highnes  
 cittie and cheffe chamber, and by ther trayterous attemptes  
 and combinaciones with forren enemyes yt is evydent  
 that, power so searvinge, which God defend, they  
 meaneth the subversion and overthrow both of the state  
 and also of this her highnes cittie: for the preventing  
 wherof, and that necessitie so requireth, it standeth  
 uppon every good subiect to put forth his streynth,  
 abilitie and helping hande to withstand and prevent ther  
 malise and trayterous imaginaciones before they be able  
 to passe further in ther wickednes, wherbic perell might  
 aryse unto this cittie: for the better preventing wherof  
 and streynthning of the said cittie, yt is agreed in this  
 assemblee that the walls of the said cittie shalbe  
 rampyred on the insyde foure yeardes thiek with earth  
 and other such stuffe as to the same shalbe requised;  
 and for the better furtherance and despache wherof, it  
 yt is also agreed that ther shalbe a man gyven out of  
 every howse in the said cittie and suburbes to be imployed  
 in the said worke at such daies and tymes as Mr. Mayor,  
 Mr. Nicholas Duffe, Mr. Allen, Mr. Dowdall, Mr. Christofer  
 Fagan and Mr. John Forster shall appoint and laie  
 downe; and the same to be used and don untill the  
 same rampier be fully finished and ended; and withall  
 yt is ordered that the diches in the oute syde shalbe  
 also clenسد and skowred with the labor of the said  
 people untill the same also is ended.

[6.] That James Forster, . . . in consideracion of his  
 humble submission and good behaviour henceforth  
 . . . liberties; and wher[as] he have, by the lawes of  
 this cittie, forfeited . . . agreed to abat therof  
 viii*li.*, and do herby stall uppon hym . . .

[7.] Forasmoche as Mr. John Durning and Mr. James  
 Mallone, nowe Sheryves, are through weknes of bodie  
 not able to travayle in placing of soldores as hertefore  
 the Sheryves hath bene accustomed: yt is therfore

1580.  
Queen's city  
and chief  
chamber.Subversion  
of State.Peril to  
city.

Walls.

Rampart.

Men from  
houses.

Ditches.

James  
Forster.Sheriffs:  
Durning,  
Malone.

Soldiers.

1580.  
Condrane,  
Blackney,  
water-  
bailiffs.

agreed, by the authoritie afforsaid, that Richard Condrane and John Blackney, waterbalyves, calling to them the constables in their severall wardes, shall plase such soldiores as cometh as well by daie as by night betwixt this and Michalmas next and . . . shall assist them in the daie tyme. Roll ix.  
m. 9.

Appoint-  
ment of  
craner.

[8.] Authority for the Sheriffs for time being to appoint a sufficient person, to execute the office of craner; he is to find surety, and not to be removed while he does his duty.—Signatures of Mayor, Sheriffs and others—Partly obliterated. m. 9 b.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice-ship: James Devnishe, tanner; Philip Kenreaght, goldsmith; Hugh Brisket, glover; William Millechapp, "habberdasher."<sup>1</sup> On payment of fine: Robert Fallowes, "girdler."<sup>2</sup> m. 8.

Hugh  
Brisket.

1580-81.

1580-81.<sup>3</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1580.

m. 10.

George  
Thornton.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That George Thornton, gentleman, shall, uppon his owne chardges, erect and sett upp a marek at the barr of this cittie, and from tyme to tyme shall mantayne the same; and he shall have, in respect and consideracion therof, all such perquisytes and duties as groweth of such shiping as cometh to the haven of this cittie, in sort as hertofore hath bene recevid.

Mark at  
bar of city.

Perquisites.  
Shipping.  
Haven.

Barnabe  
Rathe.

St. John's  
house.  
Beadle of  
beggars.

[2.] Wher[as] Barnabe Rathe made request to have a rowme or place in St. Johns howse wherein he may lie, and withall to be dischargd of his office of bedle of beggars, for that he can not receve his stipend dewe for the same: it is therfore agreed, in as moche as he is thought fytt to execut the said office, that he shall have

<sup>1</sup> On condition that velvet, taffeta, sarsnet, and similar materials, brought from England to Dublin, or otherwise in Millechapp's hands, shall not be sold by him by the yard, but used only in making and repairing garments.

<sup>2</sup> On condition of not using any art or occupation within the city, except the making of girdles and articles appertaining to that trade.

<sup>3</sup> 23 Elizabeth.



Roll ix.  
m. 10.

a bed rowme in St. Johns howse, and also shall execut 1580-81.  
his said office as hertofore he hath don, and that he shall  
have the same during his good demenor and dewe  
executing of his said offyce. Signed: Walter Ball,  
Mayor; John Durning, Jamys Mallon, Sheriffs; Nicholas Mayor,  
Duffe, Richard Fyan, Christofer Sedgrave, John Goughe, Sheriffs  
Gyles Alen, Rychard Rownsell, Walter Sedgrave.

m. 8 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- Admis-  
ship: John Johns, John Shyres, merchants; John Allen, sions to  
sherman; Patrick Nolane, carpenter; Richard Sheryve, franchise.  
tanner; Caterina Cruse, Caterina Frayne, "maydens;"  
Nicholas Kelly, saddler; William Rose, cutler; John  
Maghry, smith; John Hedan, John Heward, bakers.  
In right of wife: Richard Hanlon, shoemaker.

m. 10 b.

1581. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1581.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Wheras, notwithstanding  
the severall orders of assembly taken for the pasturing  
of the comons by forrens, the same is daylie oppressed Pasturing  
with cattie of such as are not fre of the said cittie, to the on com-  
great preiudice of the said cittizens: for the better mons by  
remedy wherof, yt is agreed, by the aucthorytie of this cattle of  
assembly, that the said lawes and orders of assembly foreigners.  
shalbe put in execusion, and that Edward Whytt, and Edward  
such ells as he shall appoynt, shall correct and distrayne Whytt.  
such as pasture the said comons who have no right to  
pasture the same.

[2.] That Mr. Patrick Browne shall have allowance of  
such powder as he delyvered to be bestowed in the tyme Powder.  
of the overthrowe of the Spaniards in the forte,<sup>2</sup> such Spaniards.  
powder as was bestowed at the receving of the lord Lord  
deputy<sup>3</sup> uppon his retorne from that overthrowe, and also Deputy.  
such powder as was delyvered by hym to be bestowed  
uppon Blackmonday last in going to the wodd.<sup>4</sup> Black  
Monday.  
Wood.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 26 March, 1581.

<sup>2</sup> At Smerwick, in Kerry, 1580.

<sup>3</sup> Arthur lord Grey, baron of Wilton.

<sup>4</sup> Cullenswood, Dublin.

1581. [3.] Wheras Thomas Caue, late Sheryve, made humble <sup>Roll ix.</sup> petition that, in as moche as he was indebted unto the <sup>m. 10 b.</sup> cittie uppon his accompt in a certayne som of mony, and the same being not recevid by hym of such as ought the same, he requested to be remytted therof: yt is agreed, by the auethorytie afforsaid, that forasmoehe as, uppon the perusing of his pertieular, we fynd that he have sufficient remedy to chardge the severall persons, and, uppon his complaynt to Mr. Mayor, they shalbe constraigned to paie hym what justlie he can chardge them; and to abate or remytt eny parte of such debt as are dewe to the eittie, we can not abate nor remytt the same, considering the grete chardges that the cittie is dyvers waies to disbursse.
- Complaint to Mayor. [4.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: John Gaydon, alderman. Sheriffs: Philip Condrane, John Malone.
- Refusal of abatement. [5.] Where[as] the master and company of taylors complayned that Symon Growe, merehant, did sett aworek a forrener in his howse, contrary to the tenor of a lawe made to that effect: it is therfore agreed that if the matter afforsaid can be proved before Mr. Mayor and the recorder, that the lawe to be putt in exeeuieon uppon the said Symon. Signed by Walter Ball, Mayor, and others, as on p. 155.
- Mayor. Sheriffs.
- Company of tailors.
- Foreigner. Law.
- Admis- sions to franchise. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- <sup>m. 8 b.</sup> ship: Reinald Barnewall, merehant; William Walshe, baker; John Levet, Henry Walshe, tanners; Henry Verdon, tailor; Rowland Cashell, shoemaker; Richard Duffe, glover. As son of freeman: Richard Reynold, merehant.

1581. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 11.

- Members of Assembly. Default. Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas severall persons of the numbers of the xxiv., xlviii. and xevi. made default in this present assembly daie, contrary to the ordynances and lawes of the same appoynted: yt is therfore agreed, by the auethorytie of this assembly, that every

Roll ix.  
m. 11.

alderman that is absent shall paie x.s. sterling; every one that was Sheryve, and Sheryves peres, to paie fyve shillinges sterling; and every comoner to paie iii.s. iiij.d. sterling; and that Mr. Mayor shall levie the same, to be imployed uppon the cittie workes, and withall to receve such further punishment as Mr. Mayor shall thinck fytt for ther contempt; and that every of the said numbers shalbe in the assembly befor tenn of the clocke in the assembly daie.

1581.  
Fines for  
absence.

City works.

Hour of  
attendance

[2.] Whereas Barnabe Rathe, bellman, complayned in as moche as he cannot receive the stipent dewe unto hym as master of the beggers, he requested to be dismissed of that chardge, and to apply [to] none other chardge but to be bellman: it is agreed therfore, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that Mr. Mayor and aldermen shall compell the constables of the severall wardes to levie the said stipent out of ther severall howses of ther wardes, and in default of payment, the alderman of the warde to comytt the partie that doth refuse.

Barnabe  
Rathe,  
bell-man.

Master of  
beggars.

Stipend.

[3.] Whereas complaynt is made that som be plased in the pore howse of St. Johns, being able to lyve other- wayes by ther travayle and labor: it is agreed that Mr. Mayor shall peruse the pore of St. Johns, and fynding eny ther to be able to lyve elsewhere or able to labor, the same to be removed and others to be plased in ther rowmes; and withall it is agreed that the best able of the said pore shall gyve ther assistance to banishe sturdy beggers in that stret, and that all such as be abrode shalbe removed, except they be resydent in the howse from one monthe forwarde.

St. John's  
poor-  
house.

Sturdy  
beggars.

[4.] Wheras Thibald Dyllon and others the youth of this cittie are vexed and trubled in the castle chamber, and, as yt is thought, by the setting on and procurement of John Strowbridge, contrary to the tennor of lawes and ordynances made to that effect in this cittie: it is therefore agreed by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that the lawes shalbe put in execution, yf by eny manner meane

Theobald  
Dyllon.  
Youth of  
city.

1581.  
Suit in  
Castle-  
chamber,  
Dublin.

yt can appere to Mr. Mayor that the saide suite in the castle chamber was brought or sued by the procurement or assent of the said Strowbridge, or yf ether dyrectly or secretly he did mantayne the said suite, or was pryvie to the bringing of the same. Roll ix.  
m. 11.

Alderman.

Edmond Devenishe, merchant, elected alderman.—

Signatures.

Signatures of Mayor and others, as at p. 155, with those of Michael Bee, Thomas Cosgrave, and John Lenane.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice-ship: Walter Edwards, George Pluncket, William Donaghe, Christofer. Fitzwilliam, merchants; Cowley Byrne, cook; Nicholas Tylsh, "pewtrier"; James Clere, Thomas Kep, "bowchers", William Lowlick, tanner. On payment of fine: Charles Fian, yeoman. m. 9 b.

1581. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 12.

Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: John Gaydon. Sheriffs: Philip Condran, John Malone.

Treasurer,  
Auditors.

Treasurer: Richard Rounsell. Auditors:—The Mayor, the treasurer, John Ussher, John Lenan, Walter Sedgrave, William Piccott, John Lutrell FitzRobart, Robert Sheld, Edward Thomas, Richard Haie, James Forster, Thomas Feld. Masters of works: James Malone, Henry Shelton.

St. Anne's  
ground,  
Newgate,  
Building.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That Mr. Mayor, Mr. Fagan, Mr. John Ussher, Mr. Rounsell, Mr. Nicholas Duffe, and Mr. Nicholas Ball shall peruse the grounde which latly was graunted unto Patrick Forster, glover, joyning to St. Ans grounde without Newgat, and howe moche therof as they shall laie downe to be builed uppon, and howe farr the same shall extend; the same to stand.

John  
Ussher,  
chamber-  
lain.

[2.] It is agreed by the auctoritie afforsaid that Mr. John Ussher shalbe chamberlen of this cittie for this yeare, and that he shall receve of the thresorer of this citty twenty shillinges sterling, to be bestowed for

London.  
Chamber-  
lain.

obtaining of the orders that are used in London by the chamberlen there.

Roll ix.  
m. 12.

[3.] Forasmoch as the citty have bene at greate 1581.  
chardges with repayracions done on the Newgate, and Newgate.  
Repairs.  
Decay.  
yet [yt is] nowe in greter decaie then yt hath ben, and  
lick to be worsse without greate chardges be don theron  
presently: yt is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie  
afforsaid, that nowe the same be perused by Mr. Inspection.  
Chamberlen and Mr. Thresorer of this cittie, and they to  
take such order as Denise Haie<sup>1</sup> may ether on his Denise Haie.  
chardges by meane of his former promise do the same,  
otherwise they to take order that the maysters of the Masters  
of works.  
workes may do suche nedfull repayracions theron owt of  
the cittie revenue as they shall thinck nedfull.

[4.] Forasmoch as ther is greate contencion wrought Conten-  
tion.  
for the offyce of craner by such as seketh the same, Office of  
Craner.  
havinge sufficient of ther owne to lyve otherwise, and  
such as have nede therof is reiected for want of abylytie  
to gyve, wherby the good purposes of our forefathers, Fore-  
fathers.  
which intended the relefe of such as have nede, is litle  
respected; and for that we intend the removing of such  
as have caused this contencion, which have heped truble Trouble.  
in this cittie: wherfore, yt is agreed, by the aucthorytie  
afforsaid, that both Nicholas Clynton and Robert Fyane, Clynton.  
Fyane.  
beinge bothe petitioners for the said offyce, shalbe  
removed from the said offyce, and that all lawes for the  
behofo of eny the said parties, or for eny the Sheryves  
hertofore, for the plasing of the said craner, shalbe herby  
utterly voide and repeled; and, morover, we do herby  
ordayne that the Sheryves shall plase a craner. Sheriffs.

[5.] That the townsmen of Kylkeny and Rosse (foras- Kilkenny.  
Ross.  
Freedom.  
moche as the graunt of fredom of custom to them  
graunted by this cittie is determyned) that they shall  
pay custom hereafter for such thinges as they shall bring Custom.  
hether to be sold, in sort as was accustomed before the  
said fredom graunted.

[6.] That Philip Drenam, drommer, shall have, in hope Drenam.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 148.



1581. Drummer. Attendance. Service. Fee.	as well of his dilligent attendance uppon the Mayor for the tyme being as other service wherin he shalbe employed, have as a fee yearlie, to be payed unto hym by the thresorer of this cittie for the tyme being, during the naturall lyfe of the said Philip, the son of foure poundes, current mony of England; and also he shall have, every daie that he shalbe employed by Mr. Mayor for the tyme being in trayning of the yeouth of this cittie, twelve pence sterling, to be lickwise payed uppon the thresory of this cittie; provided alwaie that eny former graunt of fee of <i>iiii.li.</i> made unto the said Philip hertofore shalbe utterlie voide, and in consyderacion that he shall well and honestlie demecane hymselfe.	Roll ix. m. 12.
Training of youth.	[7.] That Nicholas Sedgrave shall have the offyce that	m. 12 b.
Sedgrave.	Arland Buckly, latly deceased, had, together with the proffetes and commodities therunto belonginge; and that George Fitzsimons shall have the offyce that the said Nicholas latly had. [See page 101.]	
Buckly.	[8.] That Mr. Mayor shall have the plasing of a trusty person to serche the watche nightly, in as moche as uppon hym dependeth the prynsypall chardge of this cittie for which the said person so appoynted by hym shall have the same allowance as Caudell had supplieing the said chardge. Signed: John Geydon, Mayor; Philip Condran, Johne Malone, Sheriffs; John Ussher, John Goughe, Richard Rounsell, Nicholas Duffe, Walter Ball, Christofer Sedgrave, Nicholas Fitzsymons.	
Fitzsimons.		
Nightly watch.		
Allowance.		
Mayor. Sheriffs.		
Admis- sions to franchise.	Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Richard Bath, William Terrell, merchants; William Torner, "appottegary", apprentice to Thomas Smith; James Cogan, glover; William Shagnes, miller; William Yeong, tanner; Patrick Kelly, sherman; Margaret Malon; Patrick Haie, carpenter; Walter Breiningham, "bowcher". Admitted by special grace: Robert Payntor, gunner, as husband of Catherine Morry, freewoman, and in consideration of aiding the gunners of this city in repairing the city guns and ordnance from time to time.	m. 16
Gunner.		

Roll ix,  
m. 13.1581-2.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1581.

1581-2.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas ther resteth severall soms of mony dewe by the inhabitantes of this cittie of the chardge laide downe for the rampyre,<sup>2</sup> in the tyme that Mr. Walter Ball was Mayor, so as parte of the laborers which then wrought in the said rampyre are as yet unpaid of ther wages: yt is agreed therfore, by the aucthorytie of the said assemblie, that Mr. Mayor shall levie the arrerages dewe uppon the cittezens wher yt resteth, according to the said Mr. Balls note, and theruppon to satisfie the said laborers; and further yt is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid that Mr. Mayor that now is shall make upp that which wanteth of the said rampyre, when he shall se tyme convenient, uppon the overplus of the said som; and withall yt is agreed that Mr. Richard Fagane and Edward Whytt shall take the accompt of Mr. Walter Ball, by the poste semblie next, of such soms as he have receivid of the cittezens for the said rampyre.

Charge  
for rampy-  
arts.Walter  
Ball,  
Mayor.

Arrears.

Account.

[2.] That John Whyt, offyicer, shall have the office which George Fitzsymons, offyicer, latlie had, together with all the perquisytes and commodities to the same belonging, during his good demeanor and dilligent service in the said office.

Whyt.

Fitz-  
symons.

[3.] That Richard Condran, waterbalyve, shall have a lese of thre score and one yeres from this cittie uppon the proffytes formerlie appoynted and layde downe by assemblie uppon all shippes, barques and botes that shall com into the porte or haven of this cittie, in consyderacion wherof he shall presentlie set upp, uppon his proper costes and chardges, a strong and sufficient beoie or perche uppon the barr, and shall sufficientlie repayr and mantayne the same duringe his lese, and that if uppon decaie therof warninge shall be gyven unto hym or his assignes, and that the same be not repayred within six

Condran,  
water-  
bailiff.Ships.  
Barques.  
Boats.

Buoy.

Bar.

<sup>1</sup> 24 Elizabeth.<sup>2</sup> See pp. 152-3.

- 1581-2. wickes after warninge gyven, his said lese to cese with- Roll ix.  
m. 13.  
Charges. out recompence for his chardges, with further order and articles as Mr. Recorder shall laie downe therin, and to be don by Wytsondaie next.
- Assess-  
ments. [4.] That the Mayor and Sheryves present, and all Mayors and Sheryves hereafter, shall at all tymes henceforth chardge the inhabitantes within the fraunches of this cittie which are not free of this incorporacion to bere and contry but with other the free cittezens in all chardges whatsoever.
- Bridge.  
Quay. [5.] Forasmoche as the pyles of the Bridge of this cittie and the walls of the Key are fallen to ruen and decaie: for the remedy wherof, yt is agreed that the said pyles and the walls of the Key (so moche as is not in Mr. Thomas Fytzsymons charge) shalbe in convenyent tyme buylded and repayred uppon the revenues of the cittie.
- Piles.  
Walls.
- Sheriffs. [6.] That the severall Sheryves of this thre yeares past shall uppon Mondaie next appere in the Tholsel befor Mr. Mayor, Mr. Rowsell and Mr. Patrick Browne, William Piccott, Symon Growe, and William Browne, baker, and to bring with them the perticulars of ther warrantes, wherby yt may be dyrectly knowen what soms are dewe to the cittezens, and the certenty therof knowen, a supplicacion to be made to the lord deputy for payment ether in this realme or in England; and if his lordship shall referr us into England, then it is agreed that Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. John Ussher, Mr. Patrick Browne, John Malone, Sheryve, John Luttrell FitzRobart, Henry Shelton, Edward Whyt, and John Durning, or eny thre of them, be agentes and deale for the cittezens, and whate order and composicion they shall take wherby the cittezens may be satisfied of the said soms . . . , the same to stand and remayne in full force.
- Debts to  
citizens.  
Lord  
Deputy.  
Payment.  
England.
- Composi-  
tion.
- Warrants. [7.] Order upon "certayne warrantes dewe to the m. 13 b. cittezens."—Partly obliterated.

Roll ix.  
m. 13 b.

[8.] Order concerning city trumpeter.—Obliterated. 1581 2.

m. 16.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice-  
ship: Thaddeus Daniell, merchant, Margaret Ballard,  
Margaret Smith, John Morrhe, "chirurgion", John  
Jordon, slater, William Gesle, tailor, Thomasen Comiton.  
As son of freeman: John Kenedy.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

m. 14.

1582. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1582.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Whereas a lese was latlie  
past over by this cittie unto Thomas Brandon of a howse  
without Newgat, wherein Patrick Maghry, baker, nowe  
dwelleth, being parcell of the possessions of St. Marie  
abaie,<sup>2</sup> to begyn this next Michaelmas, wherein is claymed  
by the said Maghry iii. yeares, or therabouts, yet to com,  
of a lese formerlie graunted by the said abaie before the  
suppression therof; and withall the said Maghry per-  
mytteth the said howse to fall to ruen and decaie, as the  
said Brandon affyrmeth: yt is therfore agreed, by the  
aucthorytie of this assemblie, that the said Thomas  
Brandon, nor his assignes, shall paie no rent out of the  
premisses to this cittie untyll he can enyoie the  
possession therof; and withall yt is agreed that the  
tennaunt in possession shall bring his lease to Mr. Mayor,  
Mr. Recorder and the Sheryves, that they may therby  
understand what intrest remayneth and what covenantes  
are to be performed; and, further, yt is agreed that if the  
covenantes be not performed, or that wast is comytted,  
that action be brought for the same as lawe wylleth, and  
that a warrant be made out for the prosecuting therof.

Thomas  
Brandon.

St. Mary's  
abbey.

Suppres-  
sion of  
abbey.

Covenants.

Waste.

Warrants.

[2.] That such warrantes belonging to this cittie as at  
this present remayneth in the hands of John Durning,  
late Sheryve, for the dyet of soldiours placed in this cittie,  
shalbe presentlie delyvered over unto Mr. Walter  
Sedgrave, alderman, for which the said Mr. Sedgrave  
shall delyver and paie unto the cittezens, unto whom the

Dieting of  
soldiers.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 15 April, 1582.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.

1582. Debt to citizens.	said soms are dewe, according as the said Mr. Durning	Roll ix. m. 14.
Measures. Wheat.	shall gyve under his hand, the said soms in corn, videlicet, the ould wheate peek of fayre wheate, at the rate of x.s., sterling, the peek; the ould malt peek of barly	
Malt.	Cambrickshyre malt, at x.s., sterling, the malte peek, and	
Oats.	the liek peek of ote malte at v.s., sterling, the peek. It	
Com.	is further agreed that Mr. Symon Growe Richard Haie, Robert Hewerd and Robert Seyle shall peruse the eorn, and, fynding the same in goodnes according the mosyon, then the said warrantes to be theruppon presently delyvered to the said Mr. Sedgrave.	
Trinity Gild.	[3.] Wheras yt is complayned by the masters and company of the Trenytie Yeald that William Myllechap,	
Huber- dasher.	haberdassher, <sup>1</sup> contrary to the tennor of the graunt of his	
Intrusion on trade.	admyssyon of fredom, do entrud uppon ther trade: yt is therfore agreed, by the auethoritie aforsaid, that the admyssyon of the said William Myllechap shalbe perused by Mr. Mayor, and the said Myllechap ealled, and if yt can be proved that he hath offended the contentes of his admyssyon, he to lose the benefyt of his fredom.	
Disfranchi- sement.	[4.] Consydering the pyles of the Brydge and also the	
Bridge.	Key daylie falleth to ruen and deaie, and is liek daylie	
Quay.	more and more, unlesse the same be not with speed pre- vented, that the same be presently uppon the thresure of this eittie repeyred and amended.	
Repairs.	[5.] Forasmoch as Roger Taverner, late trompetor,	
Trumpeter.	recevid of Mr. Mayor that nowe is his lyvery as dewe	
Livery.	unto his offyee, wherby nowe, after his death, John Hill, trompetor, eannot receive the same: yt is agreed not- withstanding that for this yeare the said John shall	
Cloth.	have a cloke cloth, uppon the ehardge of the revenues of this eittie, at the prise of viii.s., sterling, the yerde.	
Taverns.	[6.] Forasmoch as yt is complayned that an exeessyve number of evyll disposed women are at this present keepng of taverns in this eittie, wherby prentyses and	

---

<sup>1</sup> See p. 154.



Roll ix.  
m. 14.

others are entysed to whordom and consumacion of ther <sup>1582.</sup>  
masters goods in imbeseling and stealing the same, and <sup>Apprentice.</sup>  
after receivid by ther concubens, not only to the greate  
impoverishing of many the inhabitantes of this cittie,  
but also the meane greatlie of procuring the wrath of  
God towards this cittie in not abolishing the said vise: Vice.  
yt is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that  
what person soever he be that within this cittie or  
suburbs therof, from henceforth, shall or do kepe a single  
woman keeping his tavarn, after she is or shalbe justly con-  
victed to be naght of her boddie, and the same suffyciently  
proved before the Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme,  
shall forfayt and paie as a fyne x.li., thone halfe to this <sup>Fines.</sup>  
cittie, and thother halfe to such as shall enforme and prove  
the same to be trewe; provided that yf the Mayor for  
the tyme being shalbe slake in leveing the same, being as  
before, then he after his departure forth that offyce be com-  
pelled to answer the cittie and the enformer the said x.li.

[7.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Nicholas Ball; <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
Sheriffs: Robert Stephens, Edward Thomas.—Signed <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>  
by Mayor, Sheriffs, and others.

m. 16 b.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: John <sup>Admis-</sup>  
Hyll, “trompetor”. Admitted, on having served appren- <sup>sions to</sup>  
ticeship: Patrick Rochford, Matthew Mei, William Cauve, <sup>franchise.</sup>  
merchants; Thomas Syle, William Morran, shoemakers;  
Patrick Mody, David Coursy, bakers; William Coyle,  
glazier; Connor Dormer, “coke”; Patrick Ryane, car-  
penter; James Kees, smith; John Browne, tailor; William  
Donoughe, glover. On payment of fine: Robert More  
tailor.

m. 15.

1582. Fourth Friday after 24th June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] dyvers incon-  
veniences doth arise by payment of mony dewe by this <sup>Payments</sup>  
cittie, and that such as oweth rent to the cittie stopeth in <sup>of rents to</sup>  
ther owne hands the same, wherby the thresorer [doth] <sup>city.</sup>  
not receve into his hands almoste the fourth parte of the

1582. revenues of this cittie, wherby dyvers necessary workes <sup>Roll ix.</sup>  
 Yearly aboute this cittie is hyndred: yt is therfore agreed, by <sup>m. 15.</sup>  
 receipt of the authoritie of this assemblie, that all the rentes of  
 rent. this cittie shalbe yearlie recevid by the thresorer of this  
 Treasurer. cittie for the tyme being, and that no payment be made  
 by eny the fermors to eny person uppon warrant; and  
 if eny fermor do the contrary, he not to have allowance  
 therfor when called to pay his rent unto the said  
 thresorer, notwithstanding the said payment uppon eny  
 the lick warrant.

[2.] Wheras ther are plased in severall plases within  
 Furze this cittie greate store of mightie highe fyrre reakes, by  
 ricks. which greate inconvenience may ensue: for remedy  
 wherof, and to prevent the dangers that may happ, it is  
 agreed that ther shall not be from henceforth eny reekes  
 Faggots. of fyrre, fagotes or fuell made within this cittie, uppon  
 Fuel. payne of forfeiture; and withall yt is agreed that the  
 owners of suche as have at this present eny fyrr  
 reekes, fagote reekes, or fuell reekes within this cittie,  
 shall, within fourteen daies next ensuing, carry and take  
 awaie the same out of the said cittie; and if they or eny  
 of them will not remove or take awaie theire said reekes  
 within the said tyme, that then yt shalbe lawfull for Mr.  
 Mayor and Sheryves to put the said fyrrs, fagotes and  
 fuell to sale unto the cittezens at such price as they shall  
 Sale. thinck good, and the som recevid to gyve unto the  
 owners; and, [further, it is] agreed that in the suburbs  
 the former lawes<sup>1</sup> to be put in execucion, and that [hence-  
 forth no reekes of] fyrre be made ther of gretter  
 quantitie then shalbe thought convenient by the Mayor  
 for the tyme being, uppon the lick payne.

[3.] That according the auncient usadges<sup>2</sup> in auncient  
 Ancient usages. tyme usid, that every unfre man or woman within this  
 Ale. cittie and suburbs shall paie, out of every brewe of ale  
 Beer. or bere, to be sold to the Mayor and Sheryves, comons

<sup>1</sup> See p. 134.<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 178.

Roll ix  
m. 15.

and cittezens of this cittie, one gallon of the best ale <sup>1582.</sup>  
or bere, from tyme to tyme to be recevid, for the use of <sup>Brewer</sup>  
the said cittie, by such as shalbe appoynted for the  
receipt of the same.

[4.] Wheras the lynnmen drapers, or such as was accus- <sup>Linen-</sup>  
tomed to sell lynnmen cloth in the market of this cittie, <sup>drapers.</sup>  
being forreners, are now to be forbydden the same, and  
for that John Cruse, offyceer, hath no other fee then the <sup>John Cruse,</sup>  
custom of the said lyn cloth and other clothe in the said  
market: yt is agreed that he shall have the liek custom  
out of every peece of cloth coming to the market to be <sup>Market.</sup>  
sold as the forreners were accustomed to have for the  
same.

[5.] Wheras the sum of fyve hondred pounds, sterling,  
hath bene disbursed by the bretherne of the Treynetic <sup>Trinity</sup>  
Yealde for prosecuting of certayne sutes in England, <sup>Gild,</sup>  
through which the quenes majestie hath graunted to the <sup>Suits in</sup>  
whole incorporacion of this cittie certayne imunities,<sup>1</sup> <sup>England.</sup>  
videlicet, to be free of custom at Chester and Lerpole for <sup>Chester,</sup>  
all kynd of wares that shalbe loded and transported out of <sup>Liverpool.</sup>  
eny the said portes by eny free cittezen of the said cittie,  
and also her highnes hath graunted that the fre cittezens <sup>Grant from</sup>  
of the said incorporacion be fre of the customs graunted <sup>queen.</sup>  
her majestie by parliament uppon shepskins, and withal <sup>Sheep-</sup>  
the Mayor for the tyme being to be admyrall within the <sup>skins.</sup>  
stremes, videlicet, from Arclowe hede to Nanny water,<sup>2</sup> <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
with all issues, forfeitures and profytes to the same <sup>Admiralty.</sup>  
pertayning: wherfor and forasmoche as the rest of the  
severall corporacions have not payed eny parte of the  
said som, it is agreed that every cittezen that shall lode <sup>Shipment</sup>  
eny wares out of England or out of this realme, having <sup>of wares.</sup>  
the benefyt of the said custom graunted to this incor-  
poracion, shall contrybut with the merchantes towards  
the supportacion and payment of the som aforsaid in  
sorte as they shalbe taxed, and that the incorporacion of

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i, p. 37.<sup>2</sup> See p. 18.

1582. the Treinety Ycald shall have the whole benefyt of all Roll ix.  
Trinity things graunted by the said graunt, in consyderacion of m. 15.  
Gild.

Admiralty. the said som disbursed, the profytyes of the admyraltie to the use of the boddy of this cittie alwaies excepted.

Christ- [6.] That the deane and chapter of Christchurche shall  
church. have towards the reedefyeing and building of the steaple  
Steeple. of the said church, the next Easter terms rent to be  
St. Mary's dewe for such the possessions of St. Mary abaie as this  
Abbey, cittie hath in fee farme, the rent reserved to her majestie  
Dublin. therout excepted.

[7.] That Mr. Nicholas Duffe and Mr. Nicholas Ball shall have a lease for lxi. yeares uppon such perquisites and comodities as was latly required by Richard Condran for keping a pearche on the barr, and they shall instead of the said pearche builde a towre uppon the Ringes end, of such height and streynth as shalbe of a perpetuall contynuanee lick the towre of Drogheda; with other covenantes [and condicions, by oversight of Mr. Mayor] and six aldermen [to be inserted in the lease].<sup>2</sup>

Void place. [8.] Order in relation to void place.<sup>3</sup>

m. 15 b.

City bake- [9.] Lease of city bake-house to Jeneta Shelton, widow.<sup>4</sup>  
house.

Nicholas [10.] Grant to Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman.<sup>5</sup>  
Fitz-  
symons.

[11.] Lease to Nicholas Ball, of tower over Gormond's Gate.<sup>6</sup>  
Gormond's  
Gate.

[10.] Forasmoch as through severall defectes of abilitie of Nicholas Whyt, marshall, to execut thoroughly his offyce as appertayneth, yt is thought good that he shalbe amoved from the same offyce, and that James Connell, merchant, shall have the said offyce of marshall of this cittie during his good demeanor in executing the said offyce; and that he shall gyve unto the said Nicholas Whyt the som of x.li., sterling, presently, and vi.li. xiii.s. iiiii.d., sterling, yearlie, at such tymes by the yeare as the said Whyt and Connell shall agree

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup>, <sup>5</sup>, <sup>6</sup> Ms. partly obliterated

Roll ix.  
m. 15 b.

uppon; and also the said Whyt shall have reserved unto 1582  
hym his lyvery, diet of Mr. Mayor for the tyme being, Livery.  
and the offyce of the mase during his naturall lyfe; for Diet.  
performance of all which the said Connell shall fynd Mace.  
suertie unto the said Whyt; and yf the said Connell  
shalbe removed from the said offyce uppon complaynt  
. . . , then he shall paie unto the said Whyt during  
his life v.li. xiii.s. iiiii.d., sterling.

[11.] That the fyshshambles shalbe repayred uppon the Fish-  
citties revenues, and so repayred to be kept up after shambles.  
uppon the fyshers chardges so often as nede shall require.  
—Signed by Mayor, Sheriffs, and others.

m. 16 b

Admitted to franchise on having served apprenticeship: Admis-  
John Cashell, merchant; Richard Kowrsy, baker; sions to  
Thomas Counton, saddler; Bartholomew Whyt, tailor; franchise  
Caterina Naghten, Ismay Condran. As children of  
John Gaynor, now Mayor: Richard, Annie and Cyslie.  
As daughter of freeman: Margareta Huse. On payment  
of fine: Thomas Wynter, tailor.

m. 17.

1582. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Nicholas Ball. Sheriffs: Robert Stephens, Mayor.  
Edward Thomas. Sheriffs.

Appointments of auditors and masters of works.— Auditors.  
Obliterated. Masters of  
works.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Grant to John Dorning John  
“in respect of his paynes to be taken [about the] Dorning.  
accompt of this cittie.”—Partly obliterated.

[2.] Wheras ther was graunted by the boddy of this  
cittie unto the deane and chapter of Christchurche, for Christ-  
the reedefyeing and buildinge of the steaple of the said Steepl.  
churche, the next Easter tearms rent dewe for . . .  
was latlye graunted to this cittie of the possessions of  
St. Mary abey, the rent dewe to the quenes majestie St. Mary's  
[reserved]; and forasmuche as the same may be the Abbey,  
better levied and receved for the said tearme to thuse Dublin.  
[of the said deane and] chapter, yt is agreed, by the



1582.  
Christ-  
church.

auctorytie of the said assemblie, that the thresorer of this cittie shall [levie the said] rent and delyver the same over unto the said deanc and chapter accordinge the said former graunte. Roll ix.  
m. 17.

Archbishop  
of Dublin.  
Chancellor

[3.] That our very good lord, Adam [Loftus], lord archbusshopp of Dublin, lord chauncellor of this [her majesties realme of] Ireland, and lord justice of the said realme, shall, in consideracion of his lordshipps frendlye furtherance of our suites and causes, as well in England as in Irland, have a lease for tearme of threscore and one yeares uppon [the land in] Donabroke called the fortie aeres and the parcke called the long parcke, parsell of the [possesions of] Allhallowes; to begyn from thend and expiration of the intrestes nowe of the premisses, etc., and [he paying] yearly fyve pounds, Irishe, at Michalmas and Easter, under suche covenantes and condicions as are . . . to be . . . expressed and layde downe also before the lease be perfected . . . by suche as Mr Mayor shall appoynte.

Suits and  
causes.

Donny-  
brook.  
Long park.

St.  
Stephen's  
Green.

[4.] Authority to Mayor and Sheriffs to lease part of St. Stephen's Green.—Obliterated.

Gaoler.

[5.] Order for goaler to find surety to the Mayor.—Obliterated

Taghdo.

[6.] Grant of tithes of Taghdo to Mayor and Sheriffs.—Obliterated.

[7, 8, 9, 10.] Obliterated.

[11, 12.] Obliterated.

Sheriffs.

[13.] It is agreed, further, that the . . . Sheryves of this cittie in respect of the dryncking uppon Allhallow [night] . . . som of foure pounds, lawfull mony of Irland, and it is ment . . . they shall kepe the dryncking uppon the next stacion as hertofore [hath] bene accustomed.—Signed by Nicholas Ball, Mayor, Sheriffs and others.—Partly obliterated. m. 17 b.

Driaking  
on All  
Hallows'  
night.

Station.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice-ship: Simon Byrford, John Wafer, merchants; John Collan, carpenter; Richard Ryan, John Hoyle, Patrick m. 21.

Roll ix.  
m. 21.

Croghan, tanners; Walter Walshe, junior, baker; Dorby <sup>1582.</sup>  
Phyllips, tailor; Agneta Laghlen, single woman, provided  
she marry not an unfree man without Mr. Mayor's  
consent. On payment: Richard Gossan, tailor.

m. 18.

1582-3.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1582.

1582-3.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoeche as the in-  
habytantes of St. James stret compleyneth that the  
scope of ther stret is narroue, and ther poverty such as  
they maye not contynue the accustomed course for ther  
wache, and requireth to be joyned to St. Thomas stret: <sup>St. James' street.</sup>  
wherfor it is agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly,  
that the inhabytantes of St. James stret shall from  
henceforth be joyned with the inhabytantes of Thomas  
stret in wache. <sup>Watch. St. Thoma street.</sup>

[2.] That Nicholas Stephens, son to Robert Stephens,  
nowe Sheryve, shall have a lesse for tearme of lxi. yeares  
uppon the towre over Gormonds Gate, begynning the  
next Easter, he yealding and payeing to the thresorer of  
this cittie yearlie six shillinges, eight pence, Irishe,  
with other covenantes and condicions to be by Mr.  
Recorder incerted in his lese. <sup>Tower. Gormond's Gate.</sup>

[3.] That John Durning and James Malone, late  
Sheryves, shall have allowance, and be answered uppon  
the revenues of this cittie, of the som of lvi.s., sterling,  
for the freight of a barque that transported out of this  
cittie lxxii. soldiours of capteyne [Johns] retinue, being  
seke and unwele; and for the dyet of six other soldiours,  
being a certayne tyme in this cittie.<sup>2</sup> <sup>Freight. Transport of soldiers. Dieting.</sup>

[4.] That Nicholas . . . carter [shalbe] payed the som  
of viii.li. x.s., sterling, and William . . . the som of  
v.li. x.s. vi.d., sterling, for ther travayle and the labor of  
ther cartes . . . at the rampyre, out of the profytes  
that shall growe of the tollboll.<sup>3</sup> <sup>Labour at rampyre. Tollboll.</sup>

[5.] Forasmoeche as the pyles of the Brydge and the <sup>Bridge.</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 25 Elizabeth.<sup>2</sup> See p. 163.<sup>3</sup> See vol. i., p. 178.

1582-3. Quay. Repairs.	walls of the Key are decayed, and that the repaying therof is very expedyent, and that with spede: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that the same shalbe repayred and amended accordng as Mr. Mayor shall appoynt, and that the chardges therof shalbe done upon the cittie revenues, as well casuall as certayne; and that if the same do not streche to fynishe the said workes, that the overplus of chardge be imprested by way of equall cesse upon the cittezens and inhabitantes.	Roll ix. m. 18.
City revenues.		
Cess.		
Bulring.	[6.] Wheras the Mayor and Sheryves of the Bulring compleyned that the offycers of this cittie semeth to deny, every Maiedaie and other tymes of mustering, to serve their chardge in musters in plasing of men in warlick manner, as hath bene accustomed, afyrming that they must have [payment] for their paynes: the same [being] done altogether for the countenance and credyt of this cittie, yt is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid that they shall attend at those tymes as hath bene accustomed, and that the dromer for eche of the tymes shall have ii.s. vi.d. sterling, and no more, and the trompeter shall also be considered when he shalbe cauled, according to the good discreession of the Mayor of the Bulring.	
May-day.		
Master.		
Credit of city.		
Drummer.		
Trumpeter.		
John Hyll, Trumpeter.	[7.] That John Hyll, trompetor, shall have by way of augmentacion of his former fee, xv.s., sterling, which maketh in the [w]hole thre pounds, sterling, per annum, so long as he do demeane hymself well and give dillygent attendance, and that he enter in bond . . .	
	[8, 9.] Obliterated.	
	[10.] Obliterated.	m. 18 b.
Poor.	[11.] Order for maintenance of poor; removal of those able to work; appointment of persons to watch the gates, to prevent further resort of mendicants to the city.—Partly obliterated.	
Gates.		
Weigh- house.	[12.] Order in relation to weigh-house.—Partly obliterated.—Signed by Nicholas Ball, Mayor, and others.	
Admis- sions to franchise.	Admissions to franchise.—Obliterated.	m. 21.

Roll ix.  
m. 19.1583. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1583.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas Mr. Nicholas Duffe, late of this cittie, alderman, disbursed severall soms of mony for the use of this cittie, as well in the tyme of his mayoraltie as in the tyme that he was visethresorer of the same, wherof Margaret Sedgrave, wife to the said Nicholas, nowe requireth allowance uppon her accompt nowe in hand: it is ordered, by the auctoritie afforsaid, that xiv.li. alledged to be payed by the said Mr. Duffe to make upp so moche as wanted of cc.li. lent to sir William Drury,<sup>2</sup> and was receved to the citties use in municion, shalbe referred to the consyderacion of the audytors of this cittie; and what order they take therin, the same to be of force; more the said Margaret shall have allowance uppon the said accompt of fyftie shillinges, sterling, payed by the said Mr. Duffe to Fraunces Caudell for perusing the wache; also, for the chardge of certayne soldyors in Talaght,<sup>3</sup> being ther longer then thordynarie or appoynted tyme, vi.li. xiv.s.; and lickwise, for the dyet of certayne soldyors placed uppon the inhabitantes of the perticular glybes, iv.li. xiii.s. iiiid.; and xls., sterling, lent by the said Mr. Duffe, uppon Mr. John Usshers warrant, in the tyme of infection; which severall soms we do agree that the same be alowed unto the same Margaret by the audytors; for doing wherof this order shalbe ther warrant.

[2.] That Mr. Mayor shall pass a warrant unto the thresorer for payment unto James Queytrod, merchant, of v.li. ix.s., sterling, disbursed by hym for bringing over the cittie municion, and chardges payed for the same in Chester.

[3.] That Mr. Henry Browne, alderman, shall have allowance uppon his accompt to this cittie of iiiii.li. mencioned in a warrant of the hand of Mr. Christofer

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 31 March, 1583.<sup>2</sup> Lord justice, Ireland, 1578-1579.<sup>3</sup> Tallaght, co. Dublin, at which was

a residence of the Protestant archbishop of Dublin

Nicholas  
Duffe,  
Mayor.Vice-  
treasurer.Sir William  
Drury.

Auditors.

Watch.

Soldiers.  
Tallaght.

Glebes.

Infection.

City  
munition.  
Chester.Henry  
Browne.

1583.  
Accounts.

Fagane, bering date the xxiith of Maie, 1574, and xliiii.s. Roll ix.  
m. 19.  
three farthings; chardged uppon his accompt taken for  
Mr. Golding; of which two soms he is to be alowed  
uppon his accompt.

John  
Ussher,  
Mayor.  
Contribu-  
tion.

Book.

[4.] Wheras in the tyme of Mr. John Usshers  
mayoraltie yt was ordered that a contrybucion should  
be made by the inhabitantes of this cittie, wherof a  
boke being made and William Bryane appoynted collec-  
tor of the chardge layde downe, Mr. Richard Rouncell  
being lickwise appoynted with others overseers, have,  
as he afyrmeth, disbursed the som of xv.li. xv.s., sterling,  
over and besydes suche soms as the said Bryane recevid  
and delyvered unto hym: yt is therfore ordered, by the  
aucthorytie aforsaid, that the auldermen and constables  
in ther severall wardes shall collect the soms dewe and  
to be payed by the inhabitantes nowe lyving according  
as they are chardged in Bryans booke of collection, to  
thend the said soms of xv.li. xv.s. be satisfied; and this  
to be don by them with all spede, uppon payne of suche  
ponyshment as Mr. Mayor shall inflyet uppon them.  
And, withall, it is agreed that Mr. Patrick Browne and  
Mr. Walter Sedgrave shall make an abstract, out of the  
said booke, of suche trewe debtes as are to be payed,  
and the same with convenient spede to be delyvered to Mr.  
Mayor, to thend that the same may be presently received.

Collection.

Punish-  
ment.

Debts.

[5.] That James Connell shall have a lese for threscore  
and one yeares uppon the Fysheshambels, or plase  
wherat the Fysheshambels was accustomed to be kept,  
he payeing per annum x.s. to the thesaurie of this  
cittie: with proviso that the same be converted to a  
Fysheshambels; and with other provisowes and cove-  
nantes to be incerted in his lese.

Fish-  
ambles.

St.  
Andrew's  
church.  
Fyane.

School  
house.

[6.] Mr. Mayor shall see St. Andrewes church nowe  
gyven by Mr. Richard Fyane unto this cittie, repayred  
uppon the cittie revenues in all places necessary, to serve  
for a skole howse if so moche may be spared after other  
buildinges and repayracions by his worship to be done.



Roll ix.  
m. 19.

[7.] That John Ussher, the yonger, shall have a lese  
for tearme of xxi. yeares uppon a lytle plott of ground  
at the east ende of St. Nicholas church, nere the waye  
to Jeneveles In; he payeing therfore yearlie to the  
thresory of this cittie thre shillinges, foure pence, Irishe :  
the same to strecche no further in eny parte then Mr.  
Mayor and six aldermen shall laie downe.

1583.  
John  
Ussher.  
St.  
Nicholas'  
church.

[8.] Wheras Sir Thomas Fitzwilliams, knight, holdeth  
the moriegh and conegre, and, as he affirmeth, by lese  
from this cittie, and for that yt appereth not by eny roll  
that the same was graunted, . . . nor eny counter-  
pawne of the same is to be had: yt is ordered and agreed,  
by thauethoritie of this assembly, that Mr. Fagan  
and Mr. Ussher shall confer with the said Sir Thomas  
towtching the shewe of his graunt, and have the same  
inrolled in the Tholsel for that we can not fynd eny  
counterpawne or warrant that purporteth eny suche  
graunt as the said Sir Thomas pretendeth therout: other-  
wise the same to be left to others that may look and  
serch for the same.—Partly obliterated.

Sir Thomas  
Fitz-  
williams.Exhibition  
of grant.  
Enrolment.  
Tholsel.

[9, 10.]—Obliterated.

[11, 12, 13, 14.]—Obliterated.

[15.] Order for charter to be granted to the company  
of tallow-chandlers. — Partly obliterated. — Signed :  
Nicholas Ball, Mayor; Robert Stephens, Edward Thomas,  
Sheriffs; John Gaydon, Christofer Sedgrave, John  
Ussher, John Gonghe, Rycharde Rounsell, Nicholas Fitz-  
symons, Henry Browne.

Tallow.  
chandlers.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice-  
ship: James Betaghe, merchant; Walter Cantewell,  
baker; Jeneta Stake; Patrick Walshe, barber; John  
Bretingham, pursuivant. As children of freemen;  
Margareta Devenishe, John Meyler, "appotegary".—  
Partly obliterated.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

1583. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] there resteth

m. 20.

1583.  
Debt.  
Soldiers.

dewe unto the eittezens of this cittie severall soms of mony for victuals of soldiors in the tyme that John Durning and James Malone were Sheryves, which mony was . . . by Mr. Walter Sedgraves agent in England: it is agreed, by the auethoritie of this assemblye, that the said eittezens shall have payment made unto them of ther mony, and for . . . ehardges was bestowed by the said Mr. Sedgrave uppon the getting of the . . . agreed that what allowance Mr. Mayor, Mr. Nieholas Fitzsymons, Mr. Christofer . . . and Mr. Runcell shall lay downe, the same to be alowed unto the said Mr. Sedgrave.

Roll ix.  
m. 20.

Agent in  
England.

Loading  
and dis-  
charge of  
merchan-  
dise.

Customer of  
city.

Creeks.  
Havens

Grant.

City's  
right.

[2.] Wheras informaeion is gyven that dyvers persons usethe to ehardge and dischardge merchandise [in severall] erekes and havens within the streames of this eittie without making entry with the eustomer of this cittie, to the great hyndrance many waies [of the same eittie: for] remedy wherof yt is agreed that Mr. Nieholas Fitzsymons shall prosecut, [so farr as the lawe] permytteth, eny person or persons that shall ehardge or dischardge eny merehandise [or eommodities] in eny ereke or haven within our streames (except so moeche as [apertayneth to Holm]patriek), and shall dryve them for making satisfaction of the same offensees, [he bearing all the] ehardges, and to have the whole benefit of the som recovered; [he to have] this our graunt for thre yeares, wherin he is to use his [diligence to bring the same] to passe, and to have the show of the citties right and mantayne the . . . as ooeasyon do arise; and also the said Mr. Nieholas Fitzsymons shall not give licenee to [any to] ehardge or dischardge in eny the said crekes; yf he do, this graunte to be voyde.

Debts  
Book of  
accounts.

[3.] Wheras severall persons, inhabitantes of this eittie, standeth indebted unto the boddy of this eittie in severall soms of mony apering by the boke of accomptes of the said eittie . . . forsaid, forasmoeche as the eitty have presently . . . indebted, be called uppon Mr.

Roll ix.  
m. 20.

Mayor and compelled . . . , ther boddies to be by the 1553.  
said Mayor comytted . . . the same be fully satisfied.

[4.] That the fraunches of this [eittie shalbe rydden at Riding of  
sueh] tyme as Mr. Mayor shall appoynt the same by proe- franchises.  
leymaeion; and, forasmoehe [as they have] not bene rydden  
a long whyle, and that chardge must therupon . . . that  
Mr. Mayor that nowe is shall have and receve *vi. li. xiii. s.*  
*iiii. d.*, sterling, of the eittie revenues, and the payment  
herof to be alowed to the thresorer.

[5. Wheras Richard Rounsell<sup>1</sup>] disbursed, as he afyrmeth, the som of *xv. li. xv. s.* . . . the releving of the Relief of  
pore in the tyme that . . . , it is agreed, by the Poor.  
aunthorytie of this assembly, that the plott laide downe  
. . . of this eittie by Mr. . . Browne and Mr.  
Walter Sedgrave concerning . . . the som reeevid  
to be delyvered to . . . to have *xviii. d.* out of the  
. . . we will take further consideraen.

[6.] Order on allowance to sergeant.—Partly obliterated.

[7.] That James Jans, merehant, [be dischardged] of Discharge  
thoffice of Sheryve of this cittie . . . he shall paie from office.  
unto the hands of the Mayor that . . . to be  
imployed towards the erection of a skole howse . . . School-  
thincketh good. house.

[8, 9, 10.] Orders on aecounts; stipends of Nieholas Barkely, offieer, and Edward Whyte, late officer.—Partly obliterated.

[11, 12, 13.] Obliterated.

[14.] Wheras Mr. Thomas Fitzsymons exhibited Thomas  
petieion to the said assembly . . . to be dischardged Fitz-  
of the fyne of a mese in St. James stret, parell of the symons.  
[possessions] of St. Mary abai, by reyson he did mistake St. James'  
the same, accompting yt . . . , at the tyme of the street.  
taking therof then after yt did . . . , wheruppon yt St. Mary's  
was ordered that Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. Allen, Simon abbey.

m. 20 b.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 99.

1583. [Grove and] James Malone shall have consideration of his suite, and what they shall allow or give him of the Roll ix.  
m. 20 v.

Allowance. fyne, the same shalbe allowed, and . . . also they shall make of the rent upon vewe of . . . to be yearly payed, and that according the said . . . his lese of the said tenement, by force wherof and . . . order of assembly, the said Mr. Fagan, Mr. Allen, Simon View. [Grove, and James Malone] having had vewe of the said mese, and understanding that [the said Thomas] Fytzsymons did mistake the same, did order that the said Mr. Fitzsymons shall have the said mese for threscore and one yeares, he payinge to the cittie twentye shillings, Irishe, yearly, with clauses as others the tenants of this cittie are bound to; and also they did order that the said Thomas shalbe dischargd of . . . incom of the said mese; the said lese to begyn from Easter next.

[15.] Memorandum: That Mr. Mayor have gyven lysence unto Patrick Forster, glover, [to have a shop on] the western syde of Henry Duffes howse [being of two yeardes in length and one] brode, for which he shall paie unto this cittie foure shillings, corrant [monnye . . . and unto] the Mayor for the tyme being foure payre of gloves yearly; [provided that it] be not hurtfull to the light of the said Duffes howse. Dated . . . of August, 1583.—Signed by Nicholas Ball, Mayor, Sheriffs and others.

Gloves.

Light.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Thadeus m. 22.  
Lewes, miller. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: John Weston, Alexander Palles, merchants, Patrick Bath, tanner, John Lyne, carpenter, Patrick Bee, shoemaker, Thomas Rede, baker, Alson Cruse, Anna Skalle, William Lovet, tallow-chandler. As children of freemen: James Wickomb, merchant, John Swetman, Henry Taylor, Alisia Buck, John Malon, yeoman, Margareta Luttrell, Patrick Walshe, mason, Anna Savage. On payment of fines: John Hennon, cooper, John Hethcot, haberdasher.—Signatures of Mayor and Sheriffs.

Roll ix.  
m. 23.

1583. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

1583.

Mayor: John Lennan. Sheriffs: John Borran, William  
Browne. Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

Treasurer: Walter Ball, alderman. Masters of works: Treasurer  
Master of  
works.  
Auditors.  
John Malone, Edward Thomas. Auditors: John Lennan,  
mayor, Walter Ball, treasurer, Nicholas Ball, Patrick  
Browne, John Durning, William Piccott, Robert Syle,  
Sylvester Mascall, William Kelly, "chyrurgyon."

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That, forasmuche as this  
cittie have severall causes to use mony, and dayly  
defraieyth great soms, as well for buildinge as other  
necessary causes in this cittie, the doctor Hykey shalbe Doctor  
Hykey.  
Payment  
of stipend.  
frome henceforthe dismissed from the stypend of x.li.  
formerly graunted unto hym, and that he shalbe aun-  
swered and payed of that which is dewe unto hym  
hetherunto by this cittie, save that which he was con-  
tented to rebate, which was the fee of one yere.

[2.] Where[as] by the auncient lawes and orders of Ancient  
laws.  
this cittie yt was ordered that no freman or inhabytant  
of this cittie should sewe eny other freman or cittezen Suits.  
for eny cause before eny judge or justice, other then the  
Mayor and Sheryves of this cittie for the tyme being,  
nor should seke to remove eny cause by wrytt of corpus  
cum causa, certiorari, or pryvilidge out of the Tholsell Tholsel  
court.  
court without special lycens of the Mayor for the tyme  
being, upon certayne penalties by the said lawes pur-  
ported; and forasmuche as certayne cittezens and  
fremen not having regard of the premisses or the  
penalties by the said lawes provyded, have and dayly  
contynueth the vexing of their neighbors in severall  
other courtes, and procureth the removing of severall Removal of  
causes.  
causes contrary to the tennor of the said former order:  
it is therefore agreed, by the authority aforesaid, that  
the said former order shall stand and be of force; and,  
withal, yt is further agreed that whatsoever freman or  
cittiezen of this citty from henceforth do take the  
benefyt of eny wrytt of corpus cum causa, certiorari, or



1583.  
Writs.

wrytt of pryviledge that hymself sueth, or is sued or <sup>Roll ix. m. 23.</sup> procured by eny his frend or frendes for him, the said cittezen or freman so taking benefyt of the same wryttes as aforesaid shall incur the danger and bere the penalty and fyne by the said former order purported and layde downe.

Exemption.

Sheriff.

Nicholas  
Ball.

School-  
house.

[3.] Wheras the som of thre score pounds, sterling, beinge payed by James Janes, in respect of his dismissing from the rowlme of Sheryve, the same was by order delyvered to Mr. Nicholas Ball to be employed in building of a skole howse, the which som, as with a further som of his owne purse, he employed in the said skole howse, and the same notwithstanding not fully fynished: it is therfore agreed that the accompt of the said Mr. Ball shalbe taken, and what he hath disbursed or [shall] disburse over and above the said sum of lx.li. recevid towards the fynishing of the said skole howse, the same to be payed unto hym upon the cittie revenues by warrant from the Mayor unto the thresorer.

Bands of  
soldiers.

Meals.

Sheriffs.

Accounts.

City works.

[4.] Where[as] the Sheryves of this cittie for this foure yeares past having receved severall soms of mony for bands of soldiours severally placed upon the inhabitants of this cittie, have, upon the delyvery therof to the severall cittezens, made staic of one meale in the skore, and the same have converted to ther owne use, without yealding eny consideracion therfor eyther to the cittezens or the boddly of this cittie: yt is therfore agreed, by the aucthoryty aforesaid, that the Sheryves in this foure yeares past shalbe compelled to make their accompt of the allowance of the meale in the skore, and if that receipt do surmount their chardges bestowed in the getting of the said mony, the overplus to be delyvered to the use of the cittie workes, for that the same wilbe over hard to be equally devided upon the cittezens, and the lick presydent no more to be used; and further, that such mony as is dewe shalbe presently delyvered by Mr. Mayors directions to whom the same is dewe.

[5.] That Nicholas Colman, merchant, shall have the

Roll ix.  
m. 23.

chardge of reding of bylls in the upper house every <sup>1583.</sup> assembly daie, and shall kepe the same rowlne cleane, <sup>Reading of</sup> and in consyderacion therof he shall have xxvi.s. viii.<sup>d.</sup> <sup>bill.</sup> <sup>Assemblies.</sup> per annum, of the fynes being levyed by the Sheryves yearely growing by such as make default on sembly daies and other stacion daies.

m. 23 b.

[6.] That David Duke, skolemaster, shall have over and <sup>David</sup> above the styptent of x.<sup>li.</sup> per annum formerly graunted <sup>Duke,</sup> unto hym, the som of xii.<sup>d.</sup>, Irishe, every quarter for every <sup>school-</sup> free cittezen of this cittie his chyld, that is or shalbe put <sup>master,</sup> to hym to lern. <sup>Children.</sup>

[7.] Where[as] mosyon was made in this assembly that an orphantes court should be erected in this cittie with the course and order of the orphantes court in London, for the better preservacion of the goodes of orphantes lefte yoong by their parentes: yt is agreed therfore, by the aucthoryty of this assembly, that Mr. Thomas Smith, alderman, shall send for the orders of the <sup>Thomas</sup> orphantes court to London, and uppon what aucthoryty <sup>Smith,</sup> the same court is grounded, and howe the same is used <sup>alderman.</sup> and governed; and what expenses the said Mr. Smith shalbe at in the obtayneing of the same, he to be payed therof uppon the cittie revenues; and this to be done with all diligens by the next sembly, wherby we may deale further as to our duties apperteyneth.

[8.] That Nicholas Colman, merchant, shall have a lese <sup>Colman.</sup> for tearme of threscore and one yeares uppon an orchard <sup>Orchard.</sup> neare the gate of Allhallowes, nowe in the tennor of the <sup>All</sup> administrators of the late Robert Ussher; the same <sup>Hallows.</sup> intrest to begyn at the expiration of the lese or intrest <sup>Robert</sup> nowe in the same; for which the saide Colman shall <sup>Ussher,</sup> pay unto this cittie xxvi.s. viii.<sup>d.</sup>, lawefull mony of Irland, during the said tearme.

[9.] That George Fytzsymons, officer, shall have, in <sup>George</sup> way of agmentacion to his former fee, xxvi.s. viii.<sup>d.</sup>, <sup>Fytz-</sup> Irishe, yearly, to be payed uppon the cittie revenues, <sup>symons.</sup> duringe his good behavior in his present office.

1583.  
Rathe,  
bellman,  
Beadle of  
beggars.

[10.] Whereas Barnabe Rathe, belman, in the tyme Roll 15.  
m. 23 b. that he served as bedle of the beggers, hath the gretest parte of his wadges yet dewe unto hym upon severall the cittezens of this cittie, and maye not reeve the same: yt is agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that, as well in respect therof as in hope of his diligent attendance to be gyven in his chardge, he shall have during his good demeanor xxvi.s. viii.d., Irishe, yearly, to be payed unto hym upon the citty revenue.

Repayment.

Richard  
Runsell,  
alderman.  
John  
Ussher,  
Mayor.

[11.] Where[as] by former orders<sup>1</sup> of assembly yt was layde downe, that an offyceer should be appoynted for levieing and gathering of xv.li. xv.s., sterling, dewe to Mr. Riehard Runsell, alderman, for so moeche disbursed by hym in the tyme of Mr. [John] Usshers Mayoralty, towards the releving of the pore, upon suche the eittezens as oweth the same, wherein, as the said Mr. Runsell afyrmeth, nothing is don: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall put the former order in execution, and, if eny person chardged do not satisfie that which is layde downe upon hym, that Mr. Mayor shall comytt hym to warde untill he satisfie the same.—Signed by John Lenan, Mayor; John Barran, William Browne, Sheriffs; Nieholas Ball, Richard Fyan, Patriek Dowdall, Nicholas Fitzsymons.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 27. ship:—Catherine Donoughe, John Delahyde, William Preston, William Clafy, merchants; Richard Weyle, tallow-chandler; Riehard Whytsyde, Thomas Carmick, earpenters; Daniel Cartan, tailor; Christopher Stanihurst, Robert Coreran, tanners; John Ryane, weaver; Fargus Dowdall, smith; John Mole, buttonmaker; Walter Gawran, sherman. As sons of freemen: Robert Kevan, James Fitzsymons.—Signatures of Mayor and Sheriffs.

1583-4.

1583-4.<sup>2</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1583.

m. 24.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoche as a remayne

<sup>1</sup> See p. 177.

<sup>2</sup> 26 Elizabeth.

Roll ix.  
m. 24.

of municion (parsell of the therd parte hertofore agreed  
 uppon to be detayned from the several cittezens) resteth  
 in severall plaeces which maye not (by reyson of the  
 gretnes of the nomber to whom the same belongeth, and  
 the smalnes of the quantyty therof, being spent in the  
 eredyt of this cittie) be indifferently distrybuted amongst  
 the said cittezens: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthority  
 afforsaid, that the same be delyvered over of fre gyft by  
 inventory to the thresurie of this cittie, to remayne to  
 the eitty use.

1583-4.

Munition.

Distribu-  
tion.

Free gift.

[2.] Forasmoehe as through the course dayly used by  
 severall the unfre inhabitantes of this eitty who, bye-  
 ing salted herringes, do presently, after watering therof,  
 sell the same in this cittie, tending not onely to thin-  
 crease of the prises of victualls, but also a losse unto  
 the pore inhabitantes freemen, who hertofore did reape  
 a comodyty therby, and dayly bere skott and lott with  
 others the free cittezens of the same: it is therfore  
 agreed, by the aucthority aforsaid, that no unfre person  
 shall from henecforth sell eny watered herringes within  
 the citty nor suburbs, uppon payne of forfeiture of the  
 same herringes to be dystrybuted uppon the pore.

Salted  
herrings.  
PricesScot and  
lot.

Forfeiture.

[3.] That Mr. Mayor and such the aldermen as to hym  
 shalbe . . . together with Edward Whyt, Phylip Con-  
 dran, Robert Syle, Robert . . . John Osborne, and  
 Michael Eustace, shall peruse [the tytyle to] the Stayne  
 wherin Mr. Gyles Allen pretendeth to have an intrest and  
 decree what the same is worth; to which if the said  
 Mr. Allen wyll . . . and agree, then he to be  
 consydered of.

Title.  
Stayne.

[4.] Forasmoeche as the artyllary of this eittie is,  
 through want of a speacial man to take eare therof, falling  
 to rust, and is lick utterly to be spoyled if dewe care be  
 not presently had therunto: it is therfore agreed, by the  
 aucthority aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor and thresorer of the  
 citty shall make choyse of a fytt man to take eare and  
 chardge of the keping of the said artyllary, performing

Artillery  
of city.

1583-4. the parte of an armorer; and what by them shalbe Rollix.  
m. 24.  
Armouret. graunted unto the [party] so apoynted, the same to be  
aunswered uppon the cittie revénues.

Peppard. [5.] Wheras Edward Peppard [hath encroached on the  
Pavement. pavement] of this citty adioyning to his [house, and hath  
Rent. not payed any] rent unto this citty for the same: it is  
agreed that if the said Edward shall not put in [his bill]  
for taking the same of the citty for yeares, and to yeld  
City right. therout [a rent, Mr. Mayor to see] the citty right be  
brought into [its] former state.

[6.] It is agreed, for certeyne consideracions moved in  
Spensfeld. this assembly, that Thomas Spensfeld shalbe remytted  
Fine. the citties porcion of the fyne for not bering his ball the  
Ball. next Shroftide.  
Shrovetide.

Copron. [7.] That Thomas Copron, merchant, shall have a lese  
Calganston. for lxi. yeares in reversyon on Calganston, with thappur-  
tenances, parsell of this citties inherytance, payeing ther-  
fore to this citty viii.li. iii.s. iiiii.d., and dischardging the  
citty of all other rentes and chardges and impositions  
therout growing; uppon which he shall buylde a stone  
Stone howse, and covered with slate, within the tyme to be  
house. appoynted in his lese, and with other covenantes in [the  
Slate. said] lese to be incerted.

Boats. [8.] That every bote and . . . coming to the Keyes  
Quays. of this cittie, balasted with stones, shall dischardge  
Ballast. . . . stones, to the cittie use, uppon the Keyes for  
Stones. that . . . hurt and perishe the walls latly buylded;  
Walls. and also that all such . . . as bring eny other balast  
to the Key and do dischardge . . . their dischardge  
of such balast uppon the . . . shal lay upp . . .  
uppon payne of vi.s. viii.d., every one making . . .  
the water-balive.

[9.] Obliterated.

m. 24 b.

[10.] Order for payment to Walter Robens, John  
Cressingham, and Thomas Long, for their services in the  
City works. city works.—Partly obliterated.—Signatures of Mayor,  
Sheriffs and others.



Roll ix  
m. 27.

Admissions to franchise :—By special grace : John Eustace, gentleman ; Walter Kenedy, clerk, “with condicion that he shall attend with his boyes uppon the Mayor, and sing, on stacion dayes and other tymes, when he shalbe called uppon, during his lyfe.” Admitted, on having served apprenticeship : Richard Casy, merehant ; John Longoin, glover ; Thomas Halman, mason ; Roger Goodfellowe, butcher ; John Bathe, tailor ; Ralph Segger-son, shoemaker ; Patrick Ardagh, buttonmaker ; John Verdon. As sons of freemen : George Kenedy, Thomas Ardagh. On payment of fine : William Banekes, pewterer ; John Cosgrave, labourer.

1583-4.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.Station  
days.

m. 25.

1584. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1584.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Forasmoeche as the suppor-  
tacion of the expensis and chardge of [the] Mayoraltie of  
this cittie is great, and that yt is ofte tymes sene severall  
persons supplying that offyce falleth after to great decaie  
by reyson of the ehardge : yt is therefore agreed, by the  
authorthyty of the said assembly, that in consideraicion that  
Mr. Mayor for the tyme shall forgoo the xlii. that now  
is gyven him by this cittie for his better mayntenancee,  
that he shall have in liewe therof the two hundred and  
fyfty peckes of corn receved out of Ballecollan and the  
grange of Ballecollan, when the same shalbe payable.

Mayoralty.  
Expenses.

Grant.

Corn.

Ballecollan.

[2.] Order in relation to city gunner : in consideration  
of his long service and inability to perform duties, dis-  
charge from attendance and grant of forty shillings  
yearly for life.—Partly obliterated.

City  
gunner.  
Discharge.

Annuity.

[3.] That Walter Ball, now thresorer, do receve a low-  
ancee uppon his aceompt of the number of one hundred  
and twenty pounds weyght of powder, which was spent  
in the showe or muster uppon Easter Monday last ; and  
yt is ordered and further provyded that the Mayor for the  
tyme being shall not have power henceforth of hymselfe

Walter  
Ball,  
treasurer.

Powder.

Show.  
Easter  
Monday.<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 19 April, 1584.

1584. by his warrant . . . any powder to be bestowed Roll ix.  
m. 15.  
 Black Monday,~ uppon Black Monday next, except the aldermen consent  
 and subscribe severally unto the same.

Ale. [4.] Where yt is complayned that dyvers cittezens of  
 Single women. this cittie setteth forth dossens of ale owt of ther howses  
 to singlewomen to utter and sell the same, tending not  
 only to great inconvenience, by procuring idle and evyll  
 disposed women to encrease in this cittie, but also con-  
 trary to the tennor of the lawes and orders hertofore  
 Former laws. made to that effect: yt is agreed that the former lawes  
 shalbe put in execucion, and that also the party offending  
 shall paie as a fyne xx.s. tociens quociens the party offend.

Fitz- [5.] Order for payment to Thomas Fitzsymons, alder-  
 symons. man, for one hundred pounds of powder expended on  
 Powder. Midsummer's night.<sup>1</sup>  
 Midsum- mer's night.

[6.] Grant to William Harrold: a little "scaffle"  
 Earl of Ormonde. adjoining house of Earl of Ormonde; annual rent, ten  
 shillings.<sup>2</sup>

[7.] Order for reference to Mayor, on complaint against  
 Denis Slattery, butcher, for infringement of law of city.<sup>3</sup>

[8.] Obliterated.

[9.] The master, wardens and company of the Trinity  
 Trinity Gild. Gild having complained that the artificers did intrude m. 25 b.  
 Artificers. upon their trade, videlicet, the smiths, by retailing iron  
 Intrusion. Smiths. by the stone; the taylors traffic to London several  
 Tailors. times by the year; cutlers and hat dressers bring hats  
 Cutlers. Hat- and swords redy trimmed, etc.; all tending to the hin-  
 dressers. draunce and decay of the merchaunts; and inasmuch as  
 Merchants. the lawes of the citty have layde downe a good and  
 commendable course for such private corporation, and  
 that no merchaunt or citizen should deale in each others  
 Faculty. faculty or trade, or intrude therin: it was therefore  
 Trade. agreed that if any merchaunt or citizen do so intrude,  
 and the same be proved before the Mayor and Sheryves,  
 the party offending to lose the benefit of his freedome,  
 and never again to be admytted.<sup>4</sup>

---

1, 2, 3, 4 Partly obliterated.

Roll ix.  
m. 27 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: David Godman, Patrick Tathe, John Mey, John Barre, Edmond Pursell, merchants, William Morry, joiner, James Carroll, carpenter, Hugh Conwey, smith, Mortagh Doyne, shoemaker, Thomas Corgan, John Browne, weavers, Robert Mey, Andrew Keser, Thomas Molein, Nicholas Cosgrave, bakers, Christopher Patrick, Nicholas Cowrissy, tanners, John Brangan, tailor, Thomas Boran, joiner. As children of freemen: Elizabeth Ussher, maiden, daughter of Robert Ussher, deceased, Mary Calfe, maiden, John Brett, clerk, Patrick Walshe, Laurence Fyan, John Shelton, John Terrell, Christopher Devenishe, Robert Fitzsymons. On payment of fine: Thomas Connell.<sup>1</sup>

1584.  
Admission to  
franchise.

m. 26.

1584. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoeche as ther are severall the inhabitantes of this cittie that . . . receid the two partes of the municion dewe unto them, which latly . . . the hands of Mr. Patrick Browne, alderman, which remayne of . . . latly by hym delyvered to the hands of the thresorer of this cittie, . . . of the said cittezens of their partes as yet not aunswered as . . . agreed, by the aucthoryty of this assembly, that all those . . . bylls, and have not recevid, as others have, the two partes of their lone mony in municion at the hands of Mr. Patrick Browne, and did delyver the same hetherunto, that all suche repaying unto the thresorer of this cittie, shall receive at his hands . . . hath ben don hertofore.

Munition.  
Patrick  
Browne,  
alderman.

Loan.

[2.] Grant to dean and chapter of Christ Church in aid of works there: the meal in the score,<sup>2</sup> detained from the citizens by the Sheriffs from the diet of soldiers.<sup>3</sup> Partly obliterated.

Grant.  
Christ  
Church.  
Works.  
Soldiers.

[3.] Remission, to Nicholas Fagan, of fine for not bearing ball.<sup>4</sup>

Ball.

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup>, Partly obliterated.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 180.

1584. [4.] Allowance to treasurer for money paid by him Roll, 1x.  
m. 26.  
Gunner. without warrant to gunner.
- Corbally. [5.] Where[as] it is enformed that John Corbally, merchant, was not able, through the extremite of sekness, the last Shrof Tuesday, to ryde and bere his ball according the custom of this cittie, and thereby making default requesteth to be remytted of his fyne: yt is agreed that the consideracion herof is referred to Mr. Mayor and Mr. Thresorer, and yf it shall appere unto them that he was so seke that he could not ryde, what order they therupon do take, the same to stand and be accomplished.
- Remission. requesteth to be remytted of his fyne: yt is agreed that the consideracion herof is referred to Mr. Mayor and Mr. Thresorer, and yf it shall appere unto them that he was so seke that he could not ryde, what order they therupon do take, the same to stand and be accomplished.
- Franchises. [6.] That forasmoeche as the fraunches of this cittie have not of long time ben rydden, to the great danger that the liberties therof for want of ryding and perambulating the same, the citties rights are lycke to be extinguished: for preventing wherof the Mayor of this cittie now, God willing, shall ryde the same fraunches within xx. daies next, and for that the riding therof is thought will be chargeable unto the magystrat, being at great chardges besides for the citties worship, that he shall have xx. nobles, sterling, granted by the body of this city to Mr. Nicholas Ball the last yere, had the same ben rydden by him; and that every the second yere from henceforth according the lawes provyded in that behalfe, eche Mayor shall, out of his own chardges, without eny allowance of this cittie, ryde the same, otherwyse to pay the fyne layde downe in that behalfe without favour or grace.
- Fine.

1584. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 23.

Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Thomas Cosgrave. Sheriffs: John Dongan, Laurence Whytt.

Treasurer,  
Masters of  
works.

Treasurer: John Gaydon, alderman. Masters of works: John Luttrell FitzThomas, Robert Stephens.

Auditors.

Auditors: Thomas Cosgrave, Mayor; John Gaydon, treasurer; Christopher Fagan, Walter Sedgrave, Edward Whyt, John Durning, Robert Syle, Nicholas Ford, Nicholas Clynton.

Roll ix.  
m. 23.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That Henry Shelton, merchant, shalbe attorney on the behalfe of the cittie, and that he have warrant, under the cittie seale, to prosecute the cause of the pryse wyne,<sup>1</sup> as well in England as elsewhere; and, withall, yt is agreed that Mr. Mayor, Mr. Lennan, Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. Rounsell, and Mr. Nicholas Ball shall putt out of the cittie revenues so moche as they shall thinck fytt to be spent in the prosecuting of the said cause and other causes appertayning to the cittie, as well for the pretended glybes of Thomascourt and St. Mary abaie as agaynst other forreners that withstandeth to bere the porcions of the common chardges of this cittie.

1584

Attorney.

Prize  
wines.City causes.  
Glebes.  
Thomascourt.  
St. Mary's  
abbey.  
Forcigners.

[2.] That Mr. James Bellewe, alderman, shalbe relesed and remytted the som of xx.li., sterling, or therabouts, by hym dewe to this cittie uppon his accompt as thresorer, and that the thresorer of this cittie shalbe allowed the same uppon his accompt.

James  
Bellewe,  
alderman.

[3.] That for the better encounutenance of every constable in his offyce, he shall use and were in his hand, in night tyme and at tymes when occasion riseth for preservacion of the peace, a typstafe, and uppon setting or serching the wache, and that the chardge therof be payed uppon suche fynes as groweth in eche warde; and that, further, no constable, being sent for in night tyme to come before Mr. Mayor for the tyme being to execut eny thing that concerns his offyce, shall repayre without the said typstafe in his hand, in semly attyre as the tyme and cause shall require, and that the armes be sett in gold and oyle, at the pryse of xviii.d., sterling, eche stafe, all which in every respect to be presently proceded and fynished before the next stacion daie, upon payne of xx. daies imprisonment to every one making default herof.

Constables.

Tipstaff.

Watch.

Attire.

City arms.

Station  
day.

[4.] That Mr. Gyles Allen shall have aucthoryty, under the cittie seale to recover agaynst sir Jaques Wingfeld,

Sir Jaques  
Wingfeld.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i, p. 177.



1584. knight, the arrerages of rent dewe for Ballelles, and that Roll ix.  
m. 28.  
Rent. the said sir Jaques his lese and bond be delyvered to the  
Ballelles. said Mr. Allen, to thend to sewe as well for the arrerages  
Challener. as for the rent herafter growing during Challeners  
lese.

Peppard. [5.] That Edward Peppard, merchant, shall have a  
lese for tearme of xxx. yeares, in reversion, uppon a  
Orchard. small orchard in Alhallowes, latly in the occupacion of  
All Thomas Brandon, to begyn uppon the expyracion, for-  
Hallows. feture or avoidance of the life nowe in possession therof;  
the said Edward and his assignes payeing to this cittie  
yearly xxiiii.s. for the same, with other covenantes and  
clauses to be inserted in the lese.

Fish- [6.] Forasmoche as the inhabitantes of Fyshstret com- m. 28 b.  
street. playneth that they are greatly anoyed by suche as  
Fish. bringeth fyshe to this cittie to be sold, by reyson they  
sell the same in the dores of the said inhabytantes, not  
only letting and hyndring their recourse and the recourse  
of suche as passeth the streets in those tymes, but also  
that the ayre therof is lickwise to be avoyded: it is  
therfore agreed, by the aucthoryty aforesaid that som  
place elsewhere be apoynted for that purpose, and therfore  
hereby we do aucthorishe and apoynt Mr. Mayor, Mr.  
John Lennan, Mr. Rounsell, and Mr. Patrick Dowdall to  
apoynt and fynd out a fytt place where the said fyshe  
shalbe sold, and the same to be builded uppon the cittie  
chardge.

Appren- [7.] Forasmoche as inconvenience groweth by the abuse  
tices. of [some] aprentyses in this cittie haunting of tavarns  
Taverns. and other victualling howses, wher they are procured by  
evyll disposed women to consume their masters goods,  
and ofte tymes are supported therin by the owners of  
the said tavarns and victualling howses, to the utter  
destruction of the said aprentyses, and ofte tymes  
greate losse to their said masters: it is therfore agreed,  
by the aucthoryty aforesaid that every cittezen of this  
cittie supporting or permytting the aprentyses of euy

Roll ix.  
m. 28 b.

of this cittie at any tyme henceforth, wherby he doth <sup>1584.</sup>  
myspend his tyme or consume his masters goods, that  
the supporter shalbe comytted xl. daies to Newgate, <sup>Newgate.</sup>  
without bail or mainpryse, and shall restore the duble  
valew of what shalbe proved to be so consumed or  
bestowed; and if Mr. Mayor and Sherives for the tyme  
being shalbe neggligent to execut this acte, [they] shall  
paye as a fyne to this cittie *v.li.*, tociens quociens.

[8.] Forasmoeche as ther are severall persons in this  
cittie that hath lyvries drawn to their howses from the  
condytes of this cittie, and payeth not any thing for the <sup>Conduits.</sup>  
same, according the former layeng downe: it is agreed,  
by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall compel  
them that have lyvries to satisfy suche rent as is dewe <sup>Rent.</sup>  
uppon them for the same; and if they be neggligent or  
withstand the payement, then their lyvries by Mr.  
Mayors direction to be stopped from them.

[9.] Wheras Richard Gerrot, merchant, exhibited  
petition requesting a lese for tearme of threskore and  
one yeares uppon a pece of grounde adioyning to St <sup>St. James'</sup>  
James feldes, and parsell of the commons of this cittie, <sup>fields.</sup>  
nere the ould brydge, leding to the myll of Kylmaynam: <sup>Commons.</sup>  
it is agreed by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that John Bryse, <sup>Bridge.</sup>  
merchant, shall have that plott or parte which ioyneth <sup>Kilmain-</sup>  
with his grounde, for the tearme of xxi. yeares, he paye- <sup>ham.</sup>  
ing yearly to this cittie *i.i.s.*, and the said Richard Gerrot  
[shall] have the other plott for lick tearme, payeing *xii.d.*  
per annum; and that Mr. Mayor, Mr. Nicholas Fitz-  
symons, Mr. Symon Growe, and Mr. Piccot to assigne  
them their severall plottes; their intrest to begyn from  
the feast of St. Mychaell tharchangell last past.—Signed  
by Mayor, Sheriffs, and others.

m. 33.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- <sup>Admis-</sup>  
ship: John Curraghe, carpenter, John Whyt, baker, <sup>sions to</sup>  
Thomas Gynt, saddler, Martin Ardan, tanner, Denis <sup>franchise.</sup>  
Casy, miller, Laghlen Rowe, slater, Robert Clynche,  
shoemaker; Nicholas Ford, goldsmith, as apprentice to Goldsmiths.

1584.  
Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Robert Bee, goldsmith, and as husband of Maria<sup>1</sup> Calfe, Roll ix. m. 31.  
freewoman. As children of freemen: Peter Whytsyde,  
John Macan, shoemaker; Johanna Dongan, daughter of  
Thomas Dongan, Ellenora Barran,<sup>2</sup> daughter of Nicholas  
Barran, Catèrina Gesle,<sup>3</sup> Rosia Ussher,<sup>4</sup> daughter of  
Robert Ussher. On payment of fines: Edmond Reyly,  
David Hely, yeomen, William Tancklory, Richard Hynd,  
miller.—Signed by Mayor and Sheriffs.

1584-5.

1584-5.<sup>5</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1584.

m. 30.

Laurence  
Whyt,  
Sheriff.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmuche as Mr. Laurence  
Whyt, nowe Sheryve, was suddenly called to thoffyce of  
Sheryve, and for other causes and consideracions movinge  
the whole boddie of this cittie: it is agreed, by the  
aucthoryty of this assembly, that he shalbe dischargd  
and exonerated of the fyne of his ball, and that the  
same be alowed to the thresorer uppon his accompt.

Ball.

Book of  
accounts.

Prohibited  
wares.

Infection.

[2.] Wheras there resteth in chardge uppon Mr.  
Patrick Dowdall, in the boke of accomptes of this cittie,  
the som of xl.li., Irish, chardged uppon hym for certayne  
custome dewe for prohybyted wares in the yeare of  
infection, wherof he toke no benefyt: it ys therfore  
agreed, by aucthoryty aforsaid, that he shalbe dis-  
chargd therof, and the audytors of this cittie to alowe  
the thresorer the same uppon his accompt.

Nicholas  
Ball,  
Chamber-  
lain,  
Treasurer.

Thomas  
Ball.

Chamber-  
lain.

[3.] Where[as] there is graunted to Mr. Nicholas Ball  
thoffyce of chamberlen and thresorer of this cittie for  
this yeare, and a fee of x.li. for the same; nevertheles,  
for consideracions movinge the boddie of this cittie, it is  
agreed that Mr. Thomas Ball, gentleman, for the good will  
which [it] semeth he bereth to this cittie, shalbe joyned  
with the said Mr. Nicholas Ball for this yeare in the said  
offyce of chamberlen, and have, for the execusion of the  
said offyce, half the said fee of x.li. and, uppon the

1, 2, 3, 4 On condition not to marry | from Mayor for the time being.  
any except a freeman, without license | 5 27 Elizabeth.

Roll ix  
m. 30.

tryall of his dylygens this yeare, he shalbe delt withall 1584-5.  
for his behofe as conveniently maye be alowed.

[4.] Forasmoeche as, for causes of deape consyderacion Annual ex-  
penditure.  
to us knowen, it is agreed that Mr. Mayor for the tyme  
beinge, Mr. Nicholas Fytzsymons, Mr. Christofer Fagan,  
Mr. Gyles Allen, Mr. Richard Rounsell, Mr. Nicholas  
Ball, Mr. Patrick Browne, Mr. Walter Sedgrave, and  
John Durning shall yearly appoynt xxiv.li., sterling,  
to be defrayed and disbursed as to them shall seme  
convenient for suche causes as tend to the advaunce- City causes.  
ment of this cittie owt of the cittie revenues, and the  
same to be alowed in the accomptes of this cittie  
withowt layeing downe to whom or in what sorte the  
same is employed.

[5.] Wheras Richard Stanihurst exhybyted peticion Richard  
Stanihurst.  
in this assembly to be dischargdged of the som of xx.li.  
remayning uppon hym in the accompt of Mr. Robert Robert  
Ussher  
Ussher for certayne arrerages dewe for the rent of  
Taghdowe; and for that the cittie maie evyll spare Taghdowe.  
the losse of so moche mony, consydering the sondry  
waies they have to use the same; therfore the contentes  
of his bill is, by order of this assembly, referred to the  
consyderacion of suche audytors as are appoynted to Auditors.  
heyre the citties accomptes, and what they shall do  
therin, the same to be good.

[6.] Wheras uppon the mosion of going forth of lx. Expedition  
from city.  
men out of this cittie to the north, sondry the journey-  
men and able persons, being servantes in this cittie,  
have absented themselves and fled out of this cittie; and Absence.  
forasmuche as the prynces service, as occasion requireth, Prince's  
service.  
is to be respected, and that such as in tyme of the lyke  
will absent themselves may not passe without great  
ponishment: it is agreed that all suche persons as latlie Punish-  
ment.  
have shuned and absented themselvis for the purpose  
aforesaid, shall not be admytted to work or take any  
benefyt by or within this cittie and suburbs this whole  
yeare, and that all suche as henceforth shall use the

1584-5. lyke shalbe dismyssed, from all the lyberties of this cittie for ever, and never after to be admytted. Roll ix.  
m. 30.

[7.] That Thomas Chyvers, merchant, shall have a lese for tearme of threskore and one yeares, in reversion, uppon a towre in the backsyde of the howse wherin Mr. James Bellewe, alderman, did dwell in Brydgstret, payeing per annum to the cittie two shillinges, sterling, under suche condicions as shalbe inserted in his lese.

[8.] That Patrick Fytzrere, plomber, shall have a lese, for tearme of lxi. yeares, of so moche of the voyde grounde that lyethe without St. Nicholas Gate, on theste syde of the same, as shalbe appoynted out by the Mayor, Mr. Recorder, Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. Nicholas Ball and Mr. Smith, forasmoche as the same plase is noysom, payeing yearly to this cittie xiv.s. iiiii.d., under suche condicions as shalbe inserted in his lese.

[9.] Thomas Condran and John Malone elected Aldermen. aldermen.

Admissions to franchise. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Edward Brisket, cook, Francis Trassy, goldsmith, as apprentice of John Hand, goldsmith, Denis Neiln, weaver. On payment of fine: Nicholas Brayford, tallow-chandler. Also: Lodowick Brisket,<sup>1</sup> gentleman, on condition of not using any occupation which will be hurtful to any corporation of this city; Ellenora Kelle, maiden, and Rosia Kelly, daughter of freeman, on condition of not marrying any but freemen, without consent of Mayor of Dublin for the time being.—Partly obliterated.—Signed by Mayor and Sheriffs. m. 33 b.

1585. 1585. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

Ancient usages. [1.] Where[as], by the auntient usadges of this cittie, yt hath bene accustomed, and as yet is contynued, that all causes tending to the benefyt of this cittie, and the good government of the same, were and are determyned, m. 31.

Decisions on cases.

<sup>1</sup> See Preface.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 11 April, 1585.



Roll ix.  
m. 31.

ordered and sett downe by the advise and grave con- sideracion of the nombers of xxiii., being aldermen, xlvi., being dijurees, and xvi. others the inhabitantes, and of the sufficientest of the cittezens thought in wysdom and discreccion, and they in their assemblies or metinges have bene accustomed as aforsaid fully to determyne eny the causes moved in such assemblies or metinges, and the same so determynd by them to stand in force, and not eny waie to be repyned or gainsayd by eny others the cittezens of this cittie not being of the nombers; and forasmoeche as of late, uppon occasion of meting or calling an assembly for determyning and ordering certayne causes tendenge to the state of this cittie, and after the same concluded and ended, certayne persons, rather mynding to procure dissencion than by zeal of good will to give a fatherlie advyse or counsell, semed to repyne at the order and conclusion of the said nombers of xxiii., xlvi., and xvi., and in mutinous manner semed to joyne together and procure others . . . disposed persons to agree with them and their opynions touching the causes formerly ordered and concluded as aforsaid, by which (yf fatherly care were not used) great inconvenience might ensue; and for that hereafter the like uppon eny causes should not growe, and the offenders passe without ponishment: bee yt ordered in this assembly that none the inhabitantes or free cittezens of this cittie in eny such manner or dissentious sort shall hereafter goo about by eny meanes to repyne at, bring in question or seke the reversall of eny such order that shalbe so layde downe by the said nombers of xxiii., xlvi., and xvi., but that what orders, elecions or institucions shalbe made or layde downe by them or the more number of them, shall stand henceforth of force to all intents and purposes, and that all auntient ordynances herin be hereby established and confyrmed; and yf eny free cittezen that in sorte aforsaid ofend herin, [he] shall lose his and their freedom, be

1585.

Numbers.  
Aldermen.

Assemblies

Dissencion.

Punish-  
ments.

Reversal of  
orders.

Ancient  
ordinances.

1585.  
Expulsion.

expulsed out of this cittie and fraunches, and never after to take eny benefit of the liberties of this cittie as yf he never were a free cittezen. Roll ix.  
m. 31.

Thomas  
Cosgrave.  
Resort to  
Mayor's  
house.  
Parliament.

[2.] Forasmoche as Mr. Thomas Cosgrave, nowe Mayor of this cittie, is, by the resort of gentlemen and others to his howse this tyme of parlyament, driven to great chardges extraordynary: it is therfore agreed, by the authoryty aforsaid, that William Cosgrave, son to the said Mr. Mayor, shall have twentie pounds, sterling, current money of England, to be payed hym out of the cittie revenues, and to be allowed to the thresorer upon his accompt.

Swine  
unringed.  
Hoggen  
Green.

[3.] Forasmoche as swyne unringed uppon Hoggen Grene are noysome and hurtful to the same, and forbydden by dyvers lawes in this cittie, and that also the swyne coming on the strond hyndreth greatly thincrese of the fyshe, yt is agreed by the authoryty aforsaid, that Edward Peppard shall, by authoryty of this assembly, pond eny such swyne coming on the strond (for which he hath promised to make a specyall place), and withall shalbe authoryshed to kyll eny swyne uppon the sayd Greane unrynged, and that he shall permyt no person to put eny flax into the dytches nere his grownd in Alhallowes for avoyding the hurte to thincrese of fyshe, for that yt floweth often to the said diches.

Strand.

Fish.

Pound.

Flax,  
Ditches.  
All  
Hallows.  
Fish.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Marshal.

Poundage.

Quay.

[4.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: William Piccott, alderman; Sheriffs: James Ryan, Thomas Gerrot. m. 31 b.

[5.] James Connell assigns his interest in the office of marshal to Thomas Stephens. Stephens undertakes performance of Connell's contract with Whyt, in whose stead he had been nominated.—Partly obliterated.

[6.] Whereas the perquisytes of the pondage of the Key was by mee graunted to Barnabe Terrell during my plesure, the proffytes wherof is or hath bene taken by James Connell as assigned to the said Terrell: I have thought good to signify herby that my plesure is [that]

Roll ix.  
m. 31 b.

the same shall not be eny longer recevid or taken by the 1585.  
said Terrell or Connell, but that from henceforth Thomas  
Stephens, marshall, shall have the same as a perquisyte <sup>Marshal.</sup> ~~Perquisite.~~  
of his office. Witness my hand, this fourth of September,  
anno 1585, and it is thought I did the said Connell  
and Stephens wronge,—Thomas Cosgrave, Mayor, Dublin.

m. 34.

Admissions to franchise.—Obliterated.

m. 32.

1585. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] It is agreed, for dyvers  
causes seminge good, in this assembly, that Thomas  
. . . , merchant, shall have a lese for tearme of three- <sup>Lease.</sup>  
skore and one yeares uppon . . . backsyde of the  
house wherein Mr. Thomas Cosgrave, nowe Mayor, <sup>Thomas</sup>  
dwelleth, . . . same intrest to begyn after the <sup>Cosgrave,</sup>  
expi- <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
ration of the lese or intrest nowe . . . of the same ;  
for which he shall paye yearly vi.s. viii.d., lawfull mony  
. . . , with other covenantes and condicions to be  
inserted in the lese.

[2.] Where[as] Denise Hay, gayoler of Newgat, com- <sup>Gaoler of</sup>  
pleyneth that . . . warrantes, amounting to the <sup>Newgate.</sup>  
som of xxii.s. vi.d., Irish, being made unto hym for <sup>Warrants.</sup>  
[opening] and closing of the Newgate, are by Mr. Thomas  
Smith, late thresorer, lost, and that he did not receive  
the said som, nor eny parte therof: it is agreed by the  
aucthoryty aforsaid, that yf it be proved before Mr.  
Mayor that his suggestion is trewe, that it shalbe lawfull  
to the said Mr. Mayor to gyve forth a warrant to the  
thresorer for his payment of the said some; and yt is  
lickwyse agreed that the sayd Denise shall make upp  
his chymnies in the sayd gayole of Newgate, and fynd <sup>Chimneys.</sup>  
such bedding and to do other thinges that he is tyed <sup>Bedding.</sup>  
unto by former order, otherwyse another wilbe appoynted  
to his chardge; the which being by hym performed,  
further consyderacion shalbe had for his benefyt, by  
bringing the people herafter arested to Newgat.

[3.] Wheras, by a former graunt or order of assembly

1585.  
Christ  
Church.

St. Mary's  
Abbey,  
Dublin.

Roll ix.  
m. 32.

ther was graunted unto the deane and chapter of Christ-  
church towards their better furtherance of their  
building, one tearmes rent of the revenues of St. Mary  
abay latly com unto this cittie, of which said graunt the  
gretter parte therof is as yet unsatisfyed unto the sayd  
deane and chapter, as wee are enformed; and for that wee  
wishe their furtherance and ease towards their said  
worke: yt is ordered, by the aucthority aforesaid, that  
Mr. Thomas Smithe, late thresorer, shall bring unto Mr.  
Mayor all suche persons as are owing eny of the  
said rent, and, uppon their apparance, Mr. Mayor shall  
cause them to paie the same or comytt their boddies to  
warde, there to remayne tyll they satisfy the same: and  
yt is further agreed that they shall have towards their  
said workes a man out of every howse in a propor-  
cionable manner to labor aboute their said buildinges  
by warrant from Mr. Mayor to the severall constables as  
well in the suburbs as within the cittie; so as they  
meynteyne no forrens by [claim] of priviledge, nether  
suffer them to worke within the precinct of the said  
church . . . nor to entertaine . . . for accomplysh-  
ment of the same from henceforward.

Foreigners.

Hoggen  
Green.

Swine.  
Cattle.

[4.] It is further agreed, to the end the walking plases  
and other the plases on Hoggen Greane maye be kept  
clene, and no swyne or other hurtfull cattle be permytted  
to hurt the same, that Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, alder-  
man, shall have the use and keping of the said Greane  
for seven yeares beginning from Michaelmas next, which  
walking plases he shall see made clene, and shall suffer

Foreigners.

no swyne nor the cattle of no forren to use and pasture  
the same; provided that this graunt shall not be hurtfull  
to eny freman nor to eny merchant coming with eny  
provision to this cittie, but they and every of them may  
pasture the same as hath bene accustomed.

Ancient  
time.  
Revenues.  
Landgable.  
Customs.  
Sheriffs.

[5.] Forasmoeche as in auntient tyme all the revenues  
of this cittie save the langable and customs which the  
Sheryves [were] accustomed to receive was received by the

Roll ix.  
m. 32.      thresorer and none other, and lickwise all disbursementes <sup>1585.</sup> Treasurer.

to come through his handes: it is agreed by this assembly that from henceforth noe acquitance of any others then the thresorer shalbe alowed such as is to paie the cittie rente, and that all such persons as is to paie the cittie rente shall paie and bring the rente owing by them unto the thresorer within six weekes next after everie feast, on paine to paie, over and above the rente due, *vi. d.* in the pound; and uppon receipt of the cittie revenues by the thresorer, he to disburse the same according as such lawfull dyrection as shall com from the Mayor.

m. 34 b.      Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: William Wafer, William Sedgrave, merchants, James Moghell, butcher, Christopher Jorye, tanner. As son of freeman: Richard Fytzsymons, son of John Fytzsymons, alderman, deceased. <sup>Admissions to franchise.</sup>

1585. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: William Piccott. Sheriffs: James Ryan, <sup>Mayor, Sheriffs.</sup> Thomas Gerrott.

Treasurer: Thomas Smith, alderman. <sup>Treasurer.</sup>

Auditors: William Piccott, mayor; Thomas Smith, <sup>Auditors.</sup> treasurer; Nicholas Ball, Christofer Fagan, . . . , John Malone, Edward Whyt, John Barry, . . . , Patrick Browne, . . . , Michael Eustace, Edmond Condron, . . .

Master of Works: John Luttrell FitzThomas. <sup>Master of works.</sup>

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Foreigners and unfreemen <sup>Forcigners.</sup> trading in the city of Dublin shall be punished; their shops to be closed by Mayor and Sheriffs.<sup>1</sup> <sup>Shops.</sup>

[2.] Order in relation to suit commenced before the Suit. chancellor against Thomas Smith, treasurer, for twelve <sup>Chancellor. Treasurer.</sup> pounds, alleged to be due to carters for their work at the <sup>Carters.</sup> "rampyres;" the amount, if not recovered from those <sup>Ramparts.</sup> assessed, shall be paid from the profits of the tollboll.<sup>2</sup> <sup>Tollboll.</sup>

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.



1585. ~  
George  
Ussher.  
High  
conduit.

Light.

[3.] Lease, to George Ussher, of shop near the High Roll ix.  
conduit; term, forty-one years; rent, forty-one shillings; m. 35.  
with condition to supply "a lanthorn" with candles, to  
light passengers, from six till nine o'clock.<sup>1</sup>

[4, 5, 6, 7.] Obliterated.

[8, 9.] Obliterated.

m. 35 b.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: m. 38.

Walter Wyrall, Simon Browne, merchants, Richard  
Galvin, glover, John Plunket, Richard Slattry, tanners.  
Patrick Harrese, butcher, John Lorcan, Richard Flynn,  
tailors. As sons of freemen: William Keveine, John  
Fagan. On payment of fine: Nicholas Breyford, tallow-  
chandler.

1585-6.

1585-6.<sup>2</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1585.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: m. 38, 38 b.

Geoffrey Browne, merchant, Lucas Husse, Edmond  
Quyn, carpenters, Nicholas Whytsyde, baker, Patrick  
Quyn, sherman.—Partly obliterated.

1586.

1586. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>3</sup>

m. 36.

Ball.  
Shrove-  
Tuesday.

Fine.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] John Loarrese,  
baker, exhibyted petition to this assembly requesting  
that forasmoche as he is of small habiliity, and beinge not  
hable to bere a standing ball uppon Shriftuesday last,  
that therfore he might have bene tollerated withall for  
the fyne of not bering his said ball: it is therfore agreed,  
by the aucthoryty of this assembly, that Mr. Mayor, Mr.  
Recordor, and Mr. Thomas Smith, thresorer, shall call the  
said John before them, and, uppon the examynacion of his  
estate, to order the fyne as to them shall seme good.

Trinity  
Gild.

Artificers.

[2.] Where[as] the master and company of the Trenity  
Yeld do compleyne that dyvers the inhabitantes of this  
cittie, as artificers and others not free of that corpora-

<sup>1</sup> Ms. obliterated.

<sup>2</sup> 28 Elizabeth.

<sup>3</sup> Easter-day, 3 April, 1586.

Roll ix.  
m. 36.

cion of merchantes, do intrude uppon theire incorporacion <sup>1586.</sup> in bringing frome out of England hether dyvers kynds <sup>Intrusion, England.</sup> of merchandizes, and do utter the same in this cittie, contrary to the tennor of theire charters, and contrary to <sup>Charters.</sup> theeffect of an order of assembly taken to that effect: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthoryty of this assembly, that Mr. Mayor, Mr. Recorder, and the Sheryves shall have aucthoryty hereby to examyn this cause and to receve such testymonies as can be produced, and, uppon good profe of the offences to be don, then they to see the lawes already made to be putt in execusion.

[3.] That, forasmoche as Nicholas Stafford, scolmaster, <sup>Nicholas Stafford, school-master.</sup> is thought to be carefull in his chardge, and useth dyllygence in bringing upp of yeouth: it is agreed that, notwithstanding a former layeinge downe by assembly, the said Nicholas shall have (for causes us moving) of every cittezens chyld with hym [at] scole i.i.s., Irishe, for every <sup>Cittizens' children.</sup> quarter, for hymselfe and the ussher; and it is also agreed <sup>Usher.</sup> that the master of the worckes shall make upp a partition or spece, in the upper roulme of the scole howse, <sup>Master of works, School-house.</sup> for a chamber, uppon the cittie chardges; and that also the former graunt of x.li., Irishe, as a yearly fee formerly graunted to hym, shalbe made sterling, to begyn from the said graunt formerly made, as aforesaid; and that the said Nicholas shall see the glas wyndowes alwayes [in <sup>Glass windows.</sup> repayre] during his tyme.

[4.] That, inasmoche as Mr. Richard Rounsell hath taken <sup>Richard Rounsell.</sup> uppon hym to supply the roulme of Mayoralty of this <sup>Mayoralty.</sup> cittie, the next ensueing yeare, for Mr. Patrick Browne, <sup>Patrick Browne.</sup> that therefore the said Mr. Browne is dischargd from serving in the offyce of Mayor of this cittie, . . . unles he will agree to accept the same, . . . and lickwyse that he shall occupy his place and calling of alderman as now he doth.<sup>1</sup>

Alderman.

[5.] Reference to committee in relation to petition

<sup>1</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

1586, from John Dorning concerning his pains for the last Roll ix. m. 36.  
 John Dorning. three years in the accounts of the city, and particularly  
 Book of city revenues. in making a book of its revenues.<sup>1</sup>

Mayor. [6.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Richard m. 36 b.  
 Sheriffs. Rounsell; Sheriffs: Francis Taylor, Edmund Condram.<sup>2</sup>

Admissions to franchise. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 38 b.  
 ship: George Browne, Pers Dennton, Richard Dowdall, merchants; Margery Doran, Maria Daniel, Elena Moghill, maidens; William Begg, shoemaker, John Waie, Nicholas Morghoe, "helliers," John Travers, Daniel Dris, tanners, John Res, Gerald Devince, butchers. In right of wife, and on condition of restriction to his own occupation, and not engaging in trade or bringing any merchandize from England or elsewhere: John Marshall, tailor. As children of freemen: Anna Devnish, widow, Jeneta Kenedy, Jeneta Huse, maidens, John Maghere, baker.

1586. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 37.

Measure. Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] complaynt is  
 Coals. made by severall of the cittezens that the measure  
 Quay. wherwith they measure with fyre colls at the Key is not  
 of a lawfull gadge, and therby they sustayne great  
 losse: for remedy wherof it is agreed, and by aucthoryty  
 Water- of this assembly ordered, that the waterbalyves (whose  
 bailiffs. chardge is to loke unto the same) uppon their chardges  
 shall make and from this tyme kepe and have foure  
 vessells suffyciently bound with iron, with loubes of  
 iron, on the outesydes therof, every vessell to contain  
 xxxii. gallons, for the measuring of colls; and to have  
 also lick barrayles of Bristowe band for grayne, bothe to  
 be seled; and that no colls nor grayne be sold or dely-  
 vered by eny other barrayll of less quantyty; and yf  
 the waterbalyves do not, from tyme to tyme, for the  
 service aforsaid, have in a reddynes the said number of  
 mesures as before, they to lose and forfeyte their

Bristol.  
 Grain.  
 Seal.

<sup>1, 2</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

Roll ix.  
m. 37.

offyces; and also, uppon lick payne, not to receve more 1586.  
dutyces then is layde downe in the tables;<sup>1</sup> and that Mr. Duties.  
Christofer Fagan, Mr. Lennan, Mr. John Forster and Tables.  
Mr. Henry Shelton shall see the condicions of the table,  
and what doubtes theruppon dothe ryse, they to defend  
the same and make knowen to the howse the next  
assembly.

[2.] That Mr. Mayor shall gyve a warrant to Mr.  
Thresorer for payment unto Mr. John Luttrell Fitz- John Lut-  
Thomas, master of worckes, for such mony as is dewe trell Fitz-  
unto hym uppon the perclosure of his accompt; and this- Thomas,  
shalbe a sufficient dischardge unto hym for the same. master of  
works.

[3.] Where[as] a howse belonging to Fraunces Taylor Francis  
in the Ram lane is somewhat perished by the repayinge Taylor.  
of the newe skole howse, wherby he is anoyed: it is Ram-lane.  
agreed, by aucthoryty aforsaid, that Mr. Rounsell and School-  
Mr. Nicholas Ball shall peruse the defectes, and how farr house.  
yt shall appere that further reparacion is to be don,  
the same to be don and born uppon the cittie chardge.

[4.] That Fraunces Taylor shall have xx.s., sterling, Francis  
of the cittie revenues towards the chardge of getting Taylor.  
forth the exemplyfycacion of a record out of the exche- Record.  
quier, under seale touching the cause of the horsse Exchequer.  
market, and that the same be delyvered into the Horse  
thresory. market.

[5.] That Mr. John Lennan and Mr. Nicholas Forde Rectories.  
shall travayle in enquering and vewing any intrest that  
is pretended by any person or persons in the rectory of Rath-  
Rathmakne, and the land and rectory of Sylva Sancti makne.  
Salvatoris, and the land and rectory of Rathdromyn in Rath-  
the marches, and . . . what they fynd theruppon dromyn.  
unto this cittie by the next assembly . . . same  
maye be further letten and demised as shalbe thought  
mete for the benefyt of this cittie.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 1.

1586. [6.] Forasmoeche as dyvers persons, being made free of <sup>Roll ix.</sup> the libertyes of this cittie, have taken theire dwelling <sup>m. 37.</sup> places uppon glebes and priviledged places to avoyde and escape the beringe of soldyors and other chardges, as also the somoning to enquests . . . [it is] for remedy therof, ordered by aucthoryty aforsaid, that all such person or persons being free and dwellinge on eny glebe or priviledged place . . . fayling to bere eny chardgè . . . shalbe henceforth demed and taken uppon such . . . as unfreemen, and to lose the benefyt of the liberties, priviledges and fraunches of this cittie, [and] lickwise beinge a brother of eny speciall yealde . . . they shall aunswer and paie all soms . . . be satisfied for fynding and victualling soldiours . . .

[7.] Lease to Robert Byssse, for sixty-one years, of <sup>St. Thomas street.</sup> messuage in St. Thomas street, part of the possessions of <sup>Thomas court.</sup> Thomas Court; annual rent, liii.s. iiiii.d. Irish.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] Obliterated. <sup>m. 39.</sup>  
<sup>Admissions to franchise.</sup> Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Robert Whyt, Alexander Fleming, Thomas Dex, Patrick Lynam, merchants; William Jordan, tailor, John Kerrol, cook, Robert Fanning, baker, Geoffrey Ball, butcher, Geoffrey Walshe, carpenter.

1586. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 40.

<sup>Mayor, Sheriffs.</sup> Mayor: Richard Rounsell. Sheriffs: Francis Taylor, Edmund Condran.

<sup>Treasurer, Masters of works, Auditors.</sup> Treasurer: Thomas Smith. Masters of works: John Luttrell Fitz Thomas, Thomas Gerrott [Geralde]. Auditors: Mayor, Treasurer, Christopher Fitz Symons, Walter Sedgrave, John Dorning, William Goughe, Nicholas Ford, <sup>Alderman.</sup> William Folan. [Henry Shelton elected alderman.]

<sup>Station days.</sup> Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Wheras, on stacion daies and other daies of meting, the cittezens and inhabitantes in this cittie do use to were hattes with gowns which

<sup>Hats. Gowns.</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Ms partly obliterated.



Roll ix.  
m. 40.

meteth not with that semelynes of attyre as in other <sup>1586.</sup>  
good places is used: and therefore yt is agreed, by the <sup>Attire.</sup>  
aauthoryty aforsaid, that in stacion daies eche cittezen  
were a cappe with his gowne (excepte ytrayne); and also <sup>Caps.</sup>  
that eche of the nombres attend to bring Mr. Mayor on <sup>Numbers.</sup>  
stacion daies to the Tholsel, and not after to departe <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
without speciall lycens, untill they take Mr. Mayor  
homward, uppon payne to forfeit for every default xii*d.*  
tociens quociens.<sup>1</sup> <sup>Tholsel.</sup>

[2.] Upon complaint of divers persons, Thomas  
Stephens, marshal, is dismissed from office; appoint- <sup>Marshal.</sup>  
ment of Richard Duff as marshal till next assembly.<sup>2</sup>

[3.] Obliterated.

m. 41 b.

[4.] Order: The Mayor and Sheriffs shall cause John  
Forster in Thomas street, William Dillon, saddler, John  
Frith, and Robert Girdler to shut up ther shops presently; <sup>Shops.</sup>  
and that such as are free and do use other trades then <sup>Trades.</sup>  
they are enabled by their admissions unto the freedom <sup>Freedom of</sup>  
of this cittie, shalbe compelled before Mr. Mayor and <sup>city.</sup>  
Sheryves to live according his or their vocacion, and  
not otherwise, uppon payne of losing his or their  
fredoms.<sup>3</sup>

m. 39 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- <sup>Admissions</sup>  
ship: Richard Quyn, merchant, Patrick Hoy, fishmonger, <sup>to fran-</sup>  
John Doyn, glover. In right of wife: John Sedgrave, <sup>chise.</sup>  
tailor. Also: Thomas More, plasterer, in consideration  
of labour, by himself and servant, on works of city for <sup>Works of</sup>  
two months. <sup>city.</sup>

m. 41.

1586-7.<sup>4</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1586. 1586-7.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] the company  
of bakers within this cittie and suburbs wylfully pre- <sup>Bakers.</sup>  
ferring ther unsaciabie gredee gayne before the love and  
good wyll they ought to bere to ther neighbors, do (as  
in contemptuos manner) contempne the dyrections from

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

<sup>4</sup> 29 Elizabeth.

1586-7.  
Mayor,  
chief clerk  
of market.

tyme to tyme of Mr. Mayor of this cittie, and in derogat- Roll ix.  
ing of his aucthorytie, being chefe clerke of the market,<sup>1</sup> m. 41.

Assise of  
bread.

Sale.  
Loaves.  
Market-  
days.

do refuse to observe such assyses as is from tyme to tyme by hym layde downe, to the manifest contempt of aucthoryty and good government: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthoryty of this assembly, that whensoever the bakers do [transgress] and wyll not observe and kepe the assyse of bred gyven and to be gyven by Mr. Mayor for the tyme being, that then it shalbe lawfull [to every citizen to] bake sale brede, and to sell the same every market daie, gyving . . . weight in every whyt grete lofe then the assyse gyves, and . . . Mayor for the tyme being without eny interrupcion, untill the same bakers conforme themselvis to observe the said assyse; and that every cittezen in . . . herof shall be defended agaynst the said bakers by the cittie, and that the [country bakers] shall have in lick sort lybertie in market daies to bring bred to be sold to this cittie, gyving two ounces above the assyse in every grete lofe; and further it is agreed that yf the said bakers do not observe the said assyse according as the same is or shall be gyven, that then ther lyberties to be forfeited and seysed, and then yt to be lawfull for every one to bake.

Weight.

Thomas  
court.

[2.] That Patrick Maknowde, lynnyn draper, shall have . . . threskore and one yeares uppon a mese, with thappurtenances in Saint [James' street, part of the possessions] . . . of Thomascourt, wherin the said Patrick nowe . . . paie thyrtye thre shillinges, fourepence . . . the graunting herof, with other covenantes.

Oliver  
Eustace.  
Civil law.  
Court of  
admiralty.

[3.] To thend that Olyver Eustace, gentleman, student in the syvyll [lawe, shall set the] court of admyralty in this cittie at good staie, and gyve [his good advyce] from tyme to tyme therin: it is agreed that he shall have and receve of such proffytes as shalbe gotten in and

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., pp. 28, 255.

Roll ix.  
m. 41.

aboute or by force of the said [ordinance, the sum] of 1586-7.  
fye poundes, sterling, per annum, so long as this cittie Fees.  
. . . offyce and chardge, he must deale presently in  
the execution . . . som that have offended in those  
causes.

[4—10.] Obliterated.

m. 41 b.

[11.] Obliterated.

m. 43.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Thomas Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.  
Regan, yeoman, Dermot Doyn, cook. Admitted, on  
having served apprenticeship: Patrick Barnewall, Thomas  
Roche, Edmond Browne, merchants; John Lawles,  
Nicholas Rede, bakers; Thomas Sparke, Robert Hoggere,  
shoemakers; John Carroll, carpenter. In right of wife:  
John Peppard, merchant, Martin Gerrard, clerk. As  
children of Mayor: Agneta Rounsell, John Rounsell.  
As daughter of freeman: Margeria Veldon.

m. 42.

1587. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1587.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] yt is sene dayly  
that controversy groweth in this cittie by reason that Contro-  
versy.  
such as are admytted to the fredom of this cittie do often Freedom of  
city.  
tymes take on, and use, and exersyse other trade then  
such as they profess at the tyme of theire admyssion:  
be yt therfore ordered and established, that every one,  
that herafter shalbe admytted to the fredom of this cittie,  
shall hould and use only the occupacion or faculty which Occu-  
pations.  
he then useth (except he shalbe admytted to another  
corporation) uppon payne, of every one that shall do the  
contrary, to forfeit and lose his and theire fredom.

[2.] That Robert Fallowes, gyrdler,<sup>2</sup> (notwithstanding a Fallowes,  
gyrdler.  
former order for his disfraunchising,) shalbe restored to  
his fredom of this cittie, uppon condicion that he reforme  
his bad condicions and medle not with no other trade  
then properly apperteyneth to his occupacion; other-  
wyse this graunt for his lyberty and fredom shalbe voyd  
and of no effect.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 16 April, 1587.<sup>2</sup> See p. 154.

1587.  
John Luttrell Fitz Robert.

[3.] That John Luttrell Fitz Robert shall have of the cittie revenues the sòm of thyrtie shillinges, sterling, for his chardges to be bestowed in travayling to the county of Cork, to vewe and take survey of the parsonadge of Rathbarry, in the county of Cork, as one aucthorished for that purpose, and that he is to retorn with a trewe survey by the next assembly.

Roll ix.  
m. 42.

Parsonage  
of Rathbarry, Cork.

Survey.

Calgans-  
ton.

Timber.

[4.] Wher[as] the occupiers of the land of Calgans-ton, as is enformed, do cutt the tymber growing there, and permytt the howses to goe to decaye, to the grete hyndrance of the citties inherytance: yt is agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that Mr. Gyles Alen shall distrayne for the rent dewe for the said Calganston, and shalbe aucthorished to sewe for the wast.

Gyles Alen.  
Distraint.

Stephen  
Sedgrave,  
craner.

[5.] That Stephen Sedgrave shall have the offyce of craner in this cittie during his good demeanor therin, he fynding suffycient suerty to the Sheryves for the tyme being, to make satisfaction of such soms as shalbe dewe unto them yearly out of the said offyce.

Beadle of  
the poor.

[6.] For causes seming good in this assembly, yt is agreed that John Balloure, bedle of the poore, shall have for his better maintenance, betwixt this and Mychaelmas next, ten shillinges, sterling, of the cittie revenues, over and above his auntient fee or styptent.

Stipend.

Fine.

Admision  
to freedom  
of city.

[7.] Where[as] Nicholas Breyford resteth indebted to this cittie in the som of [iii.li.] as parte of the fyne dewe for his admyssion to the fredom of this cittie, for which he hath bene a petitioner in this assembly for the remyttall therof; and for that the cittie, having grete cause to use the same mony, may not clerely remytt the same; and nevertheles yt is agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, so as the said Nicholas do fynd persons securityty for payment of the said som, that then he shall have iii. yeres for payment therof, that is to saie, xx.s., sterling, yearly, untill the said iii.li. be fully payed and satisfied.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

[8.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Richard Fagan; Sheriffs: Nicholas Weston, Michael Chamberlen.

Roll ix.  
m. 43, 43 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Michael Hanlye, Michael Quick, merchants; Thomas Berry, tallow-chandler, Simon Rede, baker, John Lany, cutler. As sons of freemen: Walter Fitzsymon, of Bal-madroght, Christopher Duff, merchant.<sup>1</sup>

1587.  
Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

m. 42 b.

1587. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas John Dorning made petition in this assembly to have consyderacion for . . . travayling in the accomptes of this cittie this iii. yeres past, and also for his greate travayle taken in making a boke of the revenue of this cittie: it is agreed that Mr. Nicholas Ball, Mr. Lennan, Mr. Walter Sedgrave, and Mr. John Forster, or eny thre of them, shall consyder of the said boke and other the paynes . . . said Mr. Dorning, and theruppon what consyderacion they shall . . . to gyve . . . are contented that the same be born and payed uppon the cittie revenues.

John  
Dorning.

Book of city  
revenue.

[2.] Whereas, by former lawes and orders establyshed in this cittie, no forren shall use or kepe open shop within this cittie or suburbs, and that the Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme being shall, by warrant of the said lawes, shut the shops of every such forren, which is omytted by them, to the losse and hyndrance of dyvers the free cittezens: it is therfore ordered, by the authority aforesaid, that the former lawes shalbe putt in execucion by Mr. Mayor and Sheryves; and if the said Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme being do not uppon complaynt execut the same, then they shall forfeyt and paye, as ofte as they omytt, x.li., tociens quociens.

Foreigners.  
Shops.

Loss.

Free  
citizens.  
Former  
laws.

[3.] That the Sheryves for the tyme beinge shall ryde the sea coastes and sett the customes as it hath beene accustomed at all tymes as occasion shall rise, uppon payne of x.li., tociens quociens; and that the

Sheriffs.

Riding the  
sea coasts.  
Customs.

<sup>1</sup> Ms. obliterated.



1587. former lawes bee putt in execusion agaynst suche Rollix.  
m. 42 b.  
 Riding the Sheryves as hath not rydden the same; and that alsoe  
 franchises, it is agreed that the fraunches shalbe rydden this yeare.

Thomas [4.] Subject to the approval of the auditors, twenty  
 Stephens, shillings claimed by Thomas Stephens, late marshal, to  
 marshal, be paid to him for overseeing the common fleshshambles.<sup>1</sup>  
 Flesh-  
 shambles.

Corbet [5.] That Corbet Daly, gonner of this cittie, fallen to  
 Daly, decay and povertye, shall have a plase and bed roulme  
 gunner of city, in St. Johns House, free, without paying eny thinge for  
 St. John's the same.  
 House.

[6.] Order for repayment of thirty shillings, expended  
 by Nicholas Sedgrave, late officer, on repairs of his mace.  
 Officers hereafter to give bond for surrender of their  
 maces.<sup>2</sup>

[7.] That a warrant shalbe made to Mr. Thresorer, to  
 disburse . . . for repaying and newe mending of  
 the mace of John Cruise, officer, and to be delyvered  
 unto hym, under the condicion aforesaid.  
 Mace.  
 John  
 Cruise.

[8.] That such mony as is dewe unto the cittezens for  
 victualling of soldyors at this tyme shalbe employed in  
 Victualling of soldiers, corn, for a perpetual store for the cittie, at v.s., sterling,  
 Corn: Perpetual store, the peck of good, sound and well wynnowed corn, of the  
 Tholsel peck mea: ure. ould Towlsell peck measure; halfe of which corn to be  
 recevid this yeare, and thother halfe the next yeare;  
 and that the aldermen and such as have not born soldiours  
 shall make upp the som of two hundred pounds, sterling,  
 to be joyned with the som conteyned in the warrant,es,  
 to be employed for a further increase of corn for a per-  
 petuall store as before: it is further agreed that viii.  
 honnest cittezens shalbe sworn to receve the said corn,  
 and faithfully to preserve and kepe the same from tyme  
 to tyme, as shalbe ordered in open assembly; provyded  
 alwayes that good security shalbe taken for the trewe  
 payment and delyvery of the said corn.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- . 43 b.

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> Ms. obliterated.

Roll ix,  
m. 43 b.

ship: John Colgon, merchant, Edward Hurford, smith, <sup>1587.</sup> Admissions  
Patrick Morcho, glover, Patrick Duff, butcher. As sons <sup>to fran-</sup>  
of freemen: Richard Dillon, butcher, Nicholas Browne, <sup>chise,</sup>  
baker.

m. 47.

1587. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Richard Fagan. Sheriffs: Nicholas Weston, <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
Michael Chamberlen. <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: David Browne, yeoman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: Simon Ley, Mark Forster, John Grawe, merchants, Richard Coreran, baker, Maurice Connell, mason, William Browne, miller, Nicholas Edwards, skinner. As son of freeman: Thomas Bryan. On payment of fine: Thomas Londers, yeoman, Philip Lowsly, cook.

m. 44.

1587-8.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 Decembar, 1587.

1587-8.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] certayne the inhabitantes of this cittie, videlicet, Patrick . . . , Thomas Troddan, Robert Caddell, . . . , Richard . . . , William Myllechap, . . . Hethcot, William Banckes, Sylvester Mascoll, John Maghry, . . . , Peter Lanhey, William Allen, John Frythe and the wyddowe Kelly hath intruded uppon the corporacion of marchantes, contrary as well to the charter of the said corporacion, as also contrary to the effect of a lawe made in the tyme of Mr. John Lennans Mayoraltie;<sup>2</sup> for whiche the master and company of marchantes have complayned in this assembly, and prayeth that the sayd lawe maye be putt in execusion agaynst the sayd persons: yt is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthority aforesaid, that notwithstanding the sayd former lawe, for that the sayd Mayor, Sheryves, comens and cittezens in this assembly are moste wylling to conserve quyet order and peacible neighborod emongst the cittezens of this cittie, and loth

Intrusion.  
Corpo-  
ration of  
merchants.  
Charter.  
Law.

Mer. hants.

<sup>1</sup> 30 Elizabeth.<sup>2</sup> See p. 186.

1587-8. they are also to inflight the hevie paynes ordeyned for Roll ix. such as hath offended agaynst this lawe, that therfore m. 44. yf the forenamed persons shall submytt themselvis and require remysion of theire offences with gyving security not to offend in lick cases hereafter, then they to be remytted of the sayd offences; otherwyse the lawe to be putt in execusion agaynst them.

Citizens. [2.] Where[as] the cittyzens of this citty are tearmly  
 Dublin Castle, Queen's courts. impanelled into the castle, to serve and trie yssues in her  
 majesties courtes, wherby they are greatly hyndred by  
 losses of yssues and other thinges which maye be pre-  
 Royal grants. vented by the grauntes of her majesties progenitors, as  
 is intended: wherfore, to thend the contentes of our sayd  
 grauntes may be obteyned, and wee freed of this our  
 payne and chardge, wee do hereby graunt and agree,  
 that yf yt maye be obteyned that the cittyzens of this  
 citty shalbe dischargd of and from theire apparance to  
 be made in all and every her majesties courtes uppon eny  
 Issues. process to trie yssues betwixt partie and partie, except  
 yt concern the quenes majestie and the comonaltie of this  
 citty, and that the sayde cittyzens do not lose yssues for  
 theire not apparances, that for this good purpose there  
 Disburse- shalbe layde forthe and disbursed of the cittyes threasure  
 ments. so moche as shalbe thought fytt by Mr. Mayor, Mr.  
 Recorder, Mr. Gaydon and Mr. Lennan, for the bringing  
 Immunity. to passe the allowance of the sayd imunitie; and also to  
 bring to passe the getting of such yssues and amerce-  
 mentes as are graunted to this citty by quene Maries  
 graunt;<sup>1</sup> yt is also agreed that Mr. Gaydon, Mr. Lennan,  
 James Queytrot and Nicholas Ford shall gyve theire  
 Learned men. attendance uppon such lerned men as shalbe appoynted  
 Charters of city. to deal in this cause, and take care of the charters of this  
 citty.

[3.] That Mr. Lennan, Edward Condran, James Quey-  
 trot and William Gough shalbe agentes and attornies to

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.

Roll. ix.  
m. 44.

represent the suites of this cittie, and to demand the rentes, provyded alwayes that their aucthority may be called in at all tymes at the wyll and pleasure of the Mayor and Sheryves.

1587-8.  
Suits of  
city.  
Rents.

[4.] That sir Robert Dyllon,<sup>1</sup> knyght, shall have a lese mese, with thappurtenances, in Oxmanton, wherein Thomas Coppron did dwell, at such yearely rent as the sayd Mr. Coppron payed for the same, the sayd Sir Robert surrendering his present intrest and payeing unto the cittie *v.lj. viii.d.* for arrerages of rent due out of the sayd mese, and that the sayd sir Robert shall befriend us in our Irish causes, with other covenantes and condicions to be inserted in his lese.

Sir Robert  
Dyllon.Oxman-  
ton.  
Thomas  
Coppron.

[5.] Order on remission of fine for not bearing of ball at Shrovetide.<sup>2</sup>

Ball.

Shrovetide.

m. 44 b.

[6.] Order in relation to pavement of streets.<sup>3</sup>

Pavement.

[7.] Grant of lease of part of Clonturck to John Lennan, on condition of its being recovered by him from assignees of John Bath.<sup>4</sup>

Clonturck.

[8.] Election of alderman in place of Nicholas Fitzsymons, deceased.<sup>5</sup>

Alderman.

m. 47.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Nicholas Carmick, yeoman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: John Fottrell, merchant, Nicholas Kenny, butcher, John Kelly, mason, William Bee, shoemaker, Thomas Robenson, tailor. In right of wife: Thomas Bill, tallow-chandler. As sons of freemen: Robert Fitzsymons, merchant, John Mouy, mason. On payment of fine: William Allen, saddler, Christopher Wafer, mariner.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

m. 45.

1588. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>6</sup>

1588.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Former orders, to prevent

<sup>1</sup> Sir Robert Dillon, chief justice of the common pleas, Ireland.

<sup>2, 3, 4, 5</sup> Ms. obliterated.

<sup>6</sup> Easter-day, 7 April, 1588.

1588.  
Intrusions.  
Corporations.

intrusions on corporations, to be enforced by Mayor and recorder.<sup>1</sup> Roll ix. m. 45.

Church  
of St.  
Nicholas.

[2.] Lease, to Henry Parsons, of part of room over lane leading to Jenevals Inns, adjoining church of St. Nicholas.<sup>2</sup>

Officers of  
city.  
Gowns,  
Livery.

[3.] It is further agreed that yf the offycers of this cittie, or eny of them, do not make and weare the gownes gyven and to bee gyven them for their lyverie duringe the tyme they are with their masters that gyves them the same, and the Mayor and Sheryves do gyve them none for that yeare; and, withall, it is agreed that everie the sayd offycers shall weare every holie daye and stacion dayes their capps, and no hattes, uppon payne of xlviij. howres imprisonment, without favour or grace.

Evasion.  
Customs.

[4.] Disfranchisement of free citizens who pass goods of foreigners in evasion of customs.<sup>3</sup>

White-  
friars' gate.  
All Hal-  
lows.

[5.] Lease, to William Hayden, treasurer of cathedral of Christ Church: a garden or plot of ground without Whitefriars' gate, part of All Hallows; term, sixty-one years; annual rent, fifteen shillings, Irish.<sup>4</sup>

Disturb-  
ance.  
May-day.  
Newgate.

[6.] Enquiry to be made by Mayor, in relation to disturbance on last May-day; promoters to be imprisoned in Newgate, in irons, for twenty days; no ensigns but those of the city to be borne on station days.<sup>5</sup>

Franchise.

[7.] Petitions or bills for admission to freedom to be given in to the Mayor on the day before the assembly.<sup>6</sup>

Unfreemen.

[8.] Enforcement of orders relative to unfreemen living and trading in Dublin; their great increase in numbers is injurious to freemen.<sup>7</sup>

[9.] Obliterated.

Edward  
Condran.

[10.] Payment to Edward Condran out of fines received from freemen.<sup>8</sup>

[11, 12.] Obliterated.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admitted to franchise on having served apprenticeship: John Neyle, Nicholas Talbot, John Forster Fitz-



Roll ix.  
m. 47 b.

Bredan, merchants ; William Spensfeld, butcher, Samuel  
Coyle, William Nolan, shoemakers, John Lalor, smith.

m. 46.

1588. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

[1.] Wher[as] Thomas Rede, baker, was by the lawes  
of this cittie to paie, for thuse of this cittie the som of  
. . . shillings, Irish, as a fyne for not beringe a ball the  
last Shroftyde : it is nevertheles agreed for causes sem-  
ing good in this assembly that he shall paie thyrtie  
shillings, Irish, and the rest to be remytted unto hym ;  
for which this shalbe to the thresorer a suffycient  
warrant uppon [his accompt.]

Acts and ordinances :—[2.] Where[as] Mr. John  
Forster and Mr. Thomas Smith, aldermen, were by  
former warrant of assembly auctorished to prosecut the  
teythes of Taghdowe for recovering the same to the  
citties use, wherin as yet no end is taken : wherfore,  
for the more spedier dispach and expedicion therin, yt is  
ordred that Mr. Walter Sedgrave, John Terrell and  
James Bellewe, who are by Gods permyssion to take  
the offyces of Mayor and Sheryves this next yeare ; and  
withall that . . . them shalbe joyned with the said  
Mr. Forster and Mr. Smith for receving of the said  
teythes ; the chardges of the suite therof to be born  
uppon the cittie revenues, and afore the receving therof  
the said chardges to be defaultked of the first fruits  
that shalbe received.

[3] Whereas compleynt is exhibyted in this assembly  
by the comons of this cittie concerning the extreame deal-  
ing of shomakers in this cittie, as well in uttering of bad  
shoes as also [in taking] an excessive price for the same, to  
the greate hyndraunce of her majesties subiectes : it is  
therefore agreed, by the authoryty aforsaid, that Mr.  
Mayor shall examyne, and fynding the compleynt of the  
comons to be trewe, then his woorship . . . country  
shomakers in the market dayes as hath bene heretofore  
accustomed for the [ease of] her highnes subiectes.

Fine.  
Ball.

Shrovetide.

Tithes.  
Taghdowe.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Shoe-  
makers.  
Prices.

Country  
shoe-  
makers,  
Market  
days.

1588. [4.] Where[as] compleynt is lickwyse made in this Roll ix.  
 Foreigners, assembly by the comons that dyvers forrens, not being m. 46.  
 Victualling, free in this cittie, useth victuelling and other trades as  
 Glebe, well within this cittie as in the pretended gleabe of  
 Thomas- Thomascourt and elsewhere in the suburbes of this cittie,  
 court, contrary to the lawes of this cittie in that behalfe pro-  
 vyded, to the greate hyndrance of the free cittezens:  
 it is therfore ordered in this assembly that the sayd lawes  
 shalbe putt in execusion uppon compleynt to be made to  
 Mr. Mayor, and that Mr. Recorder and the comen councill  
 of this cittie shall consyder of the order taken betwixt  
 the cittie and the abot of Thomascourt, and theruppon  
 to laye downe what they shall thinck convenient and  
 standing with lawe as concerning the jurisdiction apper-  
 teynyng to the cittie, and what aucthoryty the Mayor of  
 this cittie maye use uppon the inhabitantes that dwelleth  
 in Thomascourt and the houses therof in Thomastret,  
 and also to laye downe what the sayd inhabitantes maye  
 exercise therof of the faculties graunted to the cittezens;  
 this to be done by the twelfth day of the next tearme,  
 and to be followed by Mr. Forster and Mr. Malone . . .
- Abbot of  
 Thomas-  
 court.  
 Jurislic-  
 tion of city.  
 Mayor.  
 Thomas-  
 court.  
 Thomas-  
 street.  
 Common  
 hall.  
 Numbers.  
 Upper  
 house.  
 Assembly  
 days.
- [5.] Order for alteration of gutters of the comon hall,  
 to exclude water.<sup>1</sup>
- [6.] That the numbers of xlviij. and lxxxvi. in the  
 upper house uppon assembly daies shall kepe their  
 rounes and places according to their cawling in auntietie,  
 and that none of them shall remove out and from his  
 place except when he is showing or declaryng his mynd,  
 at which tyme he is to demene hymselfe in quiet and  
 orderlie manner, uppon payne of xii*d.*; sterling, for every  
 offence, presently to be receved by the Sheryves for the  
 tyme being, to be bestowed in plank and other stuffe for  
 the better bewtefying of that howse, and the Sheryves  
 to be accomptable for the said receipt and the imploy-  
 ment therof.

---

<sup>1</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

Roll ix.  
m. 46.

[7.] Obliterated.

1588.

[8.] Postponement of demand on lord chancellor<sup>1</sup> for  
ninety pecks of corn due by him to the city.<sup>2</sup>

Chancellor.  
Corn.

[9.] Obliterated.

m. 47 b.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: John Aghe, yeoman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: Luke Ledwich, Robert Feypo, Mark Clynton, Richard Gowborn, Patrick Caddell, merchants; William Roo, cook, Donat Boghell, mason, Edmond Kene, John Lales, tailors. As son of freeman: Francis Cusake, merchant. On payment of fine: William Leiny, carter; Thomas Barry, shoemaker, with covenant not to intrude on any corporation. Also: sir Henry Harryngton,<sup>3</sup> knight; condition: promise to aid the corporations and not to injure any of them.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

m. 48.

1588. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Walter [Sedgrave]. Sheriffs: John Terrell,

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

[James Bellewe.]

Auditors: Mayor, Treasurer, Mr. Richard Fagan, Mr. Dongan, Francis Taylor, Nicholas Weston, William Goughe, Nicholas Ford, John Myles, Robert Caddell James . . . Masters of works: Michael Chamberlen,

Auditors.

Masters of  
works.

John Luttrell FitzThomas.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas greate hyndrance groweth to the freemen inhabitantes in this cittie by reason of the number of artifcyers and others using trade uppon the glybe of St. Patrickes, being not free of this cittie, contrary to an agreement past betwixt this cittie and the lord archbusshoppe, wherof complaynt is exhybited in this assembly: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recordor, with the assystance of some of the masters

Artificers.

Glebe of St.  
Patrick's.Arch-  
bishop.<sup>1</sup> Adam Loftus, archbishop of Dublin.<sup>2</sup> Ms. partly obliterated<sup>3</sup> For notices of sir Henry Harryngton, with cotemporary drawing and

account of defeat of his forces by the Irish, near Wicklow, in 1599, see "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland," part iv.-i. London: 1882.

1588. shall confer with the lord archbushoppe to request his lordship not to countenance or back such unfreemen as dwelleth upon the said lands, and also to desyre his honor to performe the order taken betwixt his lordship and the cittie, which yf he shall not consent unto, then we do agree that such unfreemen as there dwelleth shalbe put from ther trade and keping of their oppen shoppes, and also sued for their intruding upon the cittie lyberties. Roll ix.  
m. 48.

Unfreemen, Shops.  
Intrusion.

[2.] Wheras the master and wardens of the Trenitie Yeald complayneth that, notwithstanding an order<sup>1</sup> taken in the tyme of Mr. Riehard Rounsells first Mayoralty, in all eesses and ehardges growing in this cittie, they are chardged with two parts, and the other corporations and artificers with the other part, wherin they find themselves aggrieved: it is therefore agreed and ordered, by the auethoryty aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor peruse the former order layde downe in Mr. Rounsells tyme, and see it putt in execution.

Trinity  
Gild.

Richard  
Rounsell.  
Cesses.

Corpora-  
tions.  
Artificers.

[3.] Forasmuehe as Mr. Nicholas Ball have surrendered upp his intrest which he hath from this cittie upon the perquisytes growing dewe by the pearehe in respect of a towre which by him should be bylded upon the barr, and for that also the pearch lately set up by the waterbalyves is now fallen: it is ordered, by the auethorytie aforsaid, that captain George Thornton shall have the liek yeares and intrest upon the same perquisytes as the said Mr. Ball had by the said former intrest, he bylding upp a towre upon the barr by Mychaelmas next, and observing such eovenantes and condieions as shalbe inserted in his lese; withall, it is agreed that the waterbalyves shall presently putt up a pearche or boye upon their chardges; otherwyse they to receive no profytes thereby.

Nicholas  
Ball.

Buoy.

Tower.  
Bar.

Water-  
bailiffs.

George  
Thornton.

Lease.

[4.] Order to recover by law, at city charge, the two

<sup>1</sup> See p. 137.

Roll ix.  
m. 48.

hundred and fifty pecks of corn due by Gyles Allen for 1588  
Ballycullan and its grange, according to order made in  
Mayoralty<sup>1</sup> of William Piccott.<sup>2</sup> Corn.  
Gyles  
Allen,  
Bally-  
cullan.

[5.] Order: Cessors hereafter appointed shall be sworn Cessors.  
to assess every man indifferently, according to his ability  
and their knowledge.<sup>3</sup>

[6.] Order: Mayor and Sheriffs to enforce the laws  
against unfree persons exercising trade as victuallers.<sup>4</sup> Victuallers.

[7.] Order: James Fullerton,<sup>5</sup> schoolmaster, to have James  
twenty pounds, sterling, for teaching the children of the Fullerton,  
citizens for this year. He shall use all diligence, take school-  
nothing from the children, and have liberty to teach master.  
scholars from the country, for so much as he may  
reasonably agree upon with them. For his diet, Mr. Diet.  
Walter Ball has taken charge "for a casualty" granted Walter  
to him.<sup>6</sup> Ball,

m. 48 b.

[8.] Order: John Lampkin, sword-bearer, being greatly John  
weakened by years, and not able to perform the duty of Lampkin,  
his office, shall have, during his life, of the benevolence sword-  
of the city, five pounds, Irish, per annum. Richard Con- bearer.  
dran is appointed to the office of sword-bearer.<sup>7</sup> Richard  
Condran.

[9.] Order: Thomas Ball to be treasurer for the ensu- Thomas  
ing year; to receive the rents and profits of the city, Ball,  
remove encroachments, search diligently for concealed treasurer.  
lands; annual stipend, ten pounds, sterling, exclusive of Stipend.  
allowances on arrears and lands recovered for the city.<sup>8</sup>

[10.] James Janes and Thomas Gerrott elected Aldermen.  
aldermen. Aldermen.

m. 52.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- Admissions  
ship: Henry Proudfoote, Patrick Proudfoote, John to fran-  
Browne, James Preston, merchants, John Kenedy, joiner, chise.  
Thomas Keane, miller. As son of freeman: Thomas  
Ball, gentleman. On payment of fine: Patrick Gooding,  
plasterer.

<sup>1</sup> 1585-6. See p. 199.<sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.<sup>5</sup> See p. 201.<sup>6</sup>, <sup>7</sup>, <sup>8</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.



- 1588-9. 1588-9.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25th December, 1588. Roll ix.  
m. 49.
- Sir John Perrot, Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Where [as] Sir John Perrot,<sup>2</sup> late lord deputie, as a token of his zeale and affection borne towards this cittie, did leve unto this cittie a standing cupp of sylver with a cover duple gylded, weyeing xxvi. ounces and a half, to pass from one Mayor to an other, and so to contynue for ever : it is ordered and established, by the aucthoryty of this assembly, for the better preservation of the same cupp, that the thresorer for the tyme being shalbe chardged with the said cupp uppon his accompt, and the same to be by him delivered to the Mayor for the tyme being uppon the morrowe after Mychaelmas daie, taking a bond uppon the said Mayor of xx.li. sterling, to delyver the same to hym that daie twelmonth after, in as good case as yt was delivered.
- Silver cup.
- [2.] Forasmooche as Corbet Daly, master gonner of this cittie, is growne thrughe age to that weknes of boddie as that he can not execut his office, nor gyve that attendaunce uppon Mr. Mayor as by dutie he ought : it is agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that he shalbe amoved from his said office, and that he shall have, during his lyfe, of this cittie revenues thre pounds, Irish, yearlie, towards his mayntenance, wherof xl.s. is for his stipent, and xx.s. to bie hym a fryse gowne.
- Corbet Daly, master gonner.
- [3.] That Robert Payntor, gonner, shall have the roulme and place of Corbet Daly, late master gonner of this cittie, for this yeare tyll Mychaelmas next, for a tryall of his suffycienty, for which tyme he shall have foure pounds, Irishe, for a lyvery cloke, conteyning two yerds and a half brode clothe, and xv.s., Irish, in lewe of one yerd and a half more, for making upp foure yerds clothe, being the quantyty of the lyvery accustomed to be payed to the gonner for the tyme being.
- Stipend.  
Gown.  
Robert Payntor, gonner.
- [4.] Where[as] the inhabitantes dwelling aboute the pyllory in this cittie compleyneth that, by reason the
- Livery cloak.
- Pillory.

<sup>1</sup> 31 Elizabeth.

Ireland for queen Elizabeth, 1584-1588.

<sup>2</sup> Sir John Perrot was lord deputy in

Roll ix  
m. 4<sup>1</sup>.

place of the water under the same remeyneth open, <sup>1588.9.</sup>  
great store of fylth is throwne into the same by evyll <sup>Water.</sup>  
disposed persons, to the great perill of infection of the <sup>Infection.</sup>  
said inhabitantes, who bryngeth theire water from thence;  
therefore prayeth that the same pyllory maye be removed  
into some other place, and a pomp to be made over the <sup>Pump.</sup>  
same water, with iiij. yssues: it is ordered, by the auc-  
thorityt yforsaide, that Mr. Mayor and iiij. aldermen shall  
call unto them the chiefe inhabitantes aboute the pyllory,  
and to conferr in this cause, and what [order] they take,  
the same to be established as a lawe.

[5.] Where[as] ould Mr. Newman did leve a sylver <sup>Newman.</sup>  
cupp<sup>1</sup> unto this cittie by waye of gyft to be contynued <sup>Silver cup.</sup>  
from one Mayor unto an other, which cupp coming to the  
hands of Mr. Michael Bee, som tyme Mayor of this cittie, <sup>Michael  
Bee,  
Mayor.</sup>  
was by him done awaye: it is therfore ordered that the  
said Mr. Bee shall be enforced either to delyver the same,  
or the just value therof, to make a lick [cupp], and this  
to be earnestly followed by Mr. Thresorer.

[6.] That the order taken the last Easter assembly  
towching the cleaning of Colman's broke, shalbe putt in <sup>Colman's  
brook.</sup>  
execusion, and that Mr. Devnish shall receive the cess by  
the hands of the constables, and he to putt the work  
forward and appoint such persons for the overseeing of  
the work as to him shall seme fytt.

[7.] That, towards the furtherance of the bylding of  
the steaple of Christchurch, the deane and chapter shall <sup>Steeple.  
Christ-  
church.</sup>  
have the labour of one man out every housse in this  
cittie and suburbs therof, at such tyme as the worke  
goeth forward; and the same to be plotted by Mr. Mayor  
and collected by the constables of the severall wards by  
Mr. Mayors direction.

[8.] Wheare[as] one Mr. Dallahyde did bequethe and <sup>Dallahyde.  
Bequest.</sup>  
will unto this cittie a certayn quantyty of bokes, at the <sup>Books.</sup>  
cittie of Rone in Fraunce, and to thend the same may be <sup>Rouen.</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 474.

1538-9. brought hither, it is agreed, by the aucthorytie of this Roll ix.  
assembly, that a warrant of attorney shalbe made to m. 49.  
Nicholas Weston and Mathewe Handcock to receive and  
bring home the said bokes, and what chardges they shall  
bestow upon the bringing of the said bokes, the cittie  
to bere the same.

Drummer. [9.] Wheras hertofore the drummer, trompetor and  
Trumpeter. gonner having the . . . did attend often in clokes  
Gunner. of dyvers cullors with . . . [and wheras] Mr. Mayor  
Cloaks. that nowe is have gyven clokes . . . they are  
knowne to belong to the cittie: it is ordered . . .  
Liveries. clokes shalbe accompted as parsell of their said lyveries  
to the . . . and a halfe, and the overplus to be  
Badges. gyven them ether . . . badges being in number six,  
wherof three are bestowed upon them this . . .

Admissions to franchise.<sup>1</sup>

m. 52.

1589.

1589. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

m. 50.

Richard  
Nettervyle.  
Francis  
Taylor.  
Horse  
market.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Wheras Mr. Richard  
Nettervyle have recovered agaynst Fraunces Taylor the  
horsse market, whereuppon certayne tenementes are  
bylded, and nowe in lese with the said Fraunces, which  
tenementes are thretned by the said Mr. Nettervyle to be  
pulled downe; concerning the which Mr. Mayor that nowe  
is have had conference with the said Mr. Nettervyle,  
and he, for his parte, have made profer to referr the order-  
ing of the cause to Richard Ussher, gentleman: it is  
therefore condysended and ordered, by the aucthoryty of  
this assembly, that Mr. Richard Fagan shall, on the  
behalfe of the cittie, joyne with the said Mr. Ussher, in  
ordering of the said cause, before which the said Mr.  
Fagan must see the lese from the cittie that nowe is  
with Mr. Taylor, and knowe whether ther be eny war-  
rantise therin or not.

Patrick  
Wright.

[2.] That so long as Patrick Wright shall contynue in

<sup>1</sup> Ms. obliterated.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 30 March, 1589.

Roll ix.  
m. 59.

carefull keping and preserving the course of the water <sup>1589.</sup>  
coming to the condytes, as hetherunto he hath don, that <sup>Water.</sup>  
he shall have the keping of the said course in sorte and <sup>Conduits.</sup>  
maner as Patrick Crosby had, together with such pro- <sup>Patrick</sup>  
fytes as therby groweth during his carefull dyllygens <sup>Crosby.</sup>  
therin.

[3.] Wheras Thomas Long did pass unto Mr. Lennan,  
late thresorer, a bond of xx.li., sterling, with condicion  
for delyvering ii. barreylls powder, which he borrowed of <sup>Powd.r.</sup>  
the cittie store, and, in respect of his default made by the <sup>City store.</sup>  
tyme of delyvery therof, the said bond is chardged in the  
said thresorers accompt at xx.li., sterling; and forasmoeche  
as the said powder was borrowed for making sporte  
uppon Maye daie, and other tymes wherin the Mayor of <sup>May-day.</sup>  
the Bulring useth sporte: it is ordered and agreed that <sup>Mayor of</sup>  
the advantage of the said bond shall not be taken agaynst <sup>the Bull-</sup>  
hym, but he delyvering unto Mr. Thresorer that nowe is <sup>ring.</sup>  
ii. barreylls of good powder, he shalbe released of the  
said bond.

[4, 5.] Grants of leases:—to George Cooke: a little <sup>Leases.</sup>  
plot of ground under the town wall opposite his house; <sup>Town wall.</sup>  
to Edmund Browne: a small garden by St. Stephen's, <sup>St.</sup>  
part of All Hallows. <sup>Stephen's.</sup>  
<sup>All</sup>  
<sup>Hallows.</sup>

[6.] Order, on petition of inhabitants of Wood quay: <sup>Wood-quay.</sup>  
licence to erect a slip there; the Mayor and treasurer to <sup>Slip.</sup>  
examine grant made to Mr. Fyan for slip in that place.<sup>2</sup>

[7.] For dyvers and sondry urgent causes mete for the  
good state of this cittie, we have cause to make our  
humble suyte to the quenes majestie, which we can not <sup>Suit to</sup>  
bring to pass without a som of mony: therfor it is <sup>queen.</sup>  
agreed that such som of mony as Mr. Mayor, Mr. Recor- <sup>Money.</sup>  
dor, Mr. Richard Fagan, Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr.  
Forster, Mr. Malon, both the Sheryfes, Nicholas Ford,  
Richard Enose, Thomas Crowe, and Patrick Maghry  
shall gett by fyne or other wayes (not chardging the

---

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

1589. revenues), that the same be collected and payed towards Roll ix.  
m. 50 b.  
 Charges. the supportacion of the chardges of such as shalbe  
 appoynted to bring the same to pass, and that they shall  
 have aucthoryty herby to impose the same.

Mayor. [8.] Elections for ensuing year:—Mayor: John For-  
 Sheriffs. ster, alderman; Sheriffs: Matthew Handcoke, Thomas  
 Browne.

Admissions to franchise.<sup>1</sup>

m. 52 b.

1589. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 51.

Citizens. Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Wheras dyvers persons,  
 Liveries. free cittezens of this cittie, contrary to the lawes and  
 statutes of this realme, weareth other mens lyveryes,  
 and, notwithstanding being admonished and forewarned  
 to forbere the wearing therof, they contynued the same,  
 Verdict. and after were presented by verdyt of a jurie to have  
 incurred the danger of the said statutes, they neverthe-  
 les forbereth not the wearing of the said lyveryes: it is  
 therfore ordered, by the aucthoryty of this assembly, that  
 Indict- if the said persons so indyted before Mr. Mayor and Mr.  
 ments. Recordor wyll not gyve over the wearing of the said  
 lyveryes by the next poste sembly, and gyve good  
 assurance not to use the same eny more, then they to be  
 Disfran- disfraunchesid according theeffect of the said statutes.  
 chisement.

[2.] That such persons as were appoynted the last  
 Easter assembly to levie such soms of mony as should be  
 receivid towards the prosecuting of the causes in England,  
 Causes in shall also have herby aucthorytie to appoynt and no-  
 England. mynat an agent that shall prosecut and follow the said  
 causes.

Nicholas  
 Whitt,  
 marshal.  
 Thomas  
 Verdon,  
 Stipend.

[3.] Wheras Nicholas Whitt, marshal, complayneth that  
 Thomas Verdon, who now hath the offyce of marshal,  
 do not performe with hym for payment of such a stypent  
 as hath bene by former order in this cittie lymtyed and  
 appoynted unto hym for his mayntenaunce of the same

<sup>1</sup> Ms. obliterated.



Roll ix.  
m. 51.

offyce: it is therfore agreed that yf the said Thomas Verdon do not fynd present suerties for the payment of the said Whitt, according the former agreement, that then the said Nicholas to have the execution and profytes of the said offyce.

[4.] That Mr. Lennan and Mr. [Browne] shall peruse the Newgate and the prisons therof by the poste semberly and to vewe . . of the defectes and reparacions therof, and uppon their certyficat of . . chardges of the . . and reparacion therof shall amount unto above twenty pounds, sterling, the cittie to bere the chardges therof, and that the said xx.li., sterling, shalbe layde out, from tyme to tyme, by Mr. Thomas Fitzsymons towards the said reparacion, by thoversight of the said Mr. Lennan and Thomas Browne, from tyme to tyme, during the said foure yeares, for which, and uppon a survey to be given to the cittie for performance herof by the said George [Fitzsymons], yt is ordered and agreed that the said George shall have the offyce of geyeoler of Newgate, with the perquisytes therof, during his good behavyor therin; and he shall yearly fynd suertie to the Sheryves for the tyme being to save them harmles and [for] payment of their rent; and shall also kepe the said Newgate styfe and stanch during his contynuanee in the said offyce; and that the said George shall kepe the gate and doe all other thinges that belongeth to the keper of the said gayole to do and execut, and also to gyve his attendance uppon the Mayor and court at all tymes as hath bene used by his predecessors.

[5.] That Henry Harryngton, knyght, shall have a lese for tearme of thyrtye and one yeres, begynning from Easter last past, uppon Cella Sancti Salvatoris in Glandelaghe and Rathdromyn, with all the landes, tenementes, and other appurtenances, together with the rectories and parsonages of Silva Salvatoris, Rathdromyn, and Kyllaghe, and all tythes and alterages belonging to them and every of them; for which he shall paye yerly to this cittie x.li.,

1589. sterling, current mony of England, with other covenantes and condicions to be expressed in his lese.<sup>1</sup> Roll ix.  
m. 51.
- James Fullerton, schoolmaster. [6.] Order in relation to "dyet and fynding" for James Fullerton, schoolmaster.<sup>2</sup>
- Citizens. Trade over seas. [7] Where[as] complaynt have been made by dyvers the comons of this cittie, that . . . mans memory the free cittezens of the same cittie using trade over seas . . . never dryven to paye above ii.d., Irish, for theire entry, and never were compelled . . . then for Fraunce, Spayne, or such long voyadges, and that with theire [owne consent, that] . . . notwithstanding one Antony Stoghton, customer, enforceth the said [free citizens to paye iii.d.] for eche entry, and wyll not permytt them to passe to Chester, Lerpole [or other places in England] without taking a coquet, and for the which they must paye iii.s., Irish, and withall that William Kelly, searcher, exacteth a new chardge of iii.d., sterling, uppon every [packe of yearne, as it is alledged]: it is therfore agreed, by thauethoryty aforsayd, that the foresayd [customer and searcher shalbe] cauled before Mr. Mayor and recorder to deal with them, concerning [the offences aforesaid, and yf] uppon conference the said customer and searcher wyll not desist [from theire wrongfull] exaction, then they to be delt withall by indytment or otherweys [as shall stand with] lawe and justice.<sup>3</sup>
- France. Spain. Customer. Chester. Liverpool. Cocket. Searcher. Yarn. [8.] Where[as] by the removing of George Fytzsymons to the offyce of geyoler . . . of the mace is therby voyde: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie [of this] assembly, that John Whyt, offycer, shall have the said roulne and place that the said George latly had, during his good demenor and dyllygent attendance therein, [together with] the proffytes therunto belonging, and also together with the som of twenty shillinges, sterling, yearly of the cittie revenues towards his better maintenance in the said place as the said George by graunt of assembly had.<sup>4</sup>
- George Fitzsymons, gaoler. John Whyt.

---

1, 2, 3, 4 Ms. partly obliterated.

Roll ix.  
m. 51.

[9.] That John Reyly, yeoman, shall have the rouline of sergyanteshyp that the said John Whyt formerly had, [with the proffytes] therof, during his good demenor and dylegent attendance therein.<sup>1</sup>

1589,  
John Reyly  
Sergeant-  
ship.

m. 51 b.

[10.] Remission, to Richard Fitzsymon, of twenty-five shillings due by him for default in not bearing ball.<sup>2</sup>

Richard  
Fitzsymon.  
Ball.

[11.] Order, on petition of Nicholas Weston, merchant, tenant of cellar under Tholsel, for damage sustained through loss of wines and otherwise by part of the cellar being built upon for strengthening the Tholsel.<sup>3</sup>

Nicholas  
Weston.  
Cellar.  
Tholsel.  
Wines.

[12.] That noe butcher that hath eny boarde in the cittie shambles shall bringe eny fleshe to the countrie shambles to be soulede; and alsoe that none other of the cittie butchers shall sell eny fleshe in the countrie shambles in noe sorte then the countrie butchers doth uppon market daies.

Butchers.  
Shambles.Market  
daies.

[13.] Exoneration of Gerald Young from serving office of Sheriff during life; consideration, eighty pounds, sterling, to be applied to maintenance of the city's agent in England.<sup>4</sup>

Exonera-  
tion.  
Shrievalty.

England.

m. 52 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: James Barnewall, Richard Newgent, merchants, Robert Meaghe, carpenter, Nicholas Jacob, butcher, William Keting, "glasyer," Stephen Burges, baker, Thaddeus Clerck, yeoman, Christopher Arlon, tanner. As sons of freemen: Patrick Umfry, yeoman, Patrick Royrk, cook, Walter Dermot, saddler, Michael Fytzsymons, gentleman, Simon Galtrom, merchant. On payment of fine: John Wirrall, tanner, William Flyn, "seyler."

Admissions  
to frau-  
chise.

m. 53.

1589. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: John Forster. Sheriffs: Matthew Handcock, Thomas Browne.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Auditors: John Forster, Mayor, Walter Sedgrave, John Lennan, Francis Taylor, Nicholas Weston, James

Auditors.

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

1589. Barry, William Goughe, Nicholas Burran, Thomas Sheld, Roll ix.  
in. 53.  
John Myles, James Browne, Thomas Eustace.

Masters of works. Masters of works : Nicholas Weston, James Beliewe.

Richard Proudfoote. Acts and Ordinances :—[1.] Whereas Richard Proudfoote, merchant, holdeth for yeares of Mr. John Forster, nowe Mayor, a tenement, with thappurtenances, without Newgate, which by tennor of the said Mr. Mayors intrest ought to bond to the wall of Newgat, and by som menes was letted from the bylding of the same, so farr as his intrest did warrant, by which meanes the said Proudfoote, as tenant to the same, can reap no commodyty therby, but that the same tenement is presently waste : it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthoryty of this assembly, that the said Proudfoote shall have from henceforth the full contentes of the said lese and intrest according the purport of the same, he payeing the arrerages dewe thereuppon.

[2.] It is agreed and ordered, by the aucthoryty afforsaid, for causes seming good in this assembly, that William Handcok, son to Mr. Sheryve Handcok, shall have, towards the supportacion of his fathers chardges in the said offyce, the som of fortie pounds, Irish, which was promised hym uppon his nomynacion and election to the said offyce, the payement therof to be made out of such profpytes as Mr. Mayor and aldermen shall appoynt by concordatum.

Lennan, treasurer. [3.] Where[as] Mr. John Lennan, uppon his accompt as thresorcr, was chardged, for the lands and teythes in Feighm[a]chughes<sup>1</sup> contry and the marches, with the som of xiiii*li.*, Irish, out of which the said Mr. Lennan could not receve above iii. peckes otes, one peck barly and halfe a peck pese, and nevertheles did disburse and paie to the cittie out of the said som six pounds ; and for that the said Mr. Lennan take greate paynes, uppon his owne

---

<sup>1</sup> Fiach, son of Hugh O'Byrne, of Glenmalure, Wicklow. See "History of Irish Confederation and War in Ireland," vol. i., p. 173. Dublin: 1832.

Roll ix.  
m. 51.

chardges, travayling to the said Feigh[machugh]es contry <sup>1589.</sup>  
severall tymes concerning the said lands and teythres, <sup>Lands, Tithes</sup>  
purposing to advance the citties benefyt therin, and that  
he faythfully affyrmeth he never receivid eny commodyty  
other then as before: it is agreed and ordered by the  
aucthorytie aforesaid, that he shalbe forgyven and dis-  
chardged, agaynst this cittie, of the remayne of the said  
xiiii.li., being the som of viii. pounds.

[4.] That John Ballowre, bedle for the pore, in <sup>Beadle. Poor.</sup>  
hope of his good amendment, and to banish all strange  
beggars, to banishe the swyne, to [look] unto other <sup>Swine.</sup>  
services of this cittie, and for keping the same cleane, shall  
have fortie shillings, sterling, current mony of England,  
per annum, during his dyligent and good demenor in the  
said offyce, to the contentment of the Mayor for the tyme  
or otherwise; and it shalbe lawefull for the Mayor for  
the tyme being to displace hym from the said offyce.

[5.] That Robart Payntor shall have thoffyce of master <sup>Robert Payntor, master gunner.</sup>  
gonner in the cittie for this yeare following, in sorte and  
manner as he had the same this last yeare, in hope of his  
more carefull dyllygence in the executing of the same, and  
looking to the citties ordinance and municion.

[6.] Allowance of five pounds to Nicholas Weston, on <sup>Nicholas Weston.</sup>  
report of persons appointed to inquire concerning damage  
sustained by him.<sup>1</sup> [See p. 227.]

[7.] Where[as] the cittezens compleyneth that they are <sup>Citizens.</sup>  
impanelled in juryees in the castle contrary to the tenor <sup>Juries.</sup>  
of the charters of this cittie: for the better preventing of <sup>Charters.</sup>  
ther said truble, it is agreed and ordered, by the auc-  
thoryty aforesaid that pleas shall be put into the severall  
courts where they are impanelled, upon the cittie  
chardges, and the same to be assysted with the lerned  
counsel of this cittie: it is agreed that James Queytrott <sup>Counsel. Queytrott.</sup>  
and John Ussher shall be agents to cause the said suits <sup>Ussher. Suits.</sup>  
to be put forward.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1, 2</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.



1589.  
Tolboll.

[8.] Appointment of two collectors of the Tolboll for the ensuing year.<sup>1</sup> Roll ix.  
m. 53.

[9.] Whereas in all well governed places and citties, and m. 53 b.  
London. especially in the cittie of London (of the government  
whereof we are to take example), yt is used and accustomed  
Meetings. that in all metings and stacions the sufficientest of every  
Companies. meting and companye do attend with good and semly  
Gowns. gownes, with hodes of the same clothe, although they be  
Hoods. not of the lyvery or comon counsell of this cittie, and for  
as much as the using of the said order in this cittie,  
might be in the showe of every stacion the more semly :  
it is ordered, by the auethorytie aforsaid, that the master  
of every company in this citty, shall henceforwarde,  
uppon payne of xl.s., sterling, for every default, nomynat  
and appoynt such and so many of his company as he  
Broadcloth. shall thyncke of abyllitie and fyt to wear broadcloth  
gownes, over and besydes such as are of the liveryes and  
comon counsell, and that they, so to be from tyme to  
tyme nomynated, shall attend every stacion daie with  
hodes of same cloth upon the lick payne, to thend the  
said showe in the stacion may be the more semly.<sup>2</sup>

[10.] Order for imprisonment and punishment of inhabitants of Hangman lane who refused obedience to aldermen and other officers of the city.<sup>3</sup>  
Hangman lane.

[11.] Where[as] the master and company of shomakers compleyneth agaynst dyvers artyficiers that worketh  
Shoe-makers. Artificers. upon the glebe in St. Patrickes and Thomastret, to  
Glebes. St. Patrick's street, Thomas street. the losse and injury of the said free cittezens, being not  
free of the said cittie : wherefore it is agreed that the said  
company of shomakers shall conferr with other the corporations, and emongst them to make choyse of two  
sufficient persons that shalbe agentes to prosecut such  
actions as shalbe brought in the kynges benche agaynst  
Intrusions. the intrudors ; for which it is agreed that the chardges  
shalbe born uppon the cittie revenues : you must gyve in

1, 2, 3 Ms. partly obliterated.

Roll ix.  
m. 53 b.

their names by the post assembly, wherby wee may knowe 1589.  
their suffycieney.

[12.] That Mr. Thomas Ball shalbe thresorer of this cittie for this yeare following; for his paynes therin he shall have eight pounds, sterling, he performing, observing and accompyshing all suche poyntes and artickles as are expressed in his graunt<sup>1</sup> to the said offyce in the Michaelmas assembly, Mr. Walter Sedgrave being Mayor, and he to have the lick comodyties and benefyt as is appoynted by the said former graunt, saving his fee to Fee. be no more then is before.

Thomas  
Ball,  
Treasurer.

[13.] Fraunces Taylor and Michael Chamberlen are appoynted and nomynated to be aldermen in this cittie, videlicet, the said Fraunces in stede and place of Mr. Christofer Sedgrave, decased, and the said Michael in place and stede of Mr. James Bellewe, who by this assembly is dischargdged from the rowlme of an alderman, saving to have his place in stacions and metinges.

Aldermen:  
Taylor,  
Chamber-  
len.

Sedgrave.

Bellewe.

m. 57.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Nicholas Hamling, girdler, Thomas Corcran, Hugh Corcran, carpenters, Thomas Quatermas, slater, Patrick Ardan, William Enose, John Morre, Richard Colgon, bakers, Richard Curragh, tailor, Edmond Ivers, Simon Barnewall, saddlers, Nicholas Ryan, Thomas Myles, coopers. As son of freeman: Henry Geyrity, merchant, William Travers, carpenter.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

m. 54.

1589-90.<sup>2</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1589. 1589-90.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoeche as William Swetman, cooke, is throughe adge and other impedymentes so wekned as he is not able to labor for the releving of his pore famyly, and therby is greatly decayed: in respect wherof, and for dyvers other good consideracions us moving, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that, as for bearing of

Swetman,  
cook.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 219.

<sup>2</sup> 32 Elizabeth.

1589-90.      soldyors, if eny such shalbe chardged uppon this cittie, Roll ix.  
Soldiers.      the Sheryves for the tyme being shall have eare to ease m. 54.  
Exemption.

the said William Swetman and his wyfe of that chardge so farr as they reasonably maye.

Bellman,  
St. John's  
House,  
Walter  
Ball.

[2.] Wheras Barnabe Rath, bellman, being placed in St. Johns Howse by Mr. Walter Ball, in the tyme of his Mayoralty, and that of late the said Barnabe is putt from taking and reeeving the benefyt of the same place

Lodging.

by the pore of the Howse, other then for his lodging, in respect he did not paye a fyne or income to the pore according the accustomed order, which is xxiii.s., sterling: it is nowe therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the said Barnabe shall delyver xxiii.s. to

Walter  
Sedgrave.

Mr. Walter Sedgrave, and he shall see the same employed as well in the mending of the said Barnabes lodging or

Buildings.  
Repairs.

chamber as other the necessarye byldinges and repayracons of the Howse as he shall see fytt; and withall it is

Portion of  
profits.

agreed that the said Barnabe shall reeve his poreion of such profytes as groweth dewe unto the Howse as other pore people of the Howse doth.

John  
Dorning,  
James  
Malon.

[3.] That John Dorning and thexecutors of James Malon shalbe cauled before the present audytors of this cittie, and delyver upp a pertieular accompt of the disbursmentes of elxxxviii. xvii.s., sterling, or therabouts,

Account.

which they recevid for dyet of soldiors in the tyme they were Sheryves in this cittie; and whate thereuppon shalbe found not to be satisfyed unto the eittezens, to whom the same was dewe, the whole remayne therof so

Dieting of  
soldiers.

found to be dewe by the said audytors, to remayne and be payed to the thresorer of this cittie to thuse of the said cittie, and he therof to be chardgable uppon his accompt. Our full mening is, that whatsoever eny eittezen can prove is dewe unto hym of the som afforsaid, the same shalbe trewly satisfyed.

Auditors.

John  
Jacob,  
Calgans-  
ton.

[4.] That John Jacob, of the Loghton, husbandman, shall have a lese for terme of threskore and one yeares uppon Calganston, with thappurtenanees, for which he

Roll ix.  
m. 54.

shall paye yearly to this cittie viii*li.*, xiii*s.* iii*d.*, Irish, 1589-90.  
and two cowple wache hens to the Mayor for the tyme, Payments.  
and to byld a good and substancyall howse in the same Building.  
within thre yeares next, and to dwell in the same hym- House.  
selfe; with other covenantes and condicions to be inserted  
in his lese.

m. 57.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- Admis-  
ship: John More, merchant, Patrick Shagnes, miller, sious to  
Patrick Jacob, Edmond Morran, bakers, John Kelly, but- franchise.  
cher. As children of freemen: Caterina Wedon, James  
Cusak, merchant. In right of wife: Robert Brodshoe,  
pewterer.

m. 55.

1590. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1590.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Forasmoeche as dyvers and  
sondry mischefes and inconveniencies hath rysen, to the  
manifest and open hyndrances of the free cittezens of this Citizens.  
cittie, by meanes wyddowes being free of the same do Widows.  
daily intermarry themselves with unfreemen, who in Unfreemen.  
respect therof claymeth as of right to bee made free of the  
said cittie, having never servid for the same: wherfore,  
and to prevent the said myschefe, it is agreed by this  
assembly that noe wyddowe being free of this cittie, and Freedom  
who ether hath maryed or hereafter shall marye eny of city.  
unfreeman (other than such as alreddy are admytted), the  
man soe maryed or to bee maryed to eny such wyddowe,  
shall not be henceforward recevid to the fredom of Exclusion.  
this cittie, but be secluded from having, demanding or  
taking eny benefyt therof by the former fredom of  
his said wyfe, eny auncient ordynance, lawe, custom or  
constitucion heretofore used to the contrary notwith-  
standing: provided that this lawe shall not extende nor  
be preiudiciall to eny fremans doughter uppon her fyrst Daughters  
maryadge. of freemen.

[2.] Wheras the master and company of goldsmithes Gold-  
smiths.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 19 April, 1590.

1590.  
Gold-  
smiths.  
Copper-  
smith.

have incurred the penaltie of a lawe in this cittie, in respect of their admittting of Thadie Tole, coppersmith, to be of their company, he not being fyrst sworn a freman of this cittie, for which they are to pay *x.li.* as a fyne, nevertheles the boddie of this cittie, having consyderacion of their fault and unwilling to extend the rygor of the lawe, which justly might be inflycted uppon them, and withall lest their example should gyve lybertie or be a presydent to other incorporacions to do the lick : it is herby (in respect of their small abylytie) ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of the said assembly, that they shall paye but fyve pounds, which is the halfyndell of the fyne, and of the rest they are herby dischargd.

Roll ix.  
m. 55.

Fine.

Walter  
Ball.

Louth.

All  
Hallows,  
Maine and  
Dale.

[3.] That Walter Ball, alderman, shall have a lese for threskore and one yeares uppon a parsell of land belonging to this cittie in the county of Louth, parsell of the possessions of All Hallowses, cauled Maine and Dale, for which he shall paye yearly *viii.s.*, Irish, with further covenantes and condicions to be inserted in his lese ; it is agreed that Mr. Ball shall distraine for such arrerages as is dewe thereon unto the cittie.

Port corn.

Balle-  
collan.

Thomas  
Ball.

[4.] Whereas the cittie is thought to be hyndred the value of *xl.li.*, by reason that the fyrst yeares porte [corn] dewe for Ballecollan was not aunswered unto this cittie : it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that the former orderers appoynted by assembly shall confer and take order herin by the end of this tearme, and yf they then do not take order, then Mr. Thomas Ball shall have aucthorytie, under the cittie seale, to sewe on the citties behalfe the said cause.

Election.  
Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Admis-  
sious to  
franchise.

[5.] It is also in this assembly ordered that Mr. Edmond Devnish, alderman, shalbe Mayor of this cittie the next yeare following, and Nicholas Burran and George Kenedy Sheryves for the said yeare.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 57 b.  
ship : James Dowdall, John Burnell, James Orpe, merchants, [Daniel] Dowlen, Robert Walshe, tailors, Thaddeus



Roll ix.  
m. 57 b.

Tole, coppersmith, John Colbally, John Bee, glovers, 1590.  
Gerald Devolen, Patrick Macan, butchers, Nicholas Hop- Admis-  
ken, saddler, William Connell, cooper, Edmond Collon, sions to  
[John] Segerson, "chirurgions," as apprentices of John franchise.  
Morfe, "chirurgion." As son of freeman: . . .  
Blackny.

m. 56.

1590. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Forasmoch as yt is thought  
that the fyrr park and rogh park, part of Clynturke, and Clynturke.  
certayne lands bie Cloghranhyddert is wrongfully with- Cloghran-  
holden from the cittie by severall persons: to thend the hyddert.  
same maye be the better recovered agaynst such as nowe  
by wrong tyle are possessed therof, yt is agreed by the  
aauthorytie of this assembly that a lese shalbe made of  
the said fyrr park and rogh parke unto Mr. Lennan for Parks.  
seven yeares next, and that he prosecut the suit for  
recovery therof uppon his owne chardges, yealding fyve  
pounds per annuni, during the said intrest, unto this  
cittie; and also that an intrest of the lands supposed  
to be holden from this cittie at Cloghranheddert to be  
made unto the said Mr. Lennan, unto the cittie use,  
whereby action may be used, if the same be not for-  
merly conveyghed, in the lease of Ballecollan, to Nicholas Ballecollan.  
Veldon.<sup>1</sup>

[2.] Inasmoch as yt is thought that the lysence for  
transportacion of lynnene yearne out of this realme, Export of  
might nowe uppon occasions hapned be obteyned in such linen yarn.  
wyse as [that prof]fyt therby might redound to the  
boddie of this cittie: yt is therefore agreed, by the auc-  
thorytie of this assembly, that six honest cittezens, such Honest  
as Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recorder shall chose, shall have citzens.  
the dealing for the obteyning of the said lysence; and, Licence.  
for the obteyning therof, that they shall have the whole  
proffyt of the said lysence, payeing therout yearly

<sup>1</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

1590. ~  
Linen  
yarn.

during the contynuanee of the said lysence, unto this Roll ix. iii. 56.  
cittie xx.li., sterling, per annum, as in the wrytinges  
therof shalbe layde downe; provided that the cittezens  
shall not be exacted to gyve or paye more custom for  
a packe than what hath hertofore bene payed.<sup>1</sup>

Account.  
Corn.

[3.] William Goughe, John Morgan, John Myles, and  
others appointed auditors, to take the account of Nicholas  
Ford in relation to receipt of corn due to the city,  
stated to have been delivered by him without authority.<sup>2</sup>

Flesh-  
shambles.  
Fishstreet.

Butchers.

[4.] Forasmuche as the comon fleshe shambles in Fysh  
stret was at the begynning erected and provided onely for  
the contry bowchers: it is ordered and agreed, by the  
aucthorytie aforesaid, that yf eny of the cittie bouchers  
do resort thether to sell eny flesh, that they shall paye  
lick custom as the contry bowchers doth from hence-  
forward.<sup>3</sup>

St.  
Patrick's-  
street.  
Water.  
Mill.

Grant to  
Mayor.

[5.] Order to remedy inconveniences complained of by  
inhabitants of St. Patrick street, caused by water gush-  
ing or bursting forth from Forde's mill and by defect of  
pavement.<sup>4</sup>

[6.] Grant to Edmond Devnish, Mayor for ensuing  
year: forty pounds, sterling, in addition to corn and  
other usual allowances.<sup>5</sup>

Colman's  
brook.  
Richard  
Fagan,  
Mayor.

Walls.

[7.] It is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie afor-  
said, [that as towching the clening of Colmans broke,]  
the order taken in Mr. Richard Fagans tyme [of Mayor-  
altie shalbe putt in execucion; and that] John Blackny  
shalbe enforced to make [the waye under his howse  
passable for] botes to carry away the fylth of the [said  
broke as had been of auncient time used; and that the]  
inhabitantes whose grounds [lieth about the said broke  
shalbe compelled by Mr. Mayor] to byld up so much of  
the [walls in and about the said broke as their land is  
in] length, and that in such convenient [tyme and spede  
as the said Mr. Mayor shall appoint;] and that for the

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup>, <sup>5</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

Roll ix.  
m. 56.

better clening [of the said broke it is agreed that the  
fylth of the] said broke shalbe cast uppon [the grounds  
adioyning, and by the inhabitantes of the] grounds to be  
carried away uppon [chardge, or otherwise to bury the  
same in] theire grounds.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] Order for survey of "Crocker's lane, in the back-  
syde of Thomastret."<sup>2</sup>

m. 56 b.

[9.] Obliterated.

m. 57 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentiec-  
ship: Patrick Fox, Richard Holliwod, merchants, Richard  
Scurlock, Simon Relick, Nicholas Walshe, tanners,  
Walter Hykey, smith, Patrick English, William Browne,  
bakers, Dionysius Reade, hat-maker, Daniel Byrn, cook.  
As children of freemen: Margaret Bee, maiden, Mar-  
gareta Fox, Elenora Fox, Edward Bee, "appottegari,"  
Humfry Kelly, button-maker, Peter Dermot, Walter  
Keuen, tanner, Richard Sedgrave, Richard Meaghe. On  
payment of fine: Robert Shee, yeoman, James Byrsall,  
plasterer.

m. 58.

1590. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Edmond Devnish. Sheriffs: Nicholas Burran,  
Walter Galtrome.

Treasurer: Richard Fagan. Auditors: Mayor, treasurer,  
Mr. Forster, Mr. Walter Sedgrave, John Terrell, James  
Barre, William Goughe, William Myllechap, John Mar-  
shall, James Browne. Masters of works: Matthew  
Handeok, Thomas Browne.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as], by reason of the  
dropp of a gutter betwixt the skolehowse and a howse  
of Mr. Fraunces Taylor in Ram lane, the wauall of the said  
skolehowse is thought in . . . decaie, yf the same be  
not presently repeyred: for remedy wherof, it is ordered  
and agreed, by thauethorytie of this assembly, that Mr.  
Mayor shall appoynt two artyficers . . . defectes of

<sup>1, 2</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

1590.  
School-  
house.

the said gutter, and who ought to repeyr the same; and yf yt [is] founde . . . order shalbe taken for the amendment therof.<sup>1</sup>

Roll ix.  
m. 58.

Arch-  
bishop of  
Dublin.  
Eneroach-  
ment.

[2.] Wher[as] yt is compleyned that greate inconvenience hapneth to this cittie by meanes of . . . by the lord archbusshopp beyond the cyrcuit which of right he ought to have, which groweth to the greate hurt of the cittezens: it is therfore ordered and agreed by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that Mr. Thresorer, Mr. Forster, Mr. Walter Sedgrave, . . . and John Marshall shall, by the advise of Mr. Recordor, take counsell . . . use action wherby an end maye be taken by course of lawe for quieting of the cause afforsaid, and that the chardges therof shalbe born upon the cittie revenues.

Tolboll.

[3.] Thomas Nolan and David Beghan to have for their better maintenance the rent of the Tolboll for the present year: "the said Thomas Nolan shall loke to Colmans broke from tyme to tyme, and notify the defectes therof to the Mayor."<sup>2</sup>

Colman's  
brook.

Trumpeter.

[4.] Removal of John Hyll from office of trumpeter on his petition.<sup>3</sup>

Ball.

[5.] Discharge of John Adrian from portion of fine for not bearing ball.<sup>4</sup>

Mace.

[6.] Order: John Whyte, officer, to pay for repair of his mace, which he broke.<sup>5</sup>

Poor-house.

St. John's.

[7.] That none shalbe admytted to the pore howse of St. Johns without Newgate from henceforward but the decayed cittezens of this cittie, and yf eny be admytted contrary to this order his admyssion to be voyde.

Disfran-  
chisement.

[8.] Order for disfranchisement of Morish Connell, of Shypstret, mason.<sup>6</sup>

George  
Kenedy.

[9.] Order to levy penalty from George Kenedy, who, having been elected Sheriff, had gone to England.<sup>7</sup>

Shelton.

[10.] Order on grant to John Shelton of "the penalties of the lawes of this cittie."

<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

<sup>7</sup> See p. 234.

Roll ix.  
m. (2).

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—Thomas Barnwall, Robert Hamling, merchants, Philip Becan, William Kelly, butchers, Nicholas Sherlok, cooper, Walter Myrgen, slater, Nicholas Comen, weaver. As children of freemen: Johanna Myles, Margaret Myles, Jeliana Bleek, Patrick Galtrom, Thaddeus Byrn, carpenter, Robert Myles. In right of wife: John Belen, smith, John Weadon.

1590.  
Admissions to  
franchise.

m. 59.

1590-91.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1590. 1590-91.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] the pore lazares of St. Stephens complayneth that they are in distress and wante, and prayed in this assembly that the offringes of this last St. Stephens daie and the yeare before should be gyven unto them for theire better relefe, wherof this assembly having consyderacion, do agree and order, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that, as for the offringes of a twelmonth of the last St. Stephens daie, the same was employed wholly uppon the reparacions of the howse, as is to be proved by the disbursement of Mr. Sheryve Galtrom, who was appoynted by Mr. Mayor that then was to deale therin, who receved that offring by Mr. Mayors appoyntment; and as for this last offring, it is lickwise agreed that it shalbe employed for the reparacion of the howse, as Mr. Mayor, Mr. Allen and Mr. Walter Ball shall thinck fytt; and further it is agreed that Mr. Mayor shall cause presently the tenantes of such grounds as aperteyne to St. Stephens to retayne in theire hands the rentes of the said grounds, untill it maye be well knowen whether the same do apperteyne ether unto the pore of St. Stephens, or custos or parson of the same.

Poor of St.  
Stepheu's.

Offerings.

St.  
Stephen's  
day.

Repairs.

Grounds.

Rents.

Custos.

[2.] Wher[as] by the death of one Lucok (who hanged hymselfe) a greate quantyty or som of mony is com into the hands of Mr. Forster, late Mayor, and the Sheryves then being, wherunto (as is thought) they have no just

Lucok.  
Suicide.  
Money.Mayor.  
Sheriffs.



1590-91.	intrest: it is therfore agreed, by the authorytie afforsaid, <sup>Roll ix. m. 59.</sup> that the said Mr. Forster and the said Sheryves of the
Account.	last yeare shalbe cauled to make accompt of the said
Goods of Suicide.	Lucokes goods, and that they shall showe what they have
	to intrest themselvis in the said goods; which being
	found good and suffycient, the same to be alowed; and
	yf there shall not suffycient matter appere, then they
	to be chardgable to the cittie; and, farther, yf eny the
Auditors.	audytors be to be chardged with the said Lucokes goods,
	he not to be audytor in that cause.
Water.	[3.] That care shalbe had for drawing the water into
Pillory. St. Michael's conduit.	the condyt under the pyllory at St. Michels condyt, with
	all convenient spede; and that the thresorer be urged to
	disburse present mony for this work.
	[4.] Forasmoch as there is in this assembly by certayne
Petition.	well disposed persons petition preferred, declaring many
	good and effectual persuacions to move our furtherance
Erection of college.	for setting upp and erecting a collage for the bringing upp
	of yeouth in lerning, wherof we, having a good lyking do,
Site of All Hallows.	so farr as in us lyeth, herby agree and order that the seite
	of Alhallowes and the parkes therof shalbe wholly gyven
	for the ereccion of a collage there; and withall we re-
	quire that we may have conference with the prefferrers
	of the said petition to conclude how the same shalbe
	fynished. <sup>1</sup>
	[5.] For certeyne causes and consyderacions us moving,
	it is ordered and agreed that Mr. John Gaydon, Mr.
	Sheryve Burran and John Dorning shalbe joyned as
Auditors.	audytors to the former audytors of this cittie.
Receipt of revenues of city.	[6.] Forasmoch as the receipt of the revenues of this
	cittie is very troublesom and more paynfull nowe then in
Rents. All Hallows	former tymes, when the whole rentes of Alhallowes was
	payed by one man, and nowe the same resteth in sondry
St. Mary's Abbey.	hands, besyds the rentes of St. Marie abaie: wherfore we
	thynck yt fytt, and herby do agree, that the thresorer

<sup>1</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

Roll ix.  
m. 5<sup>o</sup>.

for the tyme being, and his successors, thresorers of this 1590-91  
cittie, shall have allowance of foure pounds of lawefull  
mony of Irland to bestowe uppon a suffycient man, for  
whom he shalbe aunswerable, and the same to be alowed  
unto hym uppon his accompt.

[7.] Where[as] at this present there are brought into  
this cittie greate quantyty of bulke heringe, by examina-  
cion above one hundred last, the moste parte therof  
being corupt, and not for man to eate, which are purposed  
here by the owners therof to be uttered to her majesties  
subiectes, to the greate perill and daunger of corruption or  
infection to growe emongest the people; and forasmoch  
as in all well governed citties or places of trade a speciall  
care is had to look to such lick vietuells, which being  
founde, the same for avoyding further inconvenience is  
taken, and uppon the chardges of the owners therof  
borned: it is therfore ordered, by the aucthorytie affor-  
said, that Mr. Mayor shall presently, with such of the  
aldermen as he shall thynck fytt, take a vewe of such  
heringe as is nowe in this cittie; and such of them as  
shalbe founde unseasonable for mans boddie, the same  
to be borned and the owners ponished, and that none  
shall hereafter be permitted to bring unto this cittie eny  
such lick heringe in bulk, or eny other corupt meates,  
uppon payne of ponishment, besyds the borning therof  
uppon the owners chardges; and withall that such  
heringes as shalbe brought in caske shalbe well saved,  
well casked and pyckled, [w]holson and fytt for mans  
meate, uppon licke payne as before.<sup>1</sup>

Herrings.

Corruption.

Infection.

Victuals.

Mayor.

Aldermen.  
View.

Burning.

Punish-  
ment.

Cask.

Pickling.

m. 62.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Henry  
Fysher. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship:  
Robert Newgent, Richard Flemming, Thomas Orpe, Robert  
Hatch, merchants, Richard Walsh, John Rochford, Robert  
Dewrose, tailors, John Symons, Christopher Walsh,  
baker, Laghlen Colman, butcher. As son of freeman:

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Ms. partly obliterated.

1590-91. John Fitzsymons, merchant. On payment of fine: Roll ix.  
Admis- Laurence Cowper, weaver. m. 62.  
sions.

1591. 1591. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup> m. 60.

Aldermen. Acts and ordinances:—Where[as] certayne aldermen,  
Absence. by reason they absent themselvis from coming to all  
Assemblies. somons and assemblies when occasion of cesses or lones  
Cesses. of mony do aryse or growe in this cittie, they therby do  
Loans. free themselvis and torn over theire chardge uppon  
others the aldermen: it is therfore, for remedy therof,  
ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly,  
Portions. that every alderman shall bere his parte and porcion of  
all cesses and chardges as shalbe taxed uppon them by the  
cessors appoynted from tyme to tyme, without eny con-  
tradiction, notwithstanding eny exemption to the con-  
trary.

John Geydon, [2.] Wher[as], in the tyme of Mr. John Geydons  
Mayor. Mayoraltie,<sup>2</sup> in the assembly after Midsomer, emongest  
other thinges it was ordered and agreed that every  
Wares. cittezen of this cittie that should lode eny wares out of  
England. England, or out of this realme, to be transported over,  
having or taking eny benefyte by the fredom latly  
Chester. graunted<sup>3</sup> to this cittie in Chester and Lerpole, should  
Liverpool. contribute with the merchantes or bretherin of the  
Trinity YeaId towards the supportacion and payment of  
Gild. fyve hundred pounds, sterling, disbursed by the said  
Disburse- bretherin of the said YeaId in obteyning the said fredom,  
ment. in such sorte as they, the said cittezens, should be taxed,  
Freedom. as by the said order of assembly more at lardge appereth,  
the execusion of which order, through negligens of such  
as had chardge therof, was and hath bene omytted, to  
the hyndrance of the said bretherin: it is nowe therfore  
orderid and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that the  
said former lawe shalbe putt in execusion; and, withall,

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 4 April, 1591.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 167.

<sup>3</sup> By charter from queen Elizabeth,

See vol. i., p. 36.

Roll ix.  
in. 60.

it is agreed that such cittezens as are subiect to the said chardge shalbe cauled by the masters of the Yeald to make payment of such soins as are or shalbe chardged uppon them, by theire owne othe or other suffyeient matter; and if they or eny of them be obstynat herin, then the masters of the Yeald to complayne [of] them before Mr. Mayor for the tyme being, wherby the lawe provided in that behalfe may be putt in execusion according the trewe meaning therof, and the parties obstynatly refusing to be comytted to pryson untyll they performe the contentes therof.

1591.

Trinity  
Gild.

Payment.

Masters of  
Gild.

Penalty.

[3.] It is agreed and ordered, for causes and consyderacions seminge good in this assembly, that George Kenedy,<sup>1</sup> respecting his humble submission made and the ponishment he hath formerly recevid, shall of his fyne of *c.li.* paie but only *xxv.li.*, sterling, which som he must paie to the thresorer of this cittie by the next assembly.

George  
Kenedy.

Submission.

Fine.

[4.] Forasmoch as Mr. Henry Shelton hath made humble petition to this assembly [and requested] uppon causes and consyderacions in the same his peticion expressed, to be dismissed and amoved from his place and caulng of an alderman in this cittie, with promyse that when God shall caull hym to better abylytie he will (being cauled therunto) take the same place agayne: wherof consyderacion being had in this assembly, it is agreed that the said Mr. Shelton shalbe henceforth dismissed from the said place and caulng of an alderman untyll such tyme as he shalbe cauled agayne therunto when he shalbe thought fytt for the place.

Henry  
Shelton.

Alderman.

[5.] Forasmoche as Mr. Walter Ball, having a graunt from this cittie, for tearme of threscore and one yeares, uppon a parsell of land named Mayne and Dale, in Uryell,<sup>2</sup> belonging to Alhallowes, at the yearly rent of viii.s., Irish, per annum, did pass over his intrest therin to Thomas Garner, of Drogheda: it is agreed that the

Walter  
Ball.  
Grant.

Mayne and  
Dale.  
All  
Hallows.

Thomas  
Garner.  
Drogheda.

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 234, 238.

<sup>2</sup> Louth.

1591. Lease.	lese therof to be made shalbe made over to the said Thomas at the rent afforsaid, forasmoch as he hath undertaken to paie such arrerages as is dewe theruppon.	Roll ix. m. 69.
Debts to city.	[6.] Wher[as] dyvers soms of mony are resting owing to this cittie by severall persons, wherof som are thought to be desperate, and to thende the same maye be manifested to this cittie, and meanes had for recovering the same: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that William Gough shall drawe forth a perticular note of such debtes as are becom desperate or is sperat, and to deliver the same upp the next assembly, and then order shalbe taken therein; and withall it is agreed that such suites as are in the chauncery shalbe cauled uppon, and the chardges therof born uppon the cittie chardges, and to be solycited by William Gough; and as for the cause there depending betwixt the cittie and Mr. Walter Ball, it is referred by Mr. Balls consent to the order of Mr. Christopher Fagan, Mr. Gaydon, Mr. Condran and Mr. Gerrot; and what order they shall take therein, it is agreed that the same shall stand; and this to be don by the next assembly. We joyne also with them William Browne, baker, John Myles and John Marshall, or eny six of them.	
William Gough.		
Suits in Chancery.		
Walter Ball.		
Franchise. Occupation. Trade.	[7.] Where[as] dyvers persons are admytted to the fraunches of this cittie having no specyall occupacion or trade belonging or proper to eny incorporacion in this cittie, nevertheles after theire admyssion to the fraunches they shroud themselves to other incorporacions, therby entending som one thing and som an other thing, wherby the cittie is dyvers waies hyndred: for remedy wherof, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that none heretofore admytted, or hereafter to be admytted to the fraunches of this cittie, bering not a name or title belonging to som specyall incorporacion, shall not shroude themselvis under eny incorporacion, or take uppon them the name of brother, without the specyall lysence fyrst had of the Mayor, Sheryves, comons, and cittezens in	
Corpora- tion.		
Licence.		



Roll ix.  
m. 69.

theire assembly, uppon payne of forfeiture and losse of <sup>1591.</sup> his and theire fredom that hath done or shall do the contrary. <sup>Forfeiture.</sup>

m. 69 b.

[8.] Where[as] James Fullerton, skolemaster, com- <sup>James</sup> pleyne[neth] that xxvi.*li.* . . . is resting dewe unto hym, <sup>Fullerton,</sup> as well for stīpent of his office as for his dyet, and that <sup>school-</sup> withall he requireth the said his dyet might be con- <sup>master.</sup> tynued to hym during the tyme of his contynuaunce here: <sup>Stipend.</sup> wherof consyderacion being had in this assembly, and <sup>Diet.</sup> the great want the cittie hath to use mony being <sup>Want of</sup> remembered, it is ordered and agreed that the said James <sup>money.</sup> shalbe payed so moch as is dewe unto hym at this tyme; and as for a farther contynuaunce of the fee he nowe hath <sup>Fee.</sup> and his dyet chardges, it is thought the cittie can hardly spare the same, and from henceforth is not to be payed unto hym. Nevertheles, it is agreed that he shall have thuse of the howse, as nowe he hath, for a skole, and <sup>School-</sup> that he maye take what he shall thynck convenient for <sup>house.</sup> eche skollers teaching by the quarter; and, withall, he <sup>Scholars.</sup> shall have, over and besydes, of the benevolence of this cittie, x.*li.* sterling, yearly, for his better mayntenaunce. It is ment that his former alowance shall contynue as it was untill thende of this Easter quarter.

[9.] Where[as] Geffry Cantwell, being cauled before <sup>Geoffry</sup> Mr. Mayor and aldermen in this assembly, and being <sup>Cantwell.</sup> requested to accept the offyce of one of the Sheryves of <sup>Shrievalty.</sup> this cittie for the next yeare, he bothe refused to accept <sup>Refusal.</sup> therof, and also to swear that he was not able to support the said caulng, according the lawes of this cittie; and therefore yt is agreed that the lawes in that behalfe shalbe putt in execusion uppon hym.

[10.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Thomas <sup>Elections.</sup> Smith; Sheriffs: George Kenedy and John Myles. <sup>Mayor.</sup> <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> Nicholas Weston elected alderman instead of Henry <sup>Aldermen.</sup> Shelton, dismissed from place of alderman.

m. 62 b.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Thomas <sup>Admis-</sup> Feld, yeoman. Admitted, on having served apprentice- <sup>sions to</sup> franchise.

1591.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

ship: Richard Basnet, yeoman, Patrick Kelly, baker, John Fyan, goldsmith, Nicholas Danyell, glazier, John Arnold, saddler, William Clerke, Patrick Croly, shoemakers, John Galcho, cutler. As sons of freemen: Nicholas Whyt, merchant, Robert Myrgen, baker. Also: Ralph Hynd, saddler: "he is bound, in respect of his admyssion, to pay unto the Mayor for the tyme being yearly a good and suffycient sadle, with the furniture fytt for a man of that countenance."

Roll ix.  
m. 62 b.

1591. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 61.

Ballecollan.  
Parish  
church.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoche as the chauncell of the parochie church of Ballecollan is nowe decayed, and that it is thought by the inhabitantes there the repaying or reedefying therof is to be born and payed by this cittie: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that Mr. Recorder, Mr. John Gaydon, Mr. Nycholas Ball, Mr. Rychard Fagan and Mr. Thomas Ball shall peruse the lease which is graunted by the cittie uppon Ballecollan; and yf therby yt shall appere unto them that the cittie is chardgable, then they to take order for the bylding of the said chauncell uppon the cittie chardges; otherwise the cittie not to be chardged therewith.

Lease.

Building.  
Chancel.

Robert.  
Payntor,  
master-  
gunner.  
Making of  
powder.

[2.] Where[as] Robart Payntor, master gonner in the tyne of Mr. Walter Sedgraves Mayoraltie, did enter in bond for making of twentie barraylls good corn powder for the store of this cittie, wherof then he made reddie and delivered six barraylls, and recevid payment therfore, and fourteen are as yet not delivered, by reason he might not be payed for the same as was agreed: it is nowe therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the said Robart shall make upp the remayne of the said quantytie, and, uppon the delivery therof to Mr. Thresorer, he to make payment according the former layeng downe; and withall yt is agreed that he shall have laborers in the severall wardes, whereout

Labourers.  
Wards.

Roll ix.  
m. 61.

he have had none as yet, and, this don, his bond shalbe delivered unto hym. 1591.

[3.] Forasmoeche as grevous complaynt hath bene exhibited that there are severall posterne gates uppon the cittie walls, which, having been surveyed, is not so fensible as maye well stand with our dutie unto her majestie, and for that yt becometh us not to be uncarefull of causes that do drawe to so greate question, yt is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that all and every such persons that have eny posterne dores uppon the cittie walls as is aforsaid, shall, before Bartholome daie<sup>1</sup> next, cause to be made uppon the said severall posterne gates, grates or dores of iron suche, so strong and fynsyble as shalbe to the good contentment of Mr. Mayor and aldermen; otherwise that Mr. Mayor do cause the same dores to be shutt upp and closed with lyme and stone, and so to remayne for ever hereafter; and, in the meanetyme, that every of them that hath the use of those posterns shall nyghtly, at nyne of the clock, lock the said posterns and bring the keyes unto Mr. Mayor, and there to remayne to six of the clock in the morning.

Postern  
gates.  
Walls.  
Survey.

Grates.  
Doors of  
iron.

Lime.  
Stone.

Hours.

Locks.  
Keys.

[4.] It is also agreed and ordered, for causes and consyderacions seming good in this assembly, that Edward Gore and his associates musytions shalbe admytted, and herby they are admytted, to the place of waytes for this cittie, to use their instrumentes of howboyes and other instrumentes of musyke as occasion shall serve, as well in morninges as late in nyght tyme, aboute this cittie, twyse by the wick; in consyderacion wherof it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that every alderman shall paie unto them yearlie eighteen pence, sterling, every of the nombers of xlviij. shall paie them yearly twelve pence, sterling, and every of the four score and sixteen shall paie them nyne pence, sterling, and also

Edward  
Gore.  
Musicians.

Waits.

Hautboys.

Hours.

Remunera-  
tion.

<sup>1</sup> August 24.

1591. every howse in this cittie other then the howses of the Roll ix.  
m. 61.  
Musicians. said persons shall paie iii. *l.*, sterling; the same to be  
Festivals. Station- daies they shall not be absent, but attend upon Mr.  
days. Mayor for the tyme being; and as for those of her  
Privy majesties pryvie counsell and others, gentlemen of good  
council. accompt, dwelling in this cittie, and all others repeyring  
to this cittie, we referr to theire owne getting.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 62 *b.*  
sions to ship: William Fyan, Edmond Deyse, John Beghan, Peter  
franchise. Walsh, merchants, John Arondell, shoemaker, Nicholas  
Quyn, butcher, John Whyt, Edmond Owin, tanners. As  
sons of freemen: Andrew Fleming, shoemaker, Christopher  
Cosgrave. On payment of fines: Thomas Wakfeld,  
brewer, Thomas Byssshop, "victualler."

1591. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 63.

Mayor. Mayor: Thomas Smith. Sheriffs: George Kenedy,  
Sheriffs. John Myles.

Treasurer. Treasurer: Walter Sedgrave, alderman. Auditors:  
Auditors. Mayor, treasurer, Mr. Gaydon, Mr. Weston, James  
Barry, Nicholas Burran, John Marshall, Thomas Wake-  
Masters of feld, William Gough. Masters of works: Walter Gal-  
works. trom, John Luttrell FitzThomas.

Landgable. Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] the cittie is  
hyndred, by reason the landgable dewe uppon certeyne  
St. Mary's tenementes belonging to St. Mary abaie within this cittie  
Abbey. is concealed and withholden from the cittie: for recovery  
wherof Mr. Fraunces Taylor was authoryshed, which  
Book of maye not be well atayned without a trewe boke of the  
particulars, perticulars of all such lands and tenementes as is within  
this cittie and suburbs which did belong to St. Mary  
abaie: therefore it is ordered and agreed, by the auc-  
thorytie of this assembly, that fortie shillings, sterling,  
Payment shalbe bestowed of the cittie revenues for getting such a  
perfect note of the said parsells.

Roll ix.  
m. 63.

[2.] It is agreed, upon causes and consyderacions <sup>1591.</sup> seming good in this assembly, that James Fullerton, <sup>James Fullerton, school-master.</sup> shall have his former fee contynued and payed unto hym as formerly he had untill the next Fee. assembly, and, in the meane time, we will consyder of our abylytie whether we may be able to contynue a longer chardge, and by then the said James shall receive a farther resolucion.

[3.] That the concordatum nowe in the hands of Mr. <sup>Concordatum.</sup> Thomas Ball shalbe delivered to Mr. Mayor, wherby his <sup>Mayor.</sup> worship maye gett in the som therin conteyned, out of which it is agreed he shall receive to his owne use the som of fortie pounds; and yf that can not be had, wee will in other waies consyder his worship.

[4.] Where[as] Thomas Stephens is fallen to great <sup>Thomas Stephens.</sup> decaye, by reason of his seknes, so as he is not able to <sup>Sickness.</sup> releve hymselfe: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that every quarter assembly twentie shillinges, sterling, shalbe levied for his relefe emongest <sup>Relief.</sup> the xxiv., xlviii., and xevi., leving every other good cittezen to use his charytie; and it is ordered that the <sup>Charity.</sup> said Thomas shall kepe his howse, and not com emongest people into the stretes.

[5.] That Thomas Nolan and David Beghan shall have the collection and receipt of the Tolboll for this next <sup>Tolboll.</sup> yeaere, so as they do paie ten shillinges, which is a yearly rent payed by the cittie out of the same; and that withall <sup>Rent.</sup> they do loke carefully to Colmans broke, or els this <sup>Colman's brook.</sup> graunt will be withdrawne.

[6.] Where the comons fynd themselvis grevid in that <sup>Commons.</sup> they being warned into juryes in tearme tyme in the <sup>Juries.</sup> castle, they are thereby so burdoned with causes as that <sup>Dublin Castle.</sup> they maye not so dewly attend and delyberatly gyve their advyse and assystance in the assembly daies as <sup>Assembly-days.</sup> dutie byndeth them, in respect the assembly daies do often or altogether happen in tearme tyme: for remedy <sup>Term-time.</sup> wherof it is agreed, concluded and ordered, by the



1591. Quarter assemblies.	authorytie aforsaid, that the foure quarter assemblies	Roll ix. m. 63.
Christmas.	shalbe henceforward holden and kept in manner and forme following, videlicet, the ssembly next after Christemas is to be holden the fyrst Frydaie next before Hylary tearme, that is to saie, the Frydaie before full tearme or quarta die; the Easter assembly to be holden the Frydaie next before Easter tearme, that is, lickwyse, before the full tearme; Mydsomer ssembly to contynue as hath bene accustomed; and the Mychaelmas assembly to be holden the next Frydaie before Mychaelmas tearme, that is, the Fryday before full tearme. And this order to contynue yearly unles the same be altered by assembly; and,	
Easter.	withall, the aldermens meting shalbe every Thursdaie before the said Frydayes, as hath been accustomed.	
Mid- summer. Michael- mas.	[7.] That John Dorning, gentleman, shall have for his paynes and travayle taken aboute the accomptes in this cittie, and other his travayle, the som of fyve pounds, sterling, according a former layeng downe by Mr. Walter Sedgrave.	
Aldermen's meetings.		
John Dorning. Accounts.		
Payments.		
Edward Gore. Musicians.	[8.] That Edward Gore and his fellowes, the waytes of this cittie, shall, towards theire better mayntenance, and to provoke them to use theire dylygens, have of every alderman, quarterly, nyne pence, sterling, of every the xlviij. six pence, sterling, every quarter, and [of] every of the xcvi. four pence, sterling, quarterly; with which they must content themselvis, for we will graunt no farther allowance other than formerly is graunted.	
Remunera- tion.		
Attendance. Festivals. Station- days.	They must attend on festivall and stacion dayes, and other tymes when Mr. Mayor shall appoynt; and also they must thryse in the wick, morning and evening, goo aboute the cittie at such howres as Mr. Mayor shall thynck convenient; and this to contynue during our pleasure. It is thought fytt that they shall kepe out all other musycions and minstralls.	
Weeks. Morning. Evening.		
Exclusion. Musicians. Minstreles.		
Alderman.	[9.] James Bellewe elected alderman instead of John Lennan, deceased.	

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 65.

Roll ix.  
m. 65.

ship: Thomas Fyning, merchant, Andrew Basnet, alias Wolfe, carpenter, Thaddeus Quyreke, weaver, Edmond Enose, shoemaker, Lewes Chapman, tallow-chandler, Thomas Donogh, joiner, John Sharp, merchant, John Hachman, "appottegary," apprentice to Thomas Smith, now Mayor. As sons of freemen: William Quatermas, Richard Browne, Christopher Challenor, son of John Challenor, alderman. In right of wife: Benedict Tixswell, gentleman, husband of Johanna Luttrell, daughter of John Luttrell Fitz Thomas, Robert Harreson, gentleman, Robert Cusake, Henry Elyot.

1591.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise

m. 63 b.

1591-2.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1591.

1591-2.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoch as by a former order and lawe<sup>2</sup> establyshed in the tyme of Mr. Michael Bee his Mayoraltie, no baker, myller, loader, porter or berer should be permytted to aske eny offringes, the which nevertheles is used and contynued, to the bad example of others, artyfycers, which by presydent therof seeketh to have the licke: for remedy wherof, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the said lawe made in Mr. Bee his Mayoraltie, shalbe putt in execusion; and withall it is agreed that whatesoever cittezen doe gyve eny offringes to the said persons shall paie vi.s. viii.d., and twenty foure howres imprysonment; and that the partie askinge the said offringes shall, uppon complaynt, be comytted to pryson for the space of foure daies. It is not ment that the same shall extende to Mr. Mayors and Sheryves offycers.

Law.  
Michael  
Bee, Mayor.  
Bakers.  
Millers.  
Porters.  
Offerings.

Artificers.

Penalties.

[2.] For causes seming good in this assembly, it is agreed and ordered by the aucthorytie aforsaid that Fraunces Taylor, alderman, shall have allowance uppon his accompt as Sheryve, of thone halfyndell of the landgable resting uppon the landes of St. Mary abaie, in sorte and manner as hath bene gyven to other Sheryves in their accompt.

Francis  
Taylor,  
Sheriff,  
Landgable,  
St. Mary's  
Abbey.<sup>1</sup> 34 Elizabeth.<sup>2</sup> See p. 54.

1591-2. [3.] Where it is complayned in this assembly that contrary to the lawes of this cittie, the master and wardens of the corporacions of weyvers have taken into their societie and brotherhod one John Williams; who useth the trade of weyving in this cittie, being never admytted freeman of this cittie: therefore it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the lawes shall be putt in execusion agaynst the said master, wardens and company. Roll ix.  
m. 63 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Richard Brangan, Richard Kenning, William Pursell, Patrick Stanly, merchants, Walter Leman, baker, Edmond Enose, Thomas Harreson, tailors, Thomas Shryve, pewterer, William Knolls, sherman, James Bowdwyn, smith, William Swan, shoemaker, Walter Fyn, glover. As son of freeman: Richard Fagan. On payment of fines: Morgan Kelly, shoemaker, Nicholas Devlyn, tailor, Edward Wylkes, goldsmith; also, John Allen, gentleman, and on condition "that he do contynue the prosecution of thoffyce of subsheryve in the best manner he can, for the good of the cittezens." In right of wife: John Brycked, dyer, husband of daughter of Thomas Smith, now Mayor. m. 65.

1592. 1592. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>  
Mayor. Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Philip Condran; m. 64.  
Sheriffs. Sheriffs: John Ussher, Thomas Fleming, merchants.

1592. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Wher[as] by former graunt of assembly Mr. Thomas Smith, nowe Mayor, was appoynted to take into his hands a warrant or concordatum signed by the lord deputie and counsell, by which there is dewe to this cittie three score and six pounds, Irish, to thend he might make meanes to get the

Grant to  
Thomas  
Smith,  
Mayor.  
Concorda-  
tum,  
Lord  
Deputy and  
council.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 26 March, 1592.

Roll ix.  
m. 64.

same payed by her majestie and therof to deteyne for his <sup>1592.</sup> owne use, towards the supportacion of his chardge, fortie <sup>Debt to</sup> pounds ; and nowe forasmoche as he maye not get the said <sup>city.</sup> warrant or concordatum payed, by which he might have the said *xl.li.*, according as was entended, and that also forasmoche as the cittie maie not conveniently spare eny <sup>City</sup> of the revenues ; it is agreed and ordered, by the auctho- <sup>revenues.</sup> ritye of this assembly, that the said Mr. Thomas Smith, nowe Mayor, shall have and hold the said warrant or <sup>Retention</sup> concordatum to his owne proper use, and he to followe the <sup>of warrant.</sup> getting of the som conteyned in the same.

[2.] Where[as] the provost, fellowes and scollers of <sup>New</sup> the newe erected colledge in the presynct of Alhallowes <sup>college.</sup> made suite in this assembly that certayne of the cittezens <sup>Preeinct of</sup> myght be appoynted to joyne with others by them to be <sup>All</sup> lyckwyse nomynated to collect and receive the benevolence <sup>Hallows.</sup> of the cittezens towards the fynishing of the bylding <sup>Collection,</sup> nowe in doinge : it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie <sup>Building.</sup> aforsaid, that Mr. Gyles Allen, Mr. Walter Ball, Mr. James Bellewe, John Terrell, Mathewe Handcock, John Marshall and Ralfe Sancky shall joyne with such others as shalbe appoynted by the said provost, fellowes, and scollers for the purpose aforsaid, and the same to be employed towards the erection of the said colledge.

m. 64 b

[3.] Forasmoche as . . . bringeth to . . . this cittie to . . . losse myght ensue, yf danger of fyre, <sup>Fire.</sup> from which the Lord deliver us, . . . by occasion that store of fyrr and fagot reekes are permytted to stand <sup>Ricks.</sup> in severall places of danger, as well in this cittie as in the suburbs, contrary to the lawes of this cittie : for remedy therof it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Sheryves shall presently putt the lawes towch- <sup>Furze.</sup> ing fyrr reekes in execusion ; and withall yt is agreed <sup>Water.</sup> that Mr. Mayor shall see the water brought, and also that every parochie shall provide and make, uppon <sup>Parishes.</sup> their chardges, six bucketes, and two lathers of the leynth <sup>Buckets.</sup> of xxx. ronges apece, and that the same bucketes and <sup>Ladders.</sup>

1592.  
Ladders.  
Church-  
wardens.

lathers be kept in the severall paroehe churches, to be preserved and kept by the church wardens, and to be

Roll ix.  
m. 64 b.

contynued from tyme to tyme as nede shall require; and yf this be not executed and putt in due execusion by the Sheryves for the tyme being, then they to pay the fyne of *v.li.* to the thresory of this cittie for every reeke of fyrrs by them suffred to contynue within the cittie.

Thomas  
street.  
Water-  
course.  
Butchers.  
Washing

[4.] Whereas the inhabytantes of Thomastret complayneth that the course of water there ronning is dyvers wayes hyndred, by reason of bowchers dwelling nere the same, and that also others, with clothes washing there, corrupteth the water, to the great danger and hurt of the said inhabitantes and others repayreing thether for water: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the former lawes,<sup>1</sup> made in Mr. Thade Duffes tyme of Mayoraltie, in this behalfe shal be putt in dewe execusion.

John  
Blackney,  
water-  
bailiff.

[5.] Forasmoche as by the death of John Blackney, late waterbalyve, the same offyce of waterbalyve is voyde: it is agreed, for causes seming good in this assembly, that John Cruse, offyicer, shall have the said offyce during his honest demeanor, dyllygens and good behavior therin, with all the perquysytes therunto belonging, in as ample manner as the said John Blackney held the same.

John Cruse.

John Whyt.

[6.] That John Whyt, offyicer, shall have the offyce that John Cruse lately had, with the perquisites therunto belonging, during his honest and good behavior, and that he shall use his dyllygent attendance from tyme to tyme.

John Reyly.

[7.] That John Reyly, offyicer, shall have the offyce that John Whyt lately had, during his honest and good behavior, with the fees and perquysytes belonging to the same.

Charles  
Fyan.

[8.] That Charles Fyan, yeoman, shall have the offyce

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 418.



Roll ix.  
m. 64 b.

that John Reyly lately had, during his honest and dylly- 1592.  
gent behavior, with the fees and perquysytes therunto  
belonging.

[9.] Gerald Yong and Nicholas Burran elected al- Aldermen.  
dermen.

m. 65 b.

Admissions<sup>1</sup> to franchise :—By special grace : Nicholas Admis-  
Whyt, yeoman. Admitted on having served appren- sions to  
ticeship : John Cusake, Thomas Byrd, John Warren, franchise.  
Patrick Couly, merchants, Matilda Cogan, Antony  
Hues, smith, John Duff, Richard Cotle, Richard Robeck,  
John Balfe, butchers, Walter Lock, baker, James Connor,  
Patrick Roo, masons, Patrick Swarth, glover, John  
Malone, cutler, William Spryngam, tanner, Amy Archpold  
as apprentice to Thomas Smith, now Mayor. As children  
of freemen : Alicia Edwards, Thomas Armesby, Richard  
Quyn, merchant, Margaret Smith and Catherine Smith,  
as daughters of Thomas Smith, now Mayor. On payment  
of fine : William Nelson, button-maker.

m. 66.

1592. Second Friday after 29 September.

Mayor : Philip Conran. Sheriffs : John Ussher, Thomas Mayor.  
Fleming. Sheriffs.

Treasurer : John Forster. Auditors : Mayor, trea- Treasurer.  
surer, Walter Ball, Mr. Burran, Walter Galtrom, William Auditors.  
Gough, Thomas Carroll, John Marshall. Masters of Masters of  
Works : John Ylles, John Luttrell Fitz Thomas. works.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Where[as] the comons in  
this assemblie complayneth, that dyvers penall lawes are Penal laws.  
made for the pollytique government of this cittie, and Govern-  
that through want of dewe care to be had of putting the ment of  
same in execusion greate inconvenience is expected to city.  
ensue : for remedy wherof, it is agreed and ordered, by  
aauthorytie of this assembly, that all the penall lawes made  
shalbe with all severytie putt in execusion uppon the Severity.  
offendors, and that such as hath bene offycers in the Execution.

<sup>1</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

1592. Sheriffs. Absence.	offyce of Sheryves, and departed the realme during the tyme of their offyce, shalbe presently cauled uppon, by the thresorer for the tyme, before Mr. Mayor and aldermen, to aunswer and make satisfaction of their fynes; and, withall, yt is further agreed that yf eny in offyce of Sheryve do or shall departe the realme during the tyme of his or their offyce, that they shall not onely paie the fynes formerly laide downe, but also be disfraunchesed and lose their fredom for ever.	Roll ix. m. 65.
Fines.	[2.] Forasmoche as the contry shambles is provyded onely for the contry bowchers, wherunto the cittie bowchers maye not resorte, but muste loke [for] som other place aboute the cittie, wherin a shambles maye be made to pleasure them: therefore, it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that none of their company henceforth shall sell eny fleshe in the contry shambles, uppon payne of imprysonment.	
Country shambles.		
City butchers.		
Sales of meat.		
James Fullerton, school- master.	[3.] It is agreed, uppon causes seming good, in this assembly, that James Fullerton shalbe scolemaster in this cittie, as formerly he hath bene, during his good demeanor and dyllygens therin, and that he shall have for his better mayntenaunce twentie pounds, sterling, yearly, to be payed uppon the cittie revenues.	
Stipend.	[4.] Where[as] in the tyme of Mr. Forsters Mayoraltie a greate som of mony did fall by casuall meanes to this cittie, by the deathe of one Lucok, who hanged hymselfe, which is hetherunto withholden from the cittie by the said Mr. Forster and the Sheryves then being: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that the said Mr. Forster and the said Sheryves shalbe cauled uppon before Mr. Mayor, recorder and aldermen; and yf it shall appere upon hyreing of the cause that they have no right to have the said casuall proffyt, then they to be compelled to make satisfaction therof to this cittie.	
Sum of money.		
Lucok. Suicide.		
Casual profits.		
Nicholas Stafford. Presenta- tion.	[5.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, for causes semeing good, in this assembly, that Nycholas Stafford shall have a presentacion from this cittie uppon the	

Roll ix.  
m. 66.

vycaradge of Rathmaknie (lately hapned to be voyde by the deathe of parson Boysher, the late incumbent), whom we wish to have a dyllygent care for dischargd of the cure.

1592.  
Vicarage of  
Rath-  
maknie,  
Parson  
Boysher.

m. 66 b.

[6.] Where[as] the master and company of tallow chalners complayneth that, by reason of the pryse of tallowe being enhaunced, they are not able to serve the cittezens at the pryse whereunto they are bound: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall caull the bowchers of the cittie, and cause them to serve the cittezens and the said master and company of tallow chalners [with] such porcion as shalbe by hym thought convenient, not excedeing the pryse of ii.s., sterling, the stone; and, as for the tallowe of forrens coming to the markett, it is agreed that the cittezens and the company of tallow chalners shall have the byeing therof before eny others.

Tallow-  
chandlers.

Prices.

Butchers.

Foreigners.

[7.] Matthew Handcock elected alderman in place of John Dongan, deceased.

Alderman.

m. 70.

Admitted to franchise on having served apprenticeship: William Golding, Peter Drewe, merchants, Robert Casy, William Berryes, tanners, Nicholas Knaveny, tailor, Robert Browne, baker. As sons of freemen: John Forster, Robert Kenedy, merchants, Michael Bee, tanner, son of alderman Michael Bee. On payment of fine: John Roche, tailor.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

m. 67.

1592-3.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1592.

1592-3.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] Mr. Rychard Rounsell, alderman, made petition in this assembly for certayne soms of mony dewe unto hym by the cittie, as he alledged, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that the said Mr. Rounsell shall have, in consyderacion of his good service, to be defaultked out of such rent as he oweth to this cittie, the som of viii*li*.

Richard  
Rounsell,  
alderman.

Debt.

Rent.

1592-3. Irish, in full consyderacion of all his said challanges; and that he must satisfy the remayne of such rent as he oweth to the thresorer for thuse of this cittie. Roll ix.  
m. 67.

Treasurer. [2.] Forasmoche as ther are dyvers soms of mony resting in arrere to this cittie for rentes and otherwyse and to thend the same maye be with the more spede gathered, it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that a warrant of attorny shalbe made to Mr. John Forster, nowe thresorer, and to William Gough, joyntly and severally, to distreyne for the cittie rentes and arrerages therof, and also to sue by byll or action for the same; and that their chardges in prosecuting thereof be born uppon the cittie revenues.

Roger Armesby. [3.] That Roger Armesby, button maker, shall have a lese, for tearme of four score and one years, uppon a small plot of grounde nowe waste in St. Georges lane, caulled the bellmans garden, at the yearly rent of xii*l*., sterling, per annum, with further covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

St. George's lane. Bellman's garden. [4.] Where[as] certayne artisantes and others, free cittezens, do kepe and harbrowe strangers to work, and Artisans. kepe oppen shops, under cullor and pretence that they Strangers. are their servantes, to the greate hyndrance of this cittie, Shops. and contrary to the lawes in that case provided: it is therefore agreed that the lawes made in this behalfe shalbe putt in execusion, and that every enformer of the offence shall, uppon profe of the same, have halfe the fyne dewe by the lawe.

Laws. [5.] That John Lomney shall have a lese for three score and one yeares uppon Mayne and Dale in the county Mayne and Dale. of Lowth, he payeing per annum x*s*., and payeing such Lowth. arrerages as are owing and dewe uppon the same, with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in the lese.

School-house. Francis Taylor. Ram lane. [6.] Forasmoche as the defectes of a gutter betwixt the scolehowse and a howse or seller belonging to Mr. Fraunces Taylor, in the Ram lane, the sowth wall of the same scole-

Roll ix.  
m. 67.

howse is lik to perish : for remedy wherof, it is agreed, 1592-3.  
by the aucthorytie aforsaid that the masters of workes Masters of  
works.  
shall peruse the defectes, and that Mr. Mayor shall cause  
the same to be repayred uppon the cittie revenues ; and Repairs  
that, for ever after, the chardges that shall growe for  
repayreing the said gutter shalbe born equally betwixt  
the cittie and the holder of the said howse or seller nowe  
in the occupacion of the said Mr. Taylor.

[7.] It is agreed, for causes and consyderacions moved  
in this assembly, to thend Mr. Mayor shall the more Mayor.  
earnestly loke to the good government of this cittie, and  
bring in the cittie revenues, that xl*li*. shalbe payed to Government of  
city.  
George Conran, son to the said Mr. Mayor, over and besyds George  
Conran.  
the corn nowe payed to the said Mr. Mayor, and the Corn.  
thresorer to be alowed the same uppon his accompt.

[8.] Where[as] severall cittezens, uppon ther admission Franchise.  
to the freedom of this cittie, have entred into recognizances  
to contynue in their professed trade, and not to use eny Trades.  
other trade belonging to eny incorporacion before they  
were admitted thereunto, yet nevertheles they do intrude Intrusion.  
and hynder dyvers other incorporacions, and are not  
cauled uppon for the forfeiture of their said recognizances:  
it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that  
Mr. Nicholas Burran, Robert Panting, William Gough,  
and Thomas Ewstace, or eny two of them shall have  
aucthorytie to prosecut these causes with all expedycion.

[9.] That Lucas Challener shall have a lease for tearme Challener.  
St.  
Andrew's  
church.  
Church-  
yard.  
of three score and one yeares uppon St. Androwes church  
and churchyard (after our estate therin perfected) he  
payeing yearly to this cittie xl*s.*, Irysh ; and reserving our  
stacion place uppon Easter Monday as hetherunto hath Station-  
place.  
Easter  
Monday.  
been had in commendable sorte ; with further cove-  
nauntes and condycions to be inserted in his lease.

[10.] Where[as] the comons compleyned in this  
assembly that the kepers of the newe crected myll, Mill.  
without St. James Gate, doth imbesyle and by indyrect St. James'  
Gate.  
means drawe to the same myll the water of the con-

m. 67 b.



1592-3. Conduits.	dytes : for remedy wherof, it is agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that yf at any tyme hereafter any person or	Roll ix. m. 67 b.
Impedi- ment. Cistern.	persons gyve any impedymment or stop of redly ronning of the water coming to the sestern or condyt heade, wherby yt myght be stopped or lett from coming to the	
Water.	said sestern, or, after the coming of the said water, do by any indyreet meanes drawe any parte of the said water out of the said sestern from having his dewe course through the condytes to serve the use of the cittie, that	
Millers.	then the owners and myllers of eny such forsaid mylls wherunto the said water is conveyed shall forfeyte and	
Penalty.	paie, to the use of this cittie, x <i>l</i> s., tociens quociens, and also x <i>l</i> . daies imprysonment, without favor or grace ; and the same to be putt in due execusion by the Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme, uppon payne of x <i>l</i> i. ; and that	
Waste.	the houlle of the waste water of the sestern be presently made up by the masters of the cittie workes as of	
City works.	auncient tyme hath bene, and that no water be suffred to enter uppon the brydge of St. James Gate, to the	
Bridge.	hyndrance of her majesties subiectes.	
Alderman.	[11.] John Terrell elected alderman in place of John Malone, deceased.	
Admis- sions to franchise.	Admissions to franchise :—Admitted by special grace ; George Thornton, gentleman ; “ he must not bring in his aprentyses to be free, but his chyldren.” Admitted, on having served apprenticeship : William Nolan, merchant, Patrick Lennan, William Pyps, Patrick Coyle, tailors, Nicholas Nolan, Richard Neyle, Patrick Thonder, Connor Ogane, Richard Lyon, tanners, Nicholas Forde, Patrick Calshe, shoemakers, James Chyver, baker, Thomas Dromgoule, button-maker, William Androwe, mason. As son of freeman : Thomas Fitzsymons. In right of wife : Geoffry Malon, “ fenser.”	m. 70.

1593.

1593. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

m. 63.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Whereas it is complained

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 15 April, 1593.

Roll ix.  
m. 68.

by the comons that the company of bakers, or some of <sup>1593.</sup> them, taking the chardge of mylls aboute this cittie, <sup>Bakers.</sup> worketh not onely therby the hyndrance of the cittezens, <sup>Mills.</sup> in letting them from theire steven or course for grynding <sup>Grinding</sup> theire corn as hath bene accustomed, but also the same <sup>of corn.</sup> company of bakers, to make theire owne gayne, do forbere baking brede for the cittezens the space of eightorten daies, in which tyme theire corn being grounde do perish in meale, with other lick iniuries: for remedy wherof, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assemblie, that the aunceyent usadges of stevening every cittezen as his <sup>Ancient</sup> corn cometh into the mylls be contynued, uppon payne of <sup>usages.</sup> grevous ponishment, to be executed by Mr. Mayor for the <sup>Punish-</sup> tyme being, as well uppon the masters, owners of the <sup>ment.</sup> mylls, as uppon ther substytutes serving under them; and lickwyse it is ordered that, uppon complaynt of eny cittezen grevid by the abuse of the bakers in the causes above specyfyed, and proved before Mr. Mayor for tyme being, that ponishment be executed therin, as to hym shall seme convenient.

[2.] Where[as] Mr. Walter Ball hath enformed in this <sup>Walter</sup> assembly that a certayne tenement in this cittie is con- <sup>Ball.</sup> cealed, and ought to be escheted to this cittie: it is <sup>Conceal-</sup> agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that, uppon the <sup>ment.</sup> recovery of the same uppon his owne chardges, the same <sup>Escheat.</sup> shalbe leased by the cittie for such rent as the cittie shall thynck fytt, the halfyndell of which rent he shall have for lxi. yeares from the date of the said lese.

[3.] That Hughe Johns shall have the place of trompetor <sup>Trumpeter.</sup> in this cittie, with such duties, stypend and lyvery as John [Hill], trompetor, had, the same to contynue dureing his honest demeanor therin; and that he contynuing dureing his lyfe in this service, it is agreed he shalbe admytted free of this cittie; and, as for iii. daies in the wick, to have such lybertie from attendance which he <sup>Attendance</sup> requireth, the same is referred to Mr. Mayors discreession and good will for the tyme being.

1593. [4.] It is agreed, for causes and consyderacions moved Roll ix.  
m. 68.  
 Nicholas in this assembly, that Mr. Nycholas Weston, alderman,  
 Weston, shall have a lese for lxi. yeares uppon Mayne and Dale,  
 Mayne and Dale, in the county of Louth, in as lardge and ample manner  
 as the same do or ought to belong to this cittie, to begyn  
 at Easter last past before this date, he payeing and yeald-  
 ing for the same xx.s., Irishe, per annum, with other  
 clauses and condycions in his lese to be incerted, and all  
 former grauntes herof to be herby voyde.
- Ships. [5.] Forasmoch as greate danger groweth to ships  
Clontarf. coming into the pole of Clontarfe, by reason of the  
Hulk. carcass of the ould hulke which somtyme belonged to  
 Mr. John Forster and Nicholas Berns, alias Skypper, and  
 others, which perished in the same pole: for preventing  
 of the danger that maye happen, it is agreed by auc-  
 thorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Mayor shall compell the said  
Removal. Mr. Forster and Nicholas Berns to remove and take  
 awaie the said hull or carcass, uppon their owne chardges,  
 by the last of June next, and that they begyn to work  
 uppon the same presently; and yf they fayle therin,  
 that Mr. Mayor shall comytt their boddies unto pryson  
 untill they performe this order and layeing downe.
- Walter Ball. [6.] That Mr. Walter Ball, who hath a graunt of a  
Crane. voyde ground be easte the castle of the Crane, shall  
 presently take out his lease by the poste assembly; and  
 that also presently theruppon the said Mr. Ball shall  
 make upp the wall in the forefront of the said voyde  
 ground, uppon his owne chardges, in such sorte as Mr.  
 Mayor and aldermen shall thynck convenient.
- Richard Fagan. [7.] That yf Mr. Rychard Fagan, alderman, can convey  
 hymselfe to the right of Fraunces Challenor in certayne  
 howses in St. Thomastret nere the Hospytall of St. Johns,  
St. Thomas-street, Hospital of St. John. that theruppon it is graunted his intrest shalbe renewed  
 for three score and one yeares, to begyn from Easter last,  
 at the same rent he nowe payeth; the ould lese must be  
 sene, and when the newe is sealed, the ould to be can-  
 celled.

Roll ix.  
m. 68.

[8.] That Thomas Conran, son to Mr. Mayor, shall have such intrest as his father nowe hath in two howses in Cookestret, and one howse in St. Nycholas stret, renewed in his name, at the same rent and covenantes as is now reservid; and that he shall have the same for three score and one yeares begyning from Easter last.

1593.  
Thomas  
Conran.  
Cook-  
street,  
St.  
Nicholas-  
street.

[9.] Where[as] the sergyantes or mase berrers belonging to the Sheryves for the tyme complayned on for not gyveing such due attendance as becometh ether in execution of their offyces, or attending the Sheryves as their servantes for that yeare: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that the sergyantes shall gyve their attendance, and that the Sheryves shall ponish sharply the offenders; and, withall, yt is agreed that every sergyant at mase shall fynd suffycient suerties to the Sheryves for the tyme being to save them harmles of their arestes; and yf eny do refuse so to do, that it shalbe lawfull for Mr. Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme being to place another in his place that will refuse to fynd suerties.

Mace-  
berrers.  
Sheriffs.  
Attendance,  
Sergeants.

m. 68 b.

[10.] Obliterated.

[11.] Where[as] dyvers be admytted to the fraunches and lyberties of this cittie upon fyne, wherof som payeth parte at their entry into the rolls and others taketh dayes of payment, and after becom petitioners to have the same fyne ether [w]holely relesed or in parte forgyven, the which oftentimes faulleth out so as their fraunchises be obteyned to the preiudyce of the cittie: for preventing of which inconvenience, it is ordered in this assembly that none admytted henceforth upon fyne shalbe enrolled nor sworne untill the whole fyne be payed unto the thresorer for the tyme being, according the trewe meaning of this assembly upon their admyssion.

Franchise.  
Fines.  
Rolls.  
Payment.

[12.] That the masters, wardens and corporacion of smithes and goldsmithes shall have a lese for tearme of thre skore and one yeares, begyning at Easter last past, upon Gormonds Gate, otherwyse cauled Ormonds Gate, with the appurtenances, payeing therfore yearly to this

Smiths.  
Gold-  
smiths.  
Gormond's  
Gate.

1593. cittie foure shillinges, sterling, current mony of England, Roll ix. m. 68 b.  
 Lead. they covering the same with lede, and doing such other thinges as shalbe incerted in theire lese.

Mayor [13.] Elected for ensung year:—Mayor: James Janes;  
 Sheriffs. Sheriffs: Richard Ashe, John Morfe.

Admissions to franchise. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 79 b.  
 ship: Richard Quyrck, Thomas Quyn, Nicholas Dowdall, tailors, John Colman, Nicholas Russell, Thomas Coyle, Patrick Byrn, butchers, George Patrick, George Loran, tanners, David Manning, smith, John Mayle, mason, Robert Trodan, button-maker, Matthew Dowdall, weaver. Also: Elizabeth, Alisona, and Thomasina Rounsell, as daughters of Richard Rounsell, alderman.

1593. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 69.

Bridge. Isold's Tower. Stones. Channel. Quayes. Shipping. Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] there lyeth scattered in the ryver, betwixt the Brydge and Isolds towre, grete number of hewen and other greate stones as well in the channell as bye the Keyes, to the greate perill and hurt of shipeng or botes, and the danger of causeing the ryver and haven to be farr sholder then otherwyse it would be: for remedy wherof, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that Mr. Mayor and Sheryves shall presently cause the whole boddy of this cittie to be chardged, by warrantes of dyrection to the severall wardes, with a labouring man upon every howse to work in reforming and amending the defectes aforsaid; and that also certayne botes and gabardes be lyekwyse apoynted to take upp the stones in the Key, which being taken up are to be converted to the cittie workes in present decaie; this layeing downe is accord- ing to an auncient lawe<sup>1</sup> layde downe to this effect, and so conformed by this assembly; and that also all the Gravel. gravell to be cast upp upon the Keye shalbe taken awaie from tyme to tyme by such the botes and barques that cometh to the Keye with provission to this cittie.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., pp. 452, 453.



Roll ix,  
m. 69.

[2.] Forasmoehe as Nycholas Buckly, offyce, have, for certayne causes and consyderacions hym moveing, made surrender in this assembly of his mase and offyce, and made humble request of a yearly styPend for his mayntenance: therefore yt is agreed, for dyvers respectes and consyderacions, that the said Nycholas shall have, after the expyracion of one yeare and a halfe next, the yearly styPend of fourtie shillinges, sterling, per annum, during his lyfe, out of the revenues of this cittie.

1593.  
Nicholas  
Buckly.  
Surrender.  
Mace,  
Stipend.

[3.] That James Connell shall have the offyce of the said Nycholas Buckly, with the fee and perquisytes therunto belonging, so long as he shall well behave hymselfe and use dyllygent attendance and service therin.

James  
Connell.  
Fee.

[4.] Forasmoehe as dyvers the inhabytantes of this cittie, being not free of the corporacion of the Treinity Yeald, intrudeth uppon the same corporacion, contrary to the effect of a speeyall ordynance or lawe established in this cittie: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that the offences afforsaid being proved before Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recorder, and uppon prosecusion therof taken in sessions, the lawe to be executed uppon the offenders.

Trinity  
Gild.  
Intrusion.  
Ordinance.

m. 70 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: William Jordan, James Lales, William Fleming, Walter Chyvers, John Fleming, merchants, John Ranford, "glasier," John Carvan, baker, George Long, tanner Patrick Dowgen. As children of freemen: Elizabeth Meagh, Nicholas Bauenge.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

m. 71.

1593. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: James Janes. Sheriffs: Richard Ashe, John Morphy.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Treasurer: Francis Taylor. Mr. Mayor, Mr. Thresorer, Mr. Conran, Mr. Weston, Mr. Burran, William Gough, John Marshall, Rowland Cashle, are apoynted audytors. Masters of workes: John Ussher, John Luttrell Fitz-Thomas.

Treasurer.  
Auditors.  
Masters of  
works.

1593. Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoche as the corn Roll ix.  
m. 71.  
Cora. belonging to this cittie, which was lately in the hands of

Nicholas Forde, is converted and delivered forth, as yt is not perfectly knowen where nowe the same is, it is agreed, therfore, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that Nycholas Forde shalbe cauled uppon and caused to gyve in a note howe the said corn is converted, and this to be don with all convenient spede by Mr. Thresorer and the audytors to thuse of this cittie.

Richard  
Goulborn.

Fine.  
Ball.

[2.] It is agreed, for causes and consyderacions seming good, in this assembly, that Rychard Goulborn, merchant, shall paie unto the thresorer, in parte payment of his fyne of ball, the som of fortie shillinges; and, as for the overplus, he is to be remytted therof.

Skinnners,

Cesses,

Glovers.

[3.] Where[as] the company of skynners hath bene of ould tyme accustomed to bere in all sesses with the company of glovers, the one halfe of their chardge, who nowe are decayed and not of abylytie, therfor, and forasmoche as their trade is decayed, and that their abylyties is far under the abylyties of those that in former tymes used their occupacion: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the said skynners shall from henceforth bere with the glovers in all sesses as members of that company in state of their abylyties.

Common  
stables.  
Citizens.

[4.] Uppon good causes and consyderacions seming good, in this assembly, it is agreed and ordered, by aucthorytie aforsaid, that from henceforth no person or persons shall kepe eny comon stables within the liberties of this cittie, but onely the free cittezens of the same, to whom Mr. Mayor and aldermen will laie downe, uppon further conferens had in this behalfe, orders and rates to be observed; and, withall, yt is agreed that yf eny unfree man do kepe eny stable contrary to this ordynance, [he] shall susteyne xl. daies imprysonment without bayle or maynepryse.

Imprison-  
ment.

Ballelles.  
Rent.

[5.] Where[as] the land of Ballelles and the rent for xv. yeares past is withholden from this cittie, and, withall,

Roll ix.  
m. 71.

dyvers other thinges is unjustly deteyned from this 1593.  
cittie: for the better recovery wherof, yt is agreed, by *Recovery.*  
the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Recorder, Mr. Fraunces  
Taylor, nowe thresorer, Mr. Thomas Ball and William  
Gough shall have aucthorytie, under the cittie seale, to *City seal.*  
prosecut and recover the said land and the arrerages of  
rent, and all other debtes, duties or demaunds resting  
due to this cittie, the chardge of which is to be born  
uppon the cittie revenues, from tyme to tyme, uppon  
warrant from Mr. Mayor to the thresorer.

[6.] George Kenedy elected alderman in place of *Alderman.*  
Richard Rounsell, deceased.

m. 74.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- *Admis-*  
ship: Robert Luttrell, Patrick Condran, merchants, Wil- *sions to*  
liam Pells, cook, John Holman, "glasyer," Geoffry Folan, *franchise.*  
cooper, Richard Hanlon, joiner, Laghlen Kelly, weaver,  
Thomas Whyt, George Long, tanners, Henry Lytle,  
Edmond Knaven, Richard Flyn, tailors, John Connell,  
shoemaker, Patrick Rowone, slater. As children of free-  
men: Ellenor Terrell, maiden, Elizabeth Bellewe, Alicia  
Goodchep, Paul Dermot, Richard Byrd, "brekler." On  
payment of fine: James Gyrraght, packer. Also: Walter  
Cusake and William More, plasterers; "both permytted  
to work at the rate of vi. *l.*, sterling, per diem, for them-  
selvis, and iii. *l.*, sterling, per diem, for their jorneymen;  
and this to contynue during Mr. Mayors pleasure."

m. 72.

1593-4.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1593.

1593-4.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoeche as the cittie *City.*  
is destitut of a tent to serve uppon occasion of a generall *Tent.*  
hosting, yt is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of *Hosting.*  
this assembly, that the Sheryves shall bie or cause to be  
made a newe tent, by the advise of Mr. Mayor, and they  
to be alowed for the same, out of their receiptes, uppon  
their accompt; and, withall, yt is agreed that Mr. Bel-  
lewe shalbe cauled before Mr. Mayor and audytors, to be

1593-4. aunsverable for the ould tent, yf they shall fynd hym chardgable for the same. Roll ix.  
m. 72.

Edward  
Janes.

[2.] That Edward Janes, son to Mr. Mayor, shall have and receve, in consyderacion of his fathers soddayne caulng and greate chardges in his offyce, of the debtes dewe unto the cittie of fyftie pounds, sterling, due before Michelmas was twelmonth, or *xlii.*, Irish, uppon the cittie revenues, at his election.

Charges of  
Mayoralty.

[3.] For dyvers causes seming good in this assembly, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytjie aforsaid, that Mr. James Bellewe, thelder, alderman, in consyderacion of his decayed estate, shall receve, of the corn due to this cittie, one hundred peckes towards his better mayntenaunce, of the benevolence of this cittie, to be delivered unto hym by Mr. Mayors appointment.

James  
Bellewe,  
alderman.  
Corn.

Benevo-  
lence of  
city.

Munition.  
Artillery.  
Powder.

Neglect:

Decay.

[4.] Forasmoche as the municion, artillarie and powder aperteyning unto this cittie is and hath bene carelesly looked unto, and for want of good keping the same is greatly decayed and part therof lost and consumed, to the hyndrance and decaye of the cittie when occasion shall happen to use the same; and this cometh to pass by reason that no speciall man hath bene appoynted to have the chardge therof, or to be aunswareable for the same: therfore it is ordered and agreed that Mr. Mayor, caulng to hym foure aldermen, together with Mr. Thresorer and Sheryves, shall take a vewe and survey of all the artillarie, municion and powder that doth aperteyne to this cittie, and theruppon to make a perticular note therof in wryting, to be registred in the rolls of this cittie, and to be by them subscrybed by the poste assembly, and delivered to the thresorer that nowe is, to be by hym safly kept and preserved to the cittie use; and the same by indenture from thresorer to thresorer successyvely for ever to be delivered and kept as aforsaid, and the said thresorers to be chardgable for the same uppon their accomptes to be taken. And, further, it is agreed that all such powder and other municion that is lent

Survey.

Rolls.

Post-  
assembly.  
Treasurer.

Loans of  
powder.

Roll ix.  
m. 72.

out shalbe presently brought in, and the parties to whom the same is lent to be compelled by Mr. Mayor, uppon the declaracion of the thresorer, to bring in the same or the mony recevid for the same; and that such bills as are with eny concerning the delivery of eny the said municion or powder shalbe delivered to the said thresorer by the poste assembly, to thend that the municion delivered out maie the soner be brought in againe. And, withhall, yt is agreed that the thresorer for the tyme being shall notefy the defectes of the said artillarie and powder twice in the yeare to the Mayor and aldermen for the tyme being, to thend order maie be taken for the amendment and preservacion therof.

1593-4.  
Munition.Notifica-  
tion.

According to which agreement and order, a vewe hath bene taken of the same municion, and a perticular made therof, as herafter apereth, videlicet, threskore and nyne calyvers, thyrty bowes, fyftie sheves of arrowes, seventeen hede peces, eleven pykes, threskore and fyve flasks, fortie two touch boxes, one barrayll serpentyne poudre, demy barrayll corn powder, thre bondells bow stringes, foure banches of ould mache not serviceable, and one ould corslet.

View.  
Calivers.  
Bows.  
Arrows.  
Pikes.  
Touch-  
boxes.  
Powder.  
Match.  
Corslet.  
Thomas  
Ball.

[5.] It is agreed, also, that Thomas Ball shalbe cauled uppon before the Mayor and audytors to yeald an accompt for the powder, artillarie and municion aforesaid, and that Mr. Sedgrave be lickwyse cauled to make his chardge.

Account.  
Munition.

m. 74.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Gerald Wafer, John Cusake, William Preston, Richard Walsh, merchants, Randell Hanlon, Richard Luttrell, Richard Pursell, Patrick Dade, bakers, Patrick Hanlon, slater. As children of freemen: Catherine Longe, maiden, Edmond Mallone, son of John Mallone, alderman, Richard Barry, merchant.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

m. 73.

1594. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1594.

Acts and ordinances;—[1.] Where[as] Mr. Walter

Walter  
Terrell.<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 31 March, 1594.



1594. Terrell, late deceased, had a feeferme from this cittie Roll ix.  
m. 73.  
 Crane. uppon the slip next to the Crane, and adioyninge to the  
 Quay. lane leading from the Key to St. Migells lane, the  
 St. Michael's [original] of which graunt is somewhat, by bad keapinge,  
 lane. defaced and broaken: wherfore it is agreed, by the auc-  
 Grant. thorytie of this assembly, at the instance of Mr. John  
 Terrell, alderman, son to the sayd Walter, whose estate  
 the said John nowe possesseth, that the said John shall  
 have the feeferme altered and made in his owne name,  
 word by word, according as the same was formerly  
 graunted unto his said father.

[2.] Where[as] the cittizens are daily abused by the  
 Customer. inordinate and extorcionable dealing of the customer of  
 Port of the port of this cittie: for remedy wherof, it hath bene  
 Dublin. thought fytt that suite should be made unto the quenes  
 Application to queen. majestie for graunting the same office unto this cittie in  
 Rent. reversion for yeares at a certaine rent: therfor it is  
 agreed and ordered, by thaucthorytie afforsaid, that  
 Nicholas Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, shall, uppon his owne  
 Weston. chardges, prosecut suyte for and in the behaulf of the  
 said cittie for the obtayning of the said office at her  
 majesties handes; wherupon, the same being by his  
 menstry obtayned, the said Mr. Weston shall have the  
 intrest so obtayned, paing such rent as shalbe therowt  
 reserved to her majestie, her heirs and successors, and  
 paing also yearely unto the forsaid cittie x.li., sterling,  
 during the said intrest, per annum, and using the citti-  
 zens in the said office in honest and neighborly manner.

[3.] Also, where[as] the pavement next adioyning to  
 Pavement. the watercourse in St. Thomastret is by disordered  
 Water- means broken and greatly decayed: it is therefore  
 course. St. Thomas- agreed, by thaucthorytie afforsaid, that every inhabitant  
 street. of St. Thomastreet afforsaid shalbe compelled by Mr.  
 Inhabitants. Mayor to make upp so muche of the pavement as is  
 against their groundes as far as the chanell; and, for  
 the residew of the pavement afforsaid, the same to be  
 Masters of amended uppon the cittie chardges by the masters of the  
 works.

Roll ix,  
nr. 73.

cittie workes; towardes the which the fyne of *v.li.*,  
sterling, layd downe uppon Owen Connell for the iniury  
and owtragios assault and batry done unto Mr. John  
Terrell, alderman of that ward, for the which he hath  
bene indicted, is appointed to be paied to the thresorer  
of this cittie for that purpose.

[4.] Where[as] profer is made in this assembly by  
Mr. William Browne, James Queydrot, and Richard  
Pricket, that yf every of the aldermen of this cittie will  
deliver and paie unto them *v.s.*, sterling, and every Sherif  
and Sherives peer *ii.s. vi.d.*, sterling, every of the lxxxxvi.  
two shillings, sterling, and every of the citzizens and  
inhabitanthes such a some as by indifferent persons shuld  
be assessed uppon them, that they, in consideracion therof,  
will undertake to finish the workes of the olde water-  
course uppon their owne proper chardges sufficiently to  
the contentment and good lyking of such persons as shalbe  
appointed to surveye the same: it is therfore condescended  
and agreed, by thaucthorytic afforsaid, that they, the said  
Browne, Queydrot and Pricket, shall enter presently in  
recognisaunce of the som of *ccc.li.*, sterling, for perform-  
aunce of their said profer by Mighellmas next, and that  
then the cesse afforsaid shalbe levied accordinge their  
said request, and that Mr. Maior, Mr. Christofer Fagan,  
Mr. Nicholas Ball and Mr. Walter Sedgrave shalbe  
surveiours of the premisses, and what order for the building  
of the said watercourse they shall lay downe, the same  
is to be by the said Browne, Queydrot and Pricket  
performed.

[5.] Where[as] Mr. Nicholas Borran, alderman, was  
wrongfully stayed and ymprisoned in the Castle of Dublin  
by Stephen Seger, nowe constable therof, of his owne  
abuse without eny just cause, affirming that he might do  
the same by his office, for that one of his people was  
arrested and ymprisoned within this cittie for debt dewe  
upon him; and forasmuch as the same iniury do most  
cheffy towch the liberties and priviledges given by her

1594.  
Fine.  
Owen  
Connell.  
Assault.  
John  
Terrell,  
alderman.

Browne.  
Queydrot.  
Pricket.

Citzizens.

Water-  
course.

Cess.

Surveyors.

Nicholas  
Borran,  
alderman.  
Dublin  
Castle.  
Constable.

Arrest.  
Imprison-  
ment.

Liberties.  
Privileges.

1594. majestie, and her most noble progenitors of famous memory, to the body of this cittie: it is agreed and ordered that Mr. Borran shall make and appoint the treasurer of this cittie his attorney, and he then to prosecute the law against the said Seger for his forsaid abuse and wrong done, uppon the citties chardges. Roll ix.  
m. 73.

Treasurer.  
Prosecu-  
tion.

City lands.

Rent.

Survey.

Book of  
extent.  
Tholsel.

[6.] Where[as] it is thought that careles dealinge hath bene hertofore used in letting of the cittie landes and tenementes for lesser rent by a farr proporcion than ought to have bene, by which meanes the cittie is greatly hendred: for remedy wherof it is agreed that Mr. Richard Fagan, Mr. Fraunces Taylor, John Myles and John Marshall shall survey all the cittie landes, and certify the perticulars therof, as the same is nowe worth to be sett and theruppon to returne a booke of the extent of the said landes, to remaine in the Tolcell for the better knowledge of the cittizens when eny parcell of the said landes shalbe leased; and this is to be done by Mighellmas next coming.

Richard  
Segerson,  
barber-  
surgeon.  
Shop.

City con-  
duit.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

[7.] That Richard Segerson, barborsurgeon, shall have a lease for terme of threscore and one yeares upon the litle hopp adioyning to the great condyt or High pipe, yelding and paing therfor yerly unto this cittie, per annum, xxx.s, sterling, current mony of England, reserving alwayes a way to the cittie condyt for cleaning and amending therof; with other clauses and condicions to be inserted in his lease.

[8.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Thomas Gerrott, alderman; Sheriffs: William Gough, Ralph Sanky.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: James Cooke, Edward Orson, Edmund Newgent, Oliver Newgent, Thomas Mony, merchants, Richard Walshe, Nicholas Shaghnes, butchers, Thomas Luis, saddler, Richard Raff, John Leynagh, Nicholas Tagan, bakers, Patrick Lalor, cooper, Walter Enos, William Dowyle, William Browne, tailors, William Kegan, fish- m. 74 b.

Roll ix.  
m. 74 b.

monger, William Walsh, surgeon, apprentice of Patrick 1594.  
Walsh, surgeon. As children of freemen : Agneta Dow- Admis-  
gan, Anna Connell, maidens, James Dillon, gentleman, sions to  
son of Sir Lucas Dillon, knight. In right of wife : franchise.  
Thomas Fowlanne, tailor. On payment of fine : Thomas  
Wetherby, currier ; condition : to educate in his faculty  
one apprentice in every seven years, so long as he remains  
in the city, and to serve all freemen of the city before  
foreigners in his occupation, and also that he will not  
intrude on any other art or faculty therein<sup>1</sup>.

m. 75.

1594. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Where[as] the course of  
the water coming from the heade therof at Dodder to Water.  
the cittie mylls and condytes is nowe in hand to be re- Dodder.  
payred, and lest, by want of suffycient mony to defraie Mills.  
the chardge, the same might be letted : it is agreed and Condnits.  
ordered by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that a cess Cess.  
of foure skore poundes, sterling, shalbe made and levied  
emongest the cittezens and inhabytantes of this cittie,  
wherof the som alreddy cessed and levied to be parsell,  
and the same to be don and levyed by the dyrection of  
Mr. Mayor, as formerly was don, and to be delivered to  
John Ussher to be payed over as Mr. Mayor shall dyrect,  
for which the said John Ussher shall yeald accompt.

[2.] Where[as] dyvers lawes, orders and constytucions  
are establyshed in this cittie against such as anoyeth the  
watercourse in Thomastret, and that, notwithstanding Water-  
the same lawes, the said course of water is dyvers waies course,  
fylthied, not tollerable to be suffered : it is therfore Thomas-  
ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritie afforsaid, that Mr. street.  
Mayor shall chose one neighbor of Thomastret to joyne

<sup>1</sup> "Pro fine quadraginta solidorum sterlingorum ; et quod educabit iu facultate sua unum apprenticium semel in quibnslibet septem annis quamdiu remanebit infra civitatem predictam, et

quod servabit omnes liberos homines huius civitatis præ aliis forensecis in occupatione sua, et etiam quod non intrudet in aliquam aliam artem sive facultatem infra civitatem predictam."

1594.  
Thomas  
Browne,  
miller.  
Book-oaths.

Account.

Fines.

Office-  
bearers.

Wives.

Attire.

Gowus.

Gentle-  
women.  
Mantles.

Gaoler.  
Newgate.  
City ditch.

Furze.

Ricks.

Rent.

Geoffry  
Malone.  
Franchise.

Trade.

Intrusion.  
Shoe-  
makers.

with Thomas Browne, myller, to put the lawes in this behalfe made in execusion, and the said person so chosen and the said Browne shall, uppon their bokoths, gyve a treue accompt of their receiptes, wherof it is agreed that they bothe shall have the halfe of such fynes as shalbe recevid.

[3.] Where[as] dislike is had of such as hath borne offyces in this cittie, and others ellected and chosen thereunto, in that they and their wyfes doth not were such atyre as besemeth their places and caulinges: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that every man cauled or elected to offyce shall from thenceforth were every daie a comly and desent gowne, or other desent apparreyll, such as shall becom the gravitie of their caulinges, uppon payne of *v.li.*, to be forfeited to thuse of this cittie, and ponyshment by xl. daies, and that no gentlewoman whose husband hath borne offyce shall not were any light and shorn mantle in this cittie, uppon payne of forfeiture.

[4.] Where[as] the gayoler of Newgate and others dwelling nere the cittie dyche, without Newgate, casteth the fylthe of their howses and stretes in the said dyche, to the greate hurte therof: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that yf eny do cast eny dong or other rubysh ether out of Newgate or other place into the said dyche, [they] shall have ten dayes ponyshment, or paie *iii.s. iiiii.d.*, tociens quociens. And, withall, it is agreed that such as hath placed eny fyr rekes in the said dyche, shalbe cauled by the thresurer of the cittie before Mr. Mayor, to compound and paie for the same to the cittie a certayne rent.

[5.] Wher[as], uppon the admyssion of Geffry Malone to the franchises of this cittie, he ought, according former orders of assembly, to enter in bond not to exersyce or use eny trade belonging to eny incorporacion in this cittie, by meanes wherof he nowe entrudeth uppon the corporacion of shomakers, as they complayne: it is there-

Roll ix.  
m. 75.



Roll ix.  
m. 75. fore ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie afforsaid, that 1594.  
yf the said Geffry do not enter in bond to performe the  
condycion afforsaid, then he to be from henceforth dis- Disfran-  
myssed from his fredom. chisement.

[6.] Walter Galtrom admitted alderman in place of Alderman.  
John Gough, deceased.

m. 76. Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Richard Admis-  
Potter, plasterer, “and for that he shall plaster the nether sions to  
loft in the Tholsell with fretwork, the cittie being at all franchise.  
other chardges.” Admitted, on having served apprentice-  
ship: Thomas Cusak, merchant, Walter Nangle, carpenter,  
Thomas Casy, slater, James Whyt, “wheler,” Maurice  
Nolan, smith, John Coyle, tailor, Thomas More, saddler.  
As children of freemen: Rosa Ussher, daughter of George  
Ussher, Margaret Gascoyn, Margaret Long, maidens,  
Christopher Fytzsymons, Thomas Whyt, James Gerrott,  
merchants, William Thomas, Christopher Monting, James  
Bee.

## X.—ASSEMBLY ROLL, 1594—1607.

1594. Second Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum: That the second Friday next after the  
feast of St. Michael tharchangill, anno Domini 1594,  
Mr. Thomas Gerrald beinge then Maior of the cittie of Mayor.  
Dublin, William Gough and Raulf Sanky, Sherives of Sheriffs.  
the same cittie, theise orders and lawes followinge were Orders.  
layed downe and established in full assembly then Laws.  
holden:

Treasurer: Thomas Smith, alderman. Mr. Maior, Mr. Treasurer.  
Thresurer, Mr. Bellewe, Mr. Borran, Mr. Kenedy, Mr.  
Sherif Gough, John Meyler, Thomas Kerroll and Thomas  
Eustace are appointed auditors for this yeare, etc. Auditors.

[1.] Wher[as] this cittie is intrested by good title in a  
towre commonly called Buttivant,<sup>1</sup> with a certaine plott of Buttivant  
ground therunto adioyning, which extendeth in leingth tower.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 115.

1594.  
Geoffry  
Tanton,  
Queen's  
way.  
Fishstreet.  
Gate.

Quay,  
Amlyffy.

Lane.

from the said towre, in the east, unto the land of Geoffrye Roll x.  
m. 1.  
Tanton, in the west, and in breadth from the quenes way  
which leadeth from Fishstreet unto the gate of the  
Blessed Virgin Mary of the dam, in the south, unto the  
Key of the water of Amlyffy, in the north, saving a  
certaine common lane, contayning xvi. foote in bredth, in  
the midest therof: it is therfore agreed and established,  
by thauthoritie of this assembly, that the forsaid tene-  
mentes shalbe leased, the next assembly, for the best  
advantadg and commodity of this citty.

Tent.

[2.] That Mr. Maior, for good and effectuell considera-  
tions moving this assembly, shall cause a tent presently  
to be made upon this citties chardges, for the use of the  
suid cittie, which tent is to be used as the necessitie of  
her majesties service shall require.

John Scally,  
bellman.

Barnabe  
Rath.

[3.] That John Scally, bellman, shall have the bell-  
mans office, with all perquisyttes thereunto belonging, in  
as lardge and beneficiall manner as Barnabe Rath, late  
bellman of this cittie, hath enioyed the same during the  
said John Scally his honest and good demennor in the  
said office.

James Jans.

Money.

Escheator.

Offices.

Tholsel.

City  
charter.

[4.] Wheras Mr. James Jans, late Maior of this cittie, is  
chardged to have receaved severall soms of mony in right  
of his office as escheator<sup>1</sup> within this cittie and liberties  
therof, which mony ought to belonge to the body of this  
cittie, as by the commons therof is alledged: it is ther-  
for agreed, and by thauthoritie of this assembly estab-  
lished, that the offices which were taken by the said Mr.  
Jans as escheator shalbe delyvered into the Tolcell  
presently, and the same to be perused, wherby it may be  
knowne howe the forsaid chardge may be made perfect,  
and theruppon further order to be taken therin; and  
that also the cittie charter<sup>2</sup> and the said offices shalbe  
perused by the next assembly, and the same to be called  
uppon a day and done by Mr. Maior and bothe the Sherives.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., pp. 14, 23, 225.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.

Roll x.  
m. 1

[5.] Moreover, wheras the cadge adioyninge to the cittie <sup>1594.</sup> condyt is at this present in great ruyn and decay, and <sup>City</sup> yeldeth no commoditie to this cittie, by reason the same is converted to no use and profit: it is therfore agreed, by thauthoritie afforsaid, that the said cadge shalbe surveied by the surveyors of this cittie, and therupon <sup>Surveyors.</sup> they to certify howe the same may be conveniently leased for yeares to the benefyt of this citty; and that also the contrie shambls shalbe reedified in sort as Mr. Maior and <sup>Country</sup> Sherives shall thinck conveniently to be done uppon the <sup>shambls.</sup> cittie chardges.

[6.] Wher[as] dyvers cittizens of this cittie, and in- <sup>Citizens.</sup> habitantes of the same and suburbs therof, do departe <sup>Departure.</sup> out of this realme at Shroftyde, of purpose to be dis- <sup>Shrovetide.</sup> chardged of the bearing of their balls, or payment of the <sup>Balls.</sup> fynes for default therof, onely to circumvent the laudable <sup>Fines.</sup> orders of this cittie, formerly layd downe for the purpose: it is therfor agreed, by authoritie afforsaid, that if eny cittizen or inhabitant within this cittie or suburbs therof, beinge married, and bound to bear a ball in the first yeare of his mariadge, by the lawes of this cittie, do departe <sup>Marriage.</sup> out of the realme within fifteen dayes next before Shrof- tuisday, beinge the tyme appointed for bearinge of balls, then he to paie the auncient fyne hetherunto paid for <sup>Ancient</sup> not bearinge therof by his absence, as hath bene accus- <sup>fine.</sup> tomed, eny former order or lawe to the contrary not- withstandinge.

[7.] Where[as] in all well governed citties, and chiefly in London, the contry bakers dwellinge nere to the same <sup>London.</sup> citties are permitted twoo severall dayes wyckly to come <sup>Country</sup> to the marquet with bread to be sold, they gyvinge a <sup>bakers.</sup> certaine quantity in waight beyond the free bakers, by <sup>Market.</sup> which meane the said citties be alwayes provided and <sup>Weight,</sup> well served of bread; and forasmuch as ther is no such <sup>Free</sup> good course holden in this cittie, for want wherof the <sup>bakers.</sup> company of bakers are so much at their libertie in usinge their owne wills, as that they do not bake eny bread for <sup>Bread.</sup>

1594. the cittezens but at their owne pleasures, and that at such Roll x.  
m. 1.  
 Bread. a prise and rate as to themselves semeth best, under the  
 Prices. pretence that they are not hable to lyve by their trade yf  
 Assise. they shuld observe thassize gyven unto them by Mr.  
 Mayor. Mayor, albeit the same assize be rather under than over :  
 for remedy wherof yt is therfore concluded and agreed,  
 by thauthoritie afforsaid, that from hensforth all such of  
 the contry or cittie as shall come into this cittie in mar-  
 quet dayes with bread to be solde, shall have free libertie  
 to sell the same without lett or interrupcion of eny what-  
 Overplus soever, they givinge such overplus in assize of every peny  
 Stratford- and haulfpeny loaf, as those of Stradfith the bowe gyveth  
 le-Bow. in their bread brought into London to be sold, which  
 Proclama- overplus shalbe gyven by Mr. Mayor by publique præla-  
 tion. macion, accordinge as thassize from tyme to tyme shalbe  
 layd downe.

Admis- Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 3.  
 sions to ship : Deonisius Fyn, glover. As sons of freemen : John  
 franchise. Gough, merchant, son of Patrick Gough, alderman,  
 deceased, Edward Dermot, John Longe, Michael Symons.  
 On payment of fines : Cornelius Swarth, stabler, Richard  
 Feane, “ brekelaier.”

1594-5. 1594-5.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1594. m. 2.  
 Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Whereas the inhabitantes of  
 this cittie do fynd themselves overchardged in bearing of  
 such cesses and disbursements of lone monyes as those  
 Cesses. aldermen and other freemen of this cittie which dwelleth  
 Disburse- in the contry shuld and ought for their part to beare  
 ments. and lay out from tyme to tyme as occasion serveth, which  
 Loans. inconvenience proceedeth onely by their contynuall  
 Dwelling in dwelling in the contry, where they may not so con-  
 country. veniently be delt withall for the same as if they wear  
 resident and inhabitant within this cittie or fraunches  
 therof : it is therfore agreed, by thauthoritie of this  
 assembly, that all such aldermen and other free citzizens

Roll x.  
m. 2.

as dwelleth in the contry, or somtymes in the cittie and 1594-5.  
sometymes in the contry, shall paie and beare all such  
lones of mony, and other cesses and chardges, as shalbe <sup>Charges.</sup>  
ymposed uppon them from tyme to tyme eny way for the  
furtheraunce of the princes service or the service of this  
cittie; and if they or eny of them shall faile herin uppon  
demaunde of the same by the Maior of this cittie for the  
tyme being, then their bodies to be committed presently <sup>Penalty.</sup>  
to ward by the Maior, and ther to remaine without baile  
or deliveraunce untill they and every of them shall make  
payment therof.

[2.] That presently all those persons unto whom the  
corne which formerly was bought for the citties stoare, <sup>City's store  
of corn.</sup>  
and committed to the custody and keeping of Nicholas  
Ford for the behouf of this cittie, and after by him <sup>Nicholas  
Ford.</sup>  
delivered out unto cittizens and others to be returned  
again for the citties provisyon, shall bring in and deliver  
the same, according the proporcions delivered over unto  
Mr. Thresurer, to the citties use; and that presently Mr.  
Maior, Mr. Walter Ball, Mr. Condran and Mr. Tayllor, John  
Myles, John Ussher and Mr. Sherif Gough shall take the  
account of the forsaid Nicholas Ford of the [w]hole graine,  
to the end that the same or the value therof may be  
brought into the tresury of this cittie, to be further dis- <sup>City  
treasury.</sup>  
posed, to bring in a lyke stoare for the provision of this  
cittie, and that present warning be given to eche one to  
whom the said graine was delyvered to bringe in their  
porcions by them receved, accordinge their bills delyvered  
for the same and that Mr. Maior shall therein use all  
diligence to see this order deuly performed.

[3.] That the pypes which conveigheth the water from <sup>Pipes.  
Water.  
Cistern.  
St. Thomas  
street.  
Pavement.</sup>  
the sestern through St. Thomastreet shalbe amended, and  
the street or pavement over the same paved, at the citties  
chardges, with all convenient speed; and that also the  
watercourse of the streame in the same street be repaired <sup>Water-  
course.</sup>  
and made up, upon the chardges of thinhabitantes ther-  
unto next adioyning.



1594-5. [4.] That there shalbe vi.s. viii.d., sterling, disbursed <sup>Roll x.</sup> and bestowed out of the citties revenues upon such <sup>m. 2.</sup> artificers as Mr. Fagan and Mr. Fraunces Tailor, aldermen, surveyors, appointed to survey the cittie lands, as the said surveyors shall think fytt to measure the lands and houses within this cittie and liberties therof; and the same to be done with all expedicion by the next assembly at the furthest.

Thomas Gerald, Mayor. [5.] That Patrick Gerrald, son to Mr. Thomas Gerrald, nowe Maior, shall have, in consyderacion of his fathers good diligence and care to be had in the citties service, the som of fiftie poundes, sterling, current mony of England, to his owne use, out of such debtes as are dewe unto this cittie befor twoe yeares of this Mighelmas last past, and that the tresurer of this cittie for the payment therof unto hym shalbe allowed upon his accompt.

George Mody. [6.] That George Mody, yeoman, shalbe ymployed aboute the causes that concerne the citties municion in sort as hertofore he was appointed by Robert Painter, deceased, and for his paynes therin to be taken he shall have fortie shillinges, sterling, per annum, out of the citties revenue, and the same to contynue untill further consyderacion be had of his petition.

Admissions to franchise. Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: William <sup>m. 3.</sup> Kelly, yeoman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: Patrick Fleminge, James Ford, John Feypo, merchants, William Sherlok, alias Walker, tailor, Richard Loncom, glover. As children of freemen: Maria Gerrald, Alsona Gerrald, maidens, Thomas Begg, baker, Nicholas Sweetman, Richard Forster, Robert Ball, Nicholas More, Walter Dongan, son of John Dongan, alderman, deceased.

1595. 1595. Second Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

John Hyll, trumpeter. Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That John Hyll, trumpeter, shall have thoffyce of trumpeter within this cittie

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 20 April, 1595.

Roll x.  
m 4.

during his honest and good demeanor therein, and for the 1595.  
exercissinge of the same he shall have four pounds, sterling, per annum, his livery and dyet, with the auncient perquisytes dew and apperteyning to the said offyce: provided alwaies that the said John shall enter bonde not to departe the service of the cittie from hensforward in exercissing the said offyce without the consent of the Maior for the tyme being.

[2.] Wher[as] Mr. Walter Ball, alderman, craveth allowance of *viii. li.* out of such mony as is founde to be dew uppon hym to this cittie, uppon the foote of his accompt in consideracione of so moche mony disbursed by hym for causes that concerned this cittie by the dyrrreccion of Mr. Cosgrave and Mr. Patrick Gough in the tyme<sup>1</sup> of ther Mayoraltie, as he alleadgeth: it is therefore agreed, by thauuthority afforsaid, that the said Mr. Ball shall have allowance of *xlviii. s.*, sterling; and, as for the other *iiii. li.*, sterling, he must be content to beare the losse therof as others of his neighbors dothe.

[3.] That John Brewtone, master of artes, shalbe scholemaster of the free schole of this cittie, and shall have also the scholehouse in sorte as it is, and withall shall have by way of stipent out of the cittie revenewes *twentie poundes, Irish*, and during his good behavior and dilligence in that chardge, without taking eny allowance for teaching of fremens children, and of the unfree and foreners children, as he and they shall agree uppon.

[4.] Wher[as] Mr. George Tayllor, recorder of this cittie, having suplyed the said offyce and place theise *twentie yeares* with his best dillegence and knowledge for the publique service and good of this cittie, to his great payne, troble and losses of his owne pryvat affayres elswher, and now feeling in hymselfe an onhablenes of body to use such travayle as formerly he hath done in the premisses, he therfore prayeth that his surrender of

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 108, 189.

1595.  
Recorder.

the said office maie be by this assembly accepted, and some other learned gentleman of sufficient and good circumspection maie be provided to supply his rolme and place from hensforth, wher he will assiste hym with his best advise and counsell; and, withall, prayeth that in respecte of his longe service formerly done, and of his counsell

Roll x.  
m. 4.

City causes.  
Stipend.

in lawe hereafter to be gyven in this citties affaires [he may] have such yearly stypend graunted unto him during his life of this cittie as [to] this grave assembly shall seme fytt to be gyven: it is therefore, by the aucthoryty of this assembly, ordered and established that as the said assembly are thankfull of the said Mr. Recorders service formerly done and hereafter to be done to this cittie, so do the same require his contynnuance in his place untill the next assembly, in which meane tyme it is ordered that Mr. Maior and aldermen shall conferr with some learned gentlemen in the lawes of bothe realmes that are here, to understande how and in what sorte they or eny of them will take that place and office; and that also Mr. Maior shall conferr with some grave cittizens bond for Englande to conferr with some gentlemen ther of that contry byrth, who [are] knowen to be worthy of the place, to relate the same unto the body of this cittie, wherby the said office maye be established to such purpose as is requisyt for the avayle of this cittie.

England.

Launcelot  
Mony,  
custos of St.  
Stephen's.

[5.] Also it is agreed, by thaucthoryty afforsaid, that Launcelot Mony, clerk, shalbe custos of the hospitall of St. Stephens, and shall have the same from hensforwarde in as lardge and ample manner as eny custos formerly held the same. He must be good unto the poore, and gyve them no cause of [complaint], and dischardge the cure as becometh.

Poor.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

[6.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Francis Tayllor, alderman; Sheriffs: John Elliot, John Marshall.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served appren- m. 36.  
ticeship: Peter Russell, Edward Terrell, merchants,  
Walter Gerrot, Richard Reae, bakers, William Mayrgey,

Roll x.  
m. 3 b.

tallow-chandler, James David, butcher, Patrick Galbally, 1595.  
shoemaker, Richard Rice, pewterer. As sons of freemen : Admis-  
Nicholas Stephins, merchant, Robert Ussher, merchant, sions to  
son of Robert Ussher, alderman, deceased. franchise.

m. 4 b.

1595. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

It is agreed by thaueuthoritie of thasassembly afforsaid, that John Clinton shall from [hensforth have] the office of swordberrer within this cittie during his honest and good behavior, diligens and attendance therin, and shall have for the exercising therof such perquisytes as the late swordberrer had and enioyed. Perquisites.

m. 3 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship : John Dowd, Leonard Preston, merchants. As children of freemen : Begneta Connell, John Stephins. Admis-  
In right of wife : Edward Dongan, gentleman, Patrick sions to  
Roe, tailor. franchise.

m. 5.

1595. Second Friday after 29 September.

Mayor : Francis Tayllor. Sheriffs : John Elliot, John Mayor,  
Marshall. Sheriffs.

Treasurer : Philip Conran. Auditors : Mayor, trea- Treasurer.  
surer, Walter Ball, Nicholas Burran, William Goughe, Auditors.  
Nicholas Forde, Rowland Cashell, John Worall, tanner,  
Nicholas Pursell. Masters of Works : John Morphy, Masters of  
Ralfe Sancky. works.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Forasmoch as the Bridge gate is now in perell of fauling, wherby greate daunger may happen to her majesties subiectes passing that waie, besydes great inconvenience to growe to this cittie, yf the same do happen to faule : for remedy wherof, it is ordered and agreed, by thaueuthority of this assembly, that Mr. Smithe and Mr. Bellewe shalbe agentes to prosecute upon the cittie chardges the bill preferred befor the lord deputy and counsell against Mr. William Ussher for this cause, and that in the meane tyme Mr. Maior shall take present order lickwise upon the cittie chardges, Agents,  
Lord  
deputy.  
William  
Ussher.

1595. wherby no daunger by the coming downe of the said Roll x.  
m. 5.  
gate may happen.

Mill-stones. [2.] Where[as] it is complayned that the milstones

Quay. standing nere the Key are noysom and hurtfull by  
gathering filthe about them, and that there are former

Laws. lawes in this eittie for preventing wherof, which are not  
put in excecusion, and withall yt is thought expedient that

Oysters.  
Polbegg. the dredgers for oysters in Polbegg should brynge upp  
the gravell and stones which they fynd there, and east  
the same uppon the bankes for the better preserving of  
the Pole: it is agreed and ordered, by the auethoryty  
aforsaid, that the lawes for milstones shalbe putt in exe-  
cusion, and withall yt is agreed that such rubish, stones,  
oyster sheles and other filthered that are taken upp by

Dredges. the dredgers of oysters with their dredges, shall bringe  
Boats. the same upp with their boates and lay the same ashore ;  
and who do not performe this order shall forfyte and  
paie for everye tyme to the use of the eittie xii.℥., ster-  
ling, toeiens quociens, halfe to the eittie and halfe to the  
informe.

[3.] For consideracion seming good in this assembly,  
it is agreed and ordered, by the auethority of the same,  
Taylor. that Thomas Taylor, son to Mr. Fraunees Taylor, nowe  
Maior, shall have towards the supportaion of his father  
Mayor's  
charges. [h]is eharge in the said offyce, fyftie poundes, sterling.  
But, to thende that we shalbe better aequaynted with such  
arreradges as are due unto the eittie, and what debtes  
the eittie oweth, we do deferr the manner of the payment  
of the said fyftie poundes, sterling, untill the next assem-  
bly, wherby Mr. Maior may make a perfeet conelusion in  
the meane tyme of the aecomptes of the eittie ; and ther-  
uppon we will, after the eitties debtes paid, take order  
for your satisfaction uppon the arreradges dew befor  
Miehelmas last.

Morphy,  
surgeon. [4.] That John Morphy, chirurgion, shall have a lese  
for tearme of threseore and one yeares uppon a voyde  
St.  
Nicholas' parcell of grounde lyeng without St. Nycholas gate, nere  
gate,



Roll x.  
m. 5.

the myll pond latly surveyed by certayne authorized for 1595.  
that purpose, and that he shall not sett his ground sell of Mill-pond.  
building but as Mr. Maior, Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. Building.  
Walter Ball, Mr. Nicholas Ball, and Mr. Burran, or thre  
of them, wherof Mr. Maior to be one, shall apoynt and  
lay downe, paying yearly vi.s. viii.d., Irish. It is ment  
that he shall not buyld from the towre to the arche, but Tower.  
in that place he shall byld a wall of lyme and stone of Arch.  
lick height as the wall is in the west syde of the waie; Wall.  
with other condysions and covenantes to be inserted in  
his lese.

[5.] Forasmoeche as Mr. Fraunces Taylor, nowe Maior, Francis  
is one of the nomber which were authorised to survey Taylor,  
the landes of this cittie, and by reason of his caulng to Mayor.  
the said offyce of mayoraltie he can not attend or joyne  
with the rest in the survey: for remedy wherof, yt is Survey.  
agreed and ordered, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that Mr.  
Handcock shalbe in the place and steade of the said Mr.  
Taylor, the retorne of which survey we wishe to be  
fynished by the next assembly.

[6.] Wher[as] by the resignacion of Mr. George Taylor, Resigna-  
late recorder, the said offyce is voyde, we have thought tion.  
good, for divers consideracions moved in this assembly, George  
to graunt and agree that Mr. Edward Loftus shalbe Taylor,  
recorder of this cittie, so long as he shall duly execute the Edward  
said chardge and dwell in this cittie, and that he shall Loftus,  
have yearly the lick stipend for the execusion of the said Recorder.  
offyce as Mr. Taylor, late recorder, had and receved. Residence.  
Stipend.

m. 5 b.

[7.] That, in respecte and consideracion of the councell  
given and to be given by Mr. George Tailor, late recorder, George  
and that he shall assiste and dyrect Mr. Maior and others Tailor, late  
the causes of the cittie for this yeare, that he shall have Recorder.  
for this yeare foure poundes, Irishe, to be payed out of  
the cittie revenues.

[8.] That Patryck Brady shalbe bedle for the pore in Beadle.  
place and sted of John Ballowre, and shall have the fees Poor.  
therunto due and belonging during his good dilligens

1595. Beadle. Fee.	and behavior in the said offyce; and, as for the last quarter [h]is fee, yt is agreed he shall have fyve shillinges, sterling, therof, and the other fyve shillinges John Ballowre shall have; and that the said John Ballowre shall have the small rowlme in Fysh stret for his lodging, he keping the place theraboutes clene, as others before hym hath done.	Roll x. m. 5 b.
Fish-street.		
George Fitz-symons, gaoler of Newgate.	[9.] Wher[as] it is complayned that George Fytz-symons mysdemeaneth hymself in his offyce of gaoler of Newgat, and that he suffreth the howse to faule to ruen: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthoritic aforsaid, that Mr. Maior, Mr. Recordor, and Sheryves shall examayne the faultes and disorderly delinges of the said George; and they fynding his mysdemeanors to be such as are enformed, then he to be amoved from his said chardge, and another honest man to be placed in his place the next assembly; and, withall, it is agreed that the said George shalbe presently called to bestowe so moche uppon the amending of the Newgat as is layd downe uppon his admyssion, and if that will not suffyce, then the rest of the chardges to be born uppon the cittie revenues.	
Misde-meanours.		
Repairs.		
	[10.] Forasmoche as it is moved in this assembly that such persons as be accomptable to the cittie for eny parte of the munycion may be called uppon to yeald their accompt, and that Mr. Garrald and other late Mayors before hym may be enforced to accompt for cesses made and collected in their tymes, and lickwyse the corn due to the cittie be lickwyse called in: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthority aforsayd, that the contentes aforsaid shalbe with all conveynient speede put in execusion by Mr. Maior, and the persons aforsaid to be compelled to make their accomptes befor the audytors; and, withall, we desyre Mr. Maior to remember the xx.li. delivered out of the cittie revenues in Mr. Janes [h]is yeare of mayoralty, <sup>1</sup> the stones of the	
Munition.		
Cesses.		
Corn.		
Auditors.		

<sup>1</sup> See p. 265.

Roll x.  
m. 5 b.

wall leading to the castle, the cittie leades, and the thre brass peces lent to sir George Bowrehier, all which to be presently brought into the cittie.

1595.  
Castle.  
Brass  
pieces.  
Sir George  
Bowrehier.

m. 6.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Edward Loftus, gentleman, recorder of Dublin. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: Edward Cashell, merchant, Laghlen Cary, Patrick Neyle, carpenters, Nicholas Luttrell, John Conclan, James Hacket, Richard Crefe, bakers, William Harris, Richard Counton, butchers, William Kevan, junior, tanner, George Holcroft, apothecary, as apprentice to Ralph Sancky, apothecary, Laurence Doyne, goldsmith, as apprentice to Robert Bee, goldsmith. As son of freeman: Richard Vernam, cutler.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

m. 8.

[1.] Wher[as] by composicion<sup>1</sup> betwixt Mr. Janes, late Mayor, and Thomas Slaman, mason, the said Thomas was to have for his labor in repayreing the watercourse at Dodder threscore pounds, sterling, wherof he is as yet unpaid of the som of *xiiii.li. ii.s.*: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that every alderman in his warde shall make a collection of the remayne of such sess as was made in theire wardes, and whate can not be collected betwixt this and Shroftyde next to be payed uppon the cittie revenues, the said Thomas to expect for his payment till that tyme; and yf eny cittezen refuse to paie, to be brought before Mr. Mayor; and, in the meane tyme, betwixt this and Shroftyde, Mr. Mayor shall appoynt certayne to vewe the said worck, [to see] yf the same be accompyshed according the indenture, wherof Mr. Janes to be one.

Thomas  
Slaman.

Water-  
course,  
Dodder.

Aldermen.

Cess.

Wards.

View.

[2.] Forasmoch as Mr. Edward Loftus, now recorde of this cittie, hath made request that his former admys- sion to the said offyce may be confirmed in this as- sembly, with a certayne layeing downe of his fee: yt is ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that his fee shalbe,

Edward  
Loftus,  
Recorder.

Fee.

<sup>1</sup> The heading "Anno 37 Elizabeth," of the assembly at which they were 1595, is prefixed to the ordinances on enacted. membrane 8, without any specification

1595. ~ from the tyme of his fyrst admyssion, twenty fyve Roll x.  
m. 8.  
Recorder. pounds, sterling, current mony of England, per annum,

to be payed at Easter and Mychaelmas, yearly, by even  
porcions; and we do confyrm his said offyce, with all  
Perquisites. the perquisytes therof, unto the said Edward Loftus in  
as lardge and ample manner as Mr. Taylor had the same.

Fees. [3.] Forasmoch as by statut yt is set downe what fees

Clerks. clerckes, attornyes, and other mynisters shall take for  
Attorneyes. making of process for coppyes of playntes and for  
attorneyes fees for all issues, verdytes, making upp of

Records. records, taking of recognisaunces, making coppyes of  
Recog- nizances. pledinges, and such lyck: yt is agreed, by the auc-  
Pleadings. thorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Recorder shall drawe a table

Recorder. according the statut, and the said fees to be published  
Table of according the statut, and the said fees to be published  
fees. by hym; and if eny offend in taking more fees then

Penalty. the statutes will alowe, he or they shalbe ponished in  
the discreSSION of the Mayor, recorder and Sheryves  
for the tyme being, and, persevering therin, after the  
first fault proved, to be put from their places and  
forjudged the court for ever.

[4.] Wher[as] yt is sugiested in this assembly that  
certaine doth commence action in the Sheryves court by  
making severall actions of one and the selfe same debt  
above xl.s, Irish, by deviding the same, contrary to the  
course of lawe: yt is agreed, by authorytie aforsaid, that

henceforth no such course shalbe used, and that eny clerck  
or attorney that persueth such suite shalbe forejudged all  
courtes of this citty; and that Mr. Recorder do add the  
same unto the table of the fees formerly agreed upon.

[5.] Wheras Mr. George Taylor, late recorder, had out of  
the perquisytes of the clerck of the Tholsels fees, during  
his tyme of recordorshyp, the som of six pounds, Irysh:  
it is agreed, by the authorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Loftus,  
nowe recorder, shall have the lick som of six pounds,  
Irysh, payed unto hym by the clerck of the Tholsell  
at Easter and Mychaelmas, yearly, in sorte as Mr.  
Recorder had.

Sheriff's  
court.  
Actions  
for debt.

Clerk.  
Attorney.  
Recorder.

Fees.

George  
Taylor.  
Clerk of  
Tholsel.  
Fees.

Roll x.  
m. 8.

[6.] Wher[as] neclygens is used by the clerkes, at-  
tornyes and offyceers that ought to attend the court of  
the Tholsell, by which dyvers elyentes causes are  
hyndred : it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that  
every clarek, attorney or offyceer of the said court shall  
gyve his personall atendance, every court daie during  
such tyme as the court sytteth, to attend the prosedinges  
of his elyentes causes ; and every one offending therein  
shalbe ponyshed by the dyscreession of the Mayor, re-  
corder and Sheryves for the tyme being ; and yf they  
do not reforme their abuse therein uppon admonycion,  
they to be dysmissed out of the court till the next  
assembly following, and that then other honest, discrete  
men [be] placed in their rowlnes.

1595.  
Clerks.  
Attorneys.  
Court of  
Tholsell.

Attend-  
ance.  
Court-days.

Dismissal.

[7.] Forasmoch as yt is complayned that severall of  
the records of this cittie are rased and defaced by reason  
no covering is had for them : it is agreed that the clereck  
shall make upp the recordes in an unyform manner, and  
that a covering be had for the same, and the recordes to  
be kept under lock, so as none may have access to them  
but such as hath chardge therof.

Records of  
city.  
Clerk.

[8.] Forasmoch as by the death of George Russell,  
late clereck of the Tholsell, the same offyce is voyde : it  
is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that William  
Gough shall have the same offyce, with all the perquy-  
sytes, so that he exersyse the same in person, and  
behave hymselfe dyllygently in the said offyce ; and  
shall, in respect therof, gyve unto the cittie a nest  
of sylver bolles, duple gylded London towch, of the  
value of xx.li., sterling, the same to followe the  
sworde, and to be delivered to the thresorer of this  
cittie for the tyme being betwixt this and Christemas  
next, for which bonds is to be taken yearly upon the  
Mayor unto the thresorer for the safe keping therof  
to the citties use, as is used for Sir John Perrotes cup  
and the basson and ewer.

George  
Russell.

William  
Gough,  
clerk of  
Tholsell.

Silver  
bolles.

Sword.

Sir John's  
Perrot's  
cup.

[9.] Wher[as] dyvers persons are indebted to this

Delts.

VOL. II.

U



1595.  
Book of  
accounts,  
Debts to  
city.

cittie, apering in the boke of accomptes, wherof a greate parte is thought to be desperat, and to thend so much therof as is sperat might be-prosecuted and recovered for the cittie, and the desperat to be clerely dashed forth and never farther layde in chardge: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Walter Sedgrave, Mr. Handcock, alderman, James Barry and Nycholas Forde shall consyder whate therof shalbe chardged uppon the thresorer as sperat, and what shalbe dischargd as desperat, to thend the desperat maye be crossed out of the boke, and that they make certyfycat therof by the poste assembly. And also yt is agreed that Mr. Recordor, Mr. Richard Fagan, Mr. Forster and William Gough shalbe attornyes for the cittie, that they or eny two of them maye sue and prosecut the recovering of the said debtes, with other thinges for which they are appoynted attornyes.

Recovery.

Alderman.

[10.] John Ussher is admitted and sworn as alderman in place of Thomas Fitzsymons, deceased.

James  
Connell.  
City  
ordnance.

[11.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that James Connell shall have the upper rowlme over the seller where the cittie ordynance lyeth, during such yeares or intrest as the cittie hath therin, he repayreing the same betwixt this and Easter next, and keping the same repayred sufficiently at all tymes during the said tyme, and to buyld a stayres in such place as Mr. Mayor shall thynck fyt; fayling herin, this graunt to be voyde, and also he shall dwell therin uppon the same penalty.

Stairs.

William  
Gough.

[12.] It is agreed, in the poste assembly, that William Gough shall take out the coppyes of the matter concerning Calganston in the xchequer, and the pledingies in the chauncery of the matter commenced by Mr. John Ussher agaynst the cittie, the chardges wherof and such other chardges as shalbe dysbursed in the suite shalbe dysbursed by the thresorer or Sheryves uppon the warrant of Mr. Mayor from tyme to tyme.

Calganston.

John  
Ussher.

Suit.

Roll x.  
m. 8 b.

Roll x.  
m. 9.1595-6.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1595.

1595-6.

[1.] Forasmoch as this cittie hath at this instant urgent occasion, through want of municion, to make petycion to her majestie for some quantyty of municion and other thinges nedfull for defence of the same in this tyme of danger, in consyderacion we have of late bene at greate chardges for furtheraunce of her majesties service, it is agreed and ordered, by the authorytie of this assembly that Mr. Weston shall prosecut the suite to her majestie, to which he hath assented, so as Mr. Mayor and aldermen procure the lord deputy and counsellis lettres in commendacion of our services; and we agree that he shall have the fourth parte of such proffyt as shall growe to the cittie therby; in respect wherof he hath agreed to prosecut the suite uppon his owne chardges.

Munition,  
Petition to  
queen.Time of  
danger.Lord  
deputy and  
council.  
Services.

[2.] Uppon consyderacions seming good in this assembly, John Bruerton, scolemaster, shall have as a fee, of the cittie revenues, as scolemaster, the som of twentie pounds, sterling, per annum, to begyn from Mychaelmas last.

John  
Bruerton,  
school-  
master,  
Fee.

[3.] Wher[as] varyence dependeth betwixt this cittie and Mr. William Ussher, towching the reedefyeing or repayreing of the towre over the Brydge gate, who of right ought to repayre the same; and for that he hath of his parte submytted hymselfe to the censure, judgment and order of two to be chosen, thone by hym and the other by this cittie, and that for hym he hath chosen sir Robert Napper,<sup>2</sup> knight: it is consented and agreed unto by this cittie that sir Robert Gardener,<sup>3</sup> knight, shalbe joyned for this cittie unto the said sir Robert Napper, for ending the said varyence; and that the cittie be bound in five hundred pounds, under theire seale, and the said Mr. Ussher to be bound in the lycke som, for performance of such end as the said arbitrators shall awarde.

Variance.

William  
Ussher.Tower.  
Bridge  
gate.Sir Robert  
Napper.  
Sir Robert  
Gardener.Arbi-  
trators.<sup>1</sup> 38 Elizabeth.<sup>2</sup> Chief Baron of the Exchequer,  
Ireland.<sup>3</sup> Chief Justice, Queen's Bench,  
Ireland.

1595-6. Francis Taylor.	[4.] Wher[as] Mr. Fraunces Taylor, late thresorer, dis- bursed of the eittie revenues xx.li., sterling, in the tyme	Roll x. m. 9.
Janes.	of Mr. Janes his Mayoraltie, uppon the warrant of the	
Impresting. Soldiers.	said Mr. Janes, for the impresting of soldiours then bound	
	out of this eittie; and, withall, he disbursed, uppon a	
Coneordatum.	eoneordatum of Mr. Gerrald, Mayor, and the aldermen, the	
Works.	som of x.li., sterling, which was for eertayn workes aboute	
Water- course.	the course of the water coming to this eittie; of which	
	two severall soms the said Mr. Taylor might not have	
	allowance uppon his aeecompt: it is therfore agreed, by	
	the auethorytie aforsaid, that, as for the said som of ten	
	pounds, for which he had a eonecordatum, in respect the	
Auditors.	same was disbursed for the eittie workes, that he shalbe	
	allowed therof uppon his aeecompt by the audytors;	
	and, for the said xx.li., Mr. Janes is contented in this	
Payment.	assembly that yf before Easter next he bring not in and	
	paie unto the said Mr. Taylor the said som, that then he	
	wilbe contented to yeald his boddie to reevee justice at	
	the hands of Mr. Mayor, and the said Mr. Taylor to	
	remayne still a debtor for the same to the eittie.	
George Fitz- symons, geuoler of Newgate. Abuses.	[5.] Where[as] eomplaynt is preferred in this assembly agaynst George Fytzsymons, geyoler of Newgat, for	
	eertayne abuses eomytted by hym in his chardge: it is	
	agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the examyna-	
	eions taken before Mr. Gerrald in his Mayoraltie, towel- ing the mysdemeanors of the said George, together with the	
Mayor.	preferer of the complaynt, be brought before Mr. Mayor,	
Recorder. Sheriffs.	Mr. Reeorder and Sheryves, and they fynding hym	
Removal.	faultie, he then to be removed by them and another to be	
	appoynted in his plaee till the next assembly, and the	
Usage.	eittie to plaee there one other aeecording the custom.	
Fee of sword- bearer.	[6.] Where[as] the fee of the swordberrer at this	
John Clynton.	present is x.li., Irishe, it is agreed, by the auethorytie	
	aforsaid, that John Clynton, nowe swordberrer, for causes	
	and consyderaacions seming good in this assembly, shall	
Augmenta- tion.	have the same fee eneresed or agmented to ten pounds,	
	sterling, per annum, till we maye farther consyder of	

Roll x.  
m. 9.

hym. In the meane tyme, yf he can espie in whate we <sup>1595-6.</sup> maye do hym good, we will be readie to pleasure hym.

[7.] Where[as] there resteth due unto this cittie a grete quantytie of corne delivered out to severall persons, <sup>Corn.</sup> and for the same no accompt as yet taken of Nycholas <sup>Nicholas Ford.</sup> Ford, who had reecipt therof: it is agreed, by the auethorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Phyllip Conran, Mr. Burran, Mr. Kenedy, John Morphy, John Shelton, and James Betagh shall take the accompt of Nycholas Ford <sup>Account.</sup> for the said corne.

m. 7.

Admissions to franchise:—Admitted by special graec: <sup>Admissions to franchise.</sup> John Clynton, sword-bearer, and as son of freeman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: Richard Taylor, merehant, Patriek Clerek, tailor, Patriek Browne, weaver, Robert Tole, butcher, William Strong, joiner, Robert Ketlewell, John Dallahyd, tanners, James Ryan. As children of freemen: Margeria Browne, Margareta Dermot, Peter Veldon, junior, merehant, Walter Luttrell, merehant, son of John Luttrell FitzThomas, Laurence Ussher, son of Robert Ussher, alderman, deceased, William Wythers, yeoman.

m. 10.

1596. Second Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1596.

Orders, lawes and constitutions:—[1.] Where[as] there resteth due to Thomas Slaman, mason, the som of <sup>Thomas Slaman.</sup> xiiii.li. ii.s., sterling, for payment wherof a course was in the last Christemas assembly sett downe, wherin nothing being don he hath bene in this assembly an humble sutor for payment of the same: it is therfore agreed and ordered, by the auethorytie of the same assembly, that within xv. daies next after the said Thomas shall thrughly fynish his work in the water course, <sup>Water-course.</sup> according the purporte of the indenture of covenant passed by hym for the same, and that yt shalbe retorned to be by certayne to be apoynted by Mr. Mayor to surveie the said <sup>Survey</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 11 April, 1596.

1596.      work, that yt is done accordingly, then the said Thomas Roll x.  
 Payment.      shall receive payment at the hands of the thresurer of m. 10.  
 this cittie of the said som so dewe unto hym.

Ancient      [2.] Where[as], by auneyent order and warrant of  
 order.      assembly, the marshall of this cittie for the tyme being is  
 City      to have of the Sheryves yearly ii.d. out of every comon  
 marshal.      fyne levyed by them, and that severall persons being  
 Sheriffs.      Sheryves complayneth that Thomas Verdon, nowe mar-  
 Fines.      shall, taketh no paynes in gathering the said fynes, and  
 Thomas      therefore maketh estopall from delivering the same unto  
 Verdon.      hym : it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid,  
 Estoppel.      that the said marshall shall have the benefyt of the  
 former lawe, and that he shall do his duty as besemeth ;  
 but yf the Sheryves for the tyme being will not trust the  
 marshall to collect the same, yet shall they paie hym  
 such parte of the comon fynes as hath bene used.

Nicholas.      [3.] Forasmoch as Nycholas Pursell, tanner, uppon  
 Pursell.      Shrof Tuesday last being to bere his ball, refused to obey  
 Shrove-      the Sheryves, who commanded hym and his company to  
 Tuesday.      marche into the cittie, and being for the same contempt  
 Bull.      comytted to pryson, where he remayned xxi. dayes, did  
 Sheriffs.      submytt hymselfe to the order of this assembly what  
 Contempt.      fyne he should paie for his said contempt : it is therfore,  
 Prison.      uppon consideracions seming good in this assembly,  
 ordered and agreed that the said Pursell shall paie for his  
 said contempt over and besydes his imprisonment xx.s.,  
 Fine.      sterling, into the hands of the thresorer for this cittie  
 use.

Mayor.      [4.] Elected for ensuing year :—Mayor : Michael  
 Sheriffs.      Chamberlen, alderman ; Sheriffs : John Shelton, Alex-  
 ander Palles.

Admis-      Admitted to franchise on having served apprentice- m. 7.  
 sious to      ship : Thomas Allen, Patrick Ford, merchants, John  
 franchise.      Lales, joiner, George Reynolds, Thomas Laundry, coopers,  
 Philip Kenan, Simon Floddy, glovers, Richard Cardyfe,  
 shoemaker, Humphry Ashe, tailor, Henry MacCan, tallow-  
 chandler, William Turner, as apprentice of Thomas



Roll x.  
m. 7.

Smith, alderman: "he was seke at the poste ssembly, and <sup>1596.</sup> is now sworne, 13 May, 1596." As sons of freemen: Bartholomew Russell, Nicholas Galtrom, merchants, William Pursell, "barbor chirurgion," James Roo, tanner, George Devnish. On payment of fine: John Bunbery, saddler.

m. 11.

1596. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Where[as], by the accustomed usadge in this cittie, the foreman of every <sup>Usage.</sup> byll in sess for putting forth of soldiors to generall <sup>Cess.</sup> hostinges, hath bene dryven to paie for such as were <sup>Soldiers.</sup> chardged in the same byll that ether were absent and <sup>Hostings.</sup> not to be found, or by other meanes did not paie theire sess, to the greate hyndraunce of the same foremen: for redress wherof, it is nowe ordered, established and agreed, by authorytie of this assembly, that from henceforth every one hereafter to be chardged ether for sess in putting forth soldiors to generall hostinges, lending of mony, or other chardge whatsoever, shall paie his owne sess; and yf eny will not soe doe, then a sergyant shall <sup>Sergeant.</sup> goo with the foreman of the byll and take with hym a suffycient pawne for his sess; and, yf the same pawne be <sup>Pawns.</sup> not acquit within xlviij. howres, that then yt shalbe praysed and sold to supplie the said sess.

[2.] For dyvers respectes and consyderacions moved in this assembly, it is agreed and ordered, by aucthorytie of the same, that the som of fyftie pounds, sterling, formerlie consented unto to have been gyven to Thomas <sup>Grant for Mayor.</sup> Taylor, son of Mr. Fraunces Taylor, nowe Mayor, towards the supportacion of his fathers chardges, shalbe alowed unto his said father out of such debt as he is resting <sup>Debt.</sup> owing to this cittie upon his accompt as thresorer, and <sup>Treasurer.</sup> for the allowance therof this shalbe a suffycient warrant to the audytors of the same accompt.

[3.] Where[as] by the careles and remiss dealing of the Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme being, the sess and <sup>Mayor, Sheriffs, Cess.</sup>

1596. Collection of cess.	imposicions taxed and chardged in their tyme of offyce is not levyed or taken upp, whereby dyvers persons, unto whom eny mony groweth dewe, for service in	Roll x. m. 11.
Hostings.	generall hostinges and otherwise, are dryven for want of	
Council.	their paie to complayne before the councell or the lord	
Chancellor.	chauncellor, and there recovering their demaund, the	
City Revenues.	same is torned upon the cittie revenues, there to be aunswered: for preventing wherof, yt is ordered and agreed, in this assembly, that from henceforth all sesses chardged or taxed within this cittie and suburbs therof,	
Soldiers.	for setting forth of soldiours for her majesties service, the Mayor and Sheryves shall yearly, and so often as the same shalbe layde downe, cause the same to be levyed; and yf they shall fayle therof, not doing their uttermost indevor therein, they to paie the same upon their pryvat goods; wherunto they shalbe compellyd by the Mayor and Sheryves for the yeare following, provided the aunceyent custom of sassing the corporacions be not herby prejudiced	
Ancient custom. Corpora- tions.	[4.] It is agreed, for good consyderacions moved in this assembly, and that in consyderacion that Mr. William Ussher <sup>1</sup> , clerck of the councell, is a well wyller and so will contynue to this cittie, that he shall have by waie of annuytie foure pounds, sterling, to be recevid yearly at the hands of the thresorer of this cittie by warrant from Mr. Mayor, and the same to be percevid and taken onely during our pleasure, and to be alowed the thresorer yearly upon his accompt.	
William Ussher, clerk of privy council.		
Annuity.		
Mayor's warrant.		
Mayor of the Bull- ring.	[5.] Where[as] Richard Lennan, late Mayor of the Bulring, complayneth that Olyver Newgent and Lucas Pluncket, being appoynted then sheryves of the Bulring, refuseth to contrybut to the chardges and expences then bestowed and layde forth by the said Rychard: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthority aforesaid, that Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recorder shall consyder of the matter,	
Mayor. Recorder.		

---

<sup>1</sup> William Ussher, appointed clerk of the privy council, Ireland, in 1593.

Roll x.  
m. 11.

and whatsoever order shalbe taken by them, yf the said Newgent and Pluncket do not perform the same, then they to be disfranchised.

1596.

Disfranchisement.

[6.] Where[as] greate danger hapneth often tymes by thextremity of fire, and lytle or no provysion emongest us to prevent the same: it is therfore ordered, by the

Fire.

aunthoryty aforsaid, that the som of xxiv.li., sterling, shalbe presently levyed and taken upp emongest the inhabytantes of the severall wards in this cittie and suburbs, by equall contrybucion, according as the same

Wards.

is plotted by certayne aunthoryshed for that purpose in this assembly; and the same mony to be bestowed with

Contribution.

all speed in byeing and provyding threscore bucketes, six lathers of xxx. fote long apece, or therabouts, two

Buckets.

crookes, with their chaynes and ropes; and to repayre the two crookes which at this present we have. All

Ladders.

Crookes.  
Chains.  
Ropes.

which being had and provyded, then farther order to be layde downe where they shalbe kept, and by whom.

[7.] Where[as] at this present the cittie is greatly in want of store of munition for the defence of the same in this tyme of danger: for the better remedying wherof, it is ordered and agreed in this assembly that Mr. Mayor,

Munition.

Time of danger.

Mr. Sedgrave, Mr. Forster, Mr. Weston, Mr. Handcock, James Barry, John Mylles, William Gough, John Lany and Robert Challener shall laie downe in their good dyscressions whate store of municion shalbe presently

Store.

provyded, and by whom, and in what manner the same shalbe provided for the better storing of this cittie; and whate they shall laie downe under their hands, the same to be taken as an order establyshed in this assembly.

m. 6 b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Robert Mapas, merchant, as apprentice to John Ussher, alderman, John Roo, merchant, Patrick Browne, tanner, William Asteacon, shoemaker, Robert Penteny, Simon Dallart, smiths. As son of freeman: William Cosgrave.

Admission to franchise.

1596.

1596. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Roll x.  
m. 12.Mayor.  
SheriffsMayor: Michael Chamberlen. Sheriffs: John Shelton,  
Alexander Palles.Treasurer.  
Auditors.Treasurer: Thomas Gerrald, alderman. Auditors:  
Mayor, treasurer, Francis Taylor, Mr. Handcock, William  
Gough, Henry Walshe, tanner, Nicholas Forde, Thomas  
Carroll, John Lany. Masters of works: John Elyot,  
John Marshall.Delt to  
city.

Corn.

Nicholas  
Forde.

Loan.

Recovery.

[1.] Where[as] there resteth dewe to this cittie the  
number of six hundred peckes corn and upwards, of  
such corn as Nycholas Forde had latly in chardge, and  
that the same resteth in dyvers mens hands, as in waie  
of lone delivered unto them: for the better and spedyer  
recovery and receipt wherof it is ordered, by the auc-  
thorytie of this assembly, that Mr. Nycholas Burran,  
James Barry and John Marshall shall have full auc-  
thorytie to prosecut, by waie of action or otherwyse, for  
the bringing in of the said corn; for the which they  
shall have warrant, under the cittie seale, for them or  
eny two of them.

St.  
Audoen's  
church.  
Station-  
days.  
Christ-  
church.

Numbers.

[2.] For certayne consyderacions moved in this as-  
sembly, it is ordered, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that  
our stacion henceforth shalbe kept in St. Audoens church  
every stacion daie, in such sorte and manner as the same  
was used in Chrystchurch; and that every of the  
Numbers shall attend there at such howres and tynes as  
was accustomed in Chrystchurch.

Artisans.  
St. Patrick-  
street.  
Liberty of  
archbishop.Tailors.  
Shoe-  
makers.  
Glovers.

Recorder.

[3.] Where[as] yt was moved in this assembly that  
dyvers the cittezens do receve hyndrance by the con-  
tynuanee of the artysantes working in St. Patrickstret,  
pretending they work uppon the lybertie of the lord  
archbusshop: for remedy wherof, yt is agreed and  
ordered, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that the master of  
the taylors, the master of shomakers, and the master of  
glovers shall prosecut suite for remedy therin, uppon the  
cittie chardges, with the advise and counsell of Mr.  
Recorder and other the lerned counsell of this cittie;

Roll x.  
m. 12.

and they to have a lettre of attorney under the cittie 1596.  
scale to prosecut the same.

[4.] Where[as] the benefyt of the Tolboll is not nowe Tolboll.  
collected by eny, and in respect John Clynton, sword- Sword-  
bearer.  
berrer, hath bene a petitioner for encrease of his fee, Fee.  
which might not be graunted at this present; yet, never-  
theles, for his better mayntenaunce yt is agreed and  
ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assemblie, that the  
said John Clynton shall have the same Tolboll, with the  
benefyt therof, provyded he shall not chardge eny one  
therwith, but such as are chardgable by a former order  
of assembly in that behalfe taken.

[5.] Where[as] the fraunches of this cittie was rydden Riding of  
franchises.  
by Mr. Fraunces Taylor,<sup>1</sup> late Mayor, it is agreed by the Francis  
Taylor,  
Mayor.  
Grant.  
aucthorytie aforsaid, that he shall have of the cittie  
revenues the som of fyve pounds, sterling, towards his  
chardges therein; to which we are the rather induced Charges.  
because the same was not rydden in many yeares before  
that tyme; and yt is farther ordered that the fraunches  
shalbe rydden every therd yeare henceforward, without  
eny chardges to the cittie, uppon payne conteyned in the  
lawe in that case provyded. Law.

[6.] Forasmoch as uppon the rydeing of the fraunches Riding of  
franchises.  
by Mr. Taylor, late Mayor, one Rychard Benet, taylor, a Richard  
Benet.  
freeman, sworne to the fraunches of this cittie, obsty-  
natly and wylfully withstode Mr. Mayor and the rest, Mayor.  
using to his power all the meanes he might to hynder the Hindrance.  
fraunches and to dysinheryt this cittie of that which of  
right belongeth to the same, contrary expressly to his  
othe: it is therfore ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, Oath.  
that the said Benet shalbe henceforth dysfraunchesed Disfran-  
chisement.  
and utterlie excluded from the lybertie of this cittie.

[7.] For certayne causes and consyderacions moved in  
this assembly, the fee of John Hyll, trompetor, for keping Fee.  
Trumpeter.  
the cittie clock, being heretofore xxx.s., Irysh, per annum, City clock.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 283.



1596. shalbe henceforth eneresed to thyrtie shillinges, sterling, <sup>Roll x.</sup>  
 ~per annum, during his attendance in keping the said <sup>m. 12.</sup>  
 Clock clock.

[8.] Forasmoech as, by order of assembly after Myd- <sup>m. 12 b.</sup>  
 somer last, eertayne persons were auethoryshed to laie  
 Weapons. downe whate store of furniture and weapon eche eittezen  
 Citizens. should have in their howses for the more and better  
 Defence of this eittie in this tyme of danger, wherein they  
 city. have accordingly travayled and have made a boke therof,  
 Book. subscribed by their hands, which is to remayne in the  
 Desk. daske under the keping of the Mayor for the tyme: it is  
 Mayor. therfore ordered and establyshed, by the auethorytie of  
 this assembly that every person ehardged in that boke  
 Armour. shall provide hymselfe of such armor and munieion as is  
 Munition. expressed in the same, before the xxth daie of January  
 Penalty. next ensuing, uppon payne of forfeiture of x.li., sterling,  
 and that Mr. Mayor shall send severall dyreetions to the  
 Aldermen. aldermen and constables in every warde to vewe and  
 Wards. serche yf every man be furnished according to the said  
 Search. layeing downe, the which shalbe don by them monthly.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship <sup>m. 13.</sup>  
 ship: Roger Quyeke, merehant, James Cowly, merehant,  
 as apprentice to Alexander Palles, merehant, Sheriff,  
 John Dorning, tanner, Daniel Moreho, smith, Nieholas  
 Chester, William Malon, butchers. As daughter of free-  
 man: Anna Wythers, maiden. On payment of fine:  
 Nicholas Allen, gentleman.

1596-7. 1596-7.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1596. <sup>m. 15.</sup>

Laws. Laws, orders and constitutions made and established  
 Tholsel of in the Tholsel of Dublin in a full assembly:—[1.]  
 Dublin. Where[as] sondry persons, having and elaiming the  
 Freedom of city. fredome of this eittie, do nowe in this dangeros, chard-  
 Absence. gios time withdrawe themselves from the societie of  
 Contribu- the eittizens, only of purpose to avoid the contribucion  
 tion.

Roll x  
m 15.

of suche impositiōns as they ought by their othes to ber, 1596-7.  
and yet do laye lorking about this cittie, receaving and Oaths.  
taking the benefitt of freemen at their plessure, to the Evasion.  
great hurt of those cittizens that be dailie oppressed and  
chardgid, whose burden might be the lightir had suche  
disobedient persons performed that of right they should,  
for redresse wherof there hath ben hertofore a former Former  
lawe<sup>1</sup> made, butt not putt in execution: it is therfore law.  
ordered, established and agreed, by the aucthorytie of  
this assemblie, that all manner of person and persons,  
clayming or that are free of the liberties and franchises of  
this cittie, shall, by the next assembly to be holden within  
this cittie after Estir next, repaier to this cittie of Dublin,  
and there and from thensforth becom inhabitantes and  
resident, wherby he and they may contribut with the  
rest of the cittizens in the chardges dailie coming upon  
them, and wherby this, hir maiesties cittie may be the Daily  
bettir defended; and if eny suche person faile herof, that charges.  
then they to be disfranchesid from theire said fredom.

[2.] Forasmoch as, in a late assemblie holdin in the tyme  
of Mr. Fraunces Taylor [h]is Mayoraltie, order was layde Francis  
downe that a cesse should be made by certayne persons Taylor,  
then appointed for collecting the some of twentie fower Mayor.  
poundes, eleven shillinges, eight pence, sterling, towards Cess.  
the provision of lathers, bucketes, hookes, and roopes, Ladders,  
that should be in reddines for preventing the danger of buckets,  
fier in this cittie, which was by them instalid accordinglie, ropes.  
but not yet knowin whether the same be collectid or Fire.  
not: it is therfore ordered, by the aucthorytie aforesaid,  
that Mr. Fraunces Taylor, alderman, shall enquier who Inquiry.  
hath gottin or leavyed the said mony, and to receve of  
them the same, and the rest that is unreceavid, if eny  
be; and he to see these necesssaries providid presentlie,  
according the laieng downe in the former assemblie.

[3.] Where[as] John Carewe, supervisor of the wache, John  
Carewe,  
supervisor  
of watch.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 297.

1596-7.	complaineth of great abuses and negligens of severall wardes in sending forth their wachemen, and that he is not paid of that is promised him for his paynes, (being great,) and not able or willing to serve for so little a stipend, (albeit the same were paid,) and therefore praieth that the fines of the defaultes may be appointed to him for the better increase of his stipend, and that such as do come forth may be commaunded and appointed to continue till towards day: it is therefore ordered by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the alderman of the ward where the fault is committed shall have full auctoritie to punish the offenders and to compel them to make payment of such fines as in their discretion they do lay upon them according the qualitie of the offenses, and the same fines to pay over to the said John Carewe for bettering his stipend, and that the watch do continue till fower of the cloke in the morning.	Roll x m. 15.
Stipend. Fines.		
Aldermen. Wards.		
Watch. Hours.		
Bridge- gate. Vault. Newgate. William Usher.	[4.] Where[as] motion is made in this assemble for speedy buylding of the Bridge gate, and the reparacion of some defectes lately espied in the vault of the Newgate: it is ordered, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that Mr. William Usher shall be presently conferred withall about the said Bridge gate, and that expedicion be used in furthering bothe gates, and that Mr. Thressurer shall call in presently upon the debtors to the cittie, and use Mr. Maior [h]is auctoritie for compelling them to pay forthwith such monyes as is owing by them, and that Mr. John Tirrell and Mr. Walter Galtrom, aldermen, shall hasten the masters of workes to go forward in the said worke.	
Debtors to citty.		
Masters of works. Ditch. Newgate. St. Nicholas' gate.	[5.] Forasmuch as the towne ditch between the Newgate and St. Nicholas gate is, by the abuse and encroching of the neighbors therabouts, grown so full stopp'd as there is no good avoydances through the gutters and the rampier thereof, by concowrs of swyne and other cattel muche worse and weakned, and alsoe that parte of the walls betwixt Newgate and Gormondes gate in sondry places decayed, and the other parte betwixt Gormondes	
Gutters.		
Rampart. Swine.		
Walls. Gormonde's gate.		

Roll x.  
m. 15.

gate and the river, by reayson of the postern doores that are in the walls and the ditches not keapt clean, standeth in some danger: it is therfore ordred, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Maior, Mr. Fraunces Taylor, Mr. Nicholas Ball, Mr. Richard Fagan, Mr. Handcoke, and Mr. Tirrell, or eny towe of them, with the assistans of Mr. Maior, shall presentlie vewe the said severall places, and out of hand see the faultes amended, and that the cittizens be compellid forthwith, with the assistans of the masters of the workes, to see the same effected as is requisit.

1596-7.  
River.  
Postern  
doores in  
walls.

View.

Masters of  
workes.

[6.] For dyvers consideracions movid in this assemble, it is ordred, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that noe lease of eny the cittie landes in possession or reversion be graunted without good fines furst receavid, and that nether consideracion of service or other pretended cause maie or doe from hensforth induce this housse to graunt eny suche lease or leases till the cittie be out of dett, and the workes nowe intendid finished.

Leases.

City landes.

Fines.

City debt

[7.] Where[as] it is movid in this assemble that meny be sutors to the cittie for leisis of severall parcells of the possessions therof, which is thought fitt to be graunted upon fines for better furtherans of the cittie workes nowe in hand, and that notwithstanding the order for bringing in of the survey to be before, which is longe delaied, and that the same leses maie passe presently: it is therfore ordered, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that if the survey come not in by the next Estir assemble, that then in that assemble the petitioners for leases shalbe heard, and their proffirs and demaundes considerid of, provided that the landes only lieing within this cittie and frenches therof shall then be leased by vertue of this order.

Leases.

Fines.  
City workes.

Survey.

Petitioners.

m. 15 b.

[8.] Where[as] Walter Duffe, one of the mace-bearears of this cittie, maketh humble petition that consideracion might be had of certaine bylls long time sithens sent to his father, Mr. Thady Duffe, alderman, diseassid, by severall magistrates of this cittie for supposid lones of mony, and that in recompens therof he might be dischargd of some

Walter  
Duffe,  
mace-  
bearer.

Thady  
Duffe,  
alderman.  
Loans.

1596-7. Sir Robert Dillon. Debt. Rent.	monyes due upon him to Sir Robert Dillon, <sup>1</sup> knight, for rent of his housse, whoe in like sorte is indebted to this cittie for rent of the same housse, and that the said bylls might be acceptid of in satisfaction therof; it is therefore ordred, by the auctoritie aforesaid, in regard of the	Roll x. m. 15 b.
Poverty.	povertie of the petitioner and the good service of his said father and the charitable mocions, and not for eny debt he could justlie challenge the cittie by those bylls, being verie uncertaine and insufficient, that the said sir Robert Dillon	
Allowance.	shalbe allowid out of his rent and arreradges the some of five pounds, sterling, for the said Walter Duffe, and in discharge of soe moche betwixt the said sir Robert Dillon and him; and that the said Walters bylls be presentlie cancellid, that he be no longer tedious and troublesome to the cittie in his petitions.	
Tholsel. Danger.	[9.] Where[as] the este syde of the Tholsell is in greate danger of falling, by reason of a great and suddaine clifte espied latlie therin: it is therefore ordred, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that suche as are appointid for vewing	
Bridge- gate.	and buylding the cittie Bridge gate shall alsoe presentlie consider and take care of the Tholsell, and to take suche order as the danger therof may be forthwith preventid and the fault amendid.	
Francis Taylor. Nicholas Weston. Snit.	[10.] Where[as] Mr. Fraunces Taylor, alderman, have complainid by byll in this assemblie that Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, commencid suyt before the justices of	
Common Pleas.	hir majesties court of common pleses against the said Mr. Taylor, Mr. James Jans, Mr. Thomas Gerrot, Mr. Thomas	
Aldermen.	Smythe, and Mr. Nicholas Ball, aldermen, for the some of twentie thre poundes, sixe shillings, and eight pence, sterling, due unto the said Mr. Weston by concordatum	
Concor- datum.	grounded upon an assemblie, in the time of Mr. Thomas Cosgrave [h]is Maioraltie, and for the proper debt of	
Thomas Cosgrave, Mayor.	this cittie; and therupon the said Mr. Taylor, for saulfgard of the creditt of this cittie, passed his private	
Credit of city.		

<sup>1</sup> See p. 213.



Roll x.  
m. 15 b.

byll to the said Mr. Weston for painment of the said <sup>1596-7.</sup>  
some, which longe sithins is payed, but no repayment <sup>Repayment.</sup>  
therof made to the said Mr. Taylor: it is therfore ordred  
and agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that the thres-  
surer of this cittie shall forthwith, out of suche revenues <sup>Revenues of  
city.</sup>  
of this cittie remayning in his handes, paie over to the  
said Mr. Taylor the said some of twentie thre poundes,  
sixe shillinges and eight pence, sterling.

[11.] Forasmoeche as John Whitt, sonne to Richard  
Whitt, merchant, late keaper of the Crane of Dublin, <sup>Crane.</sup>  
disceassid, have enformid that his father bestowid, in  
buylding and repaireinge of the lodging over the Crane, the <sup>Repairs.</sup>  
some of tenn poundes, sterling, which by order of assem-  
blie in the time of Mr. Nicholas Duffe [h]is Maioraltie, in <sup>Nicholas  
Duffe,  
Mayor.</sup>  
respect the said Richard enioyed the said Crane butt a  
shorte time, it was ordred that the Maior, with three  
aldermen, should peruse the chardges bestowid, and what <sup>Charges.</sup>  
they thought meet to be allowid, and the same to be  
enstallid uppon the next craner succeeding him, which  
hetherto have not ben effectid: it is therfore ordred that  
the said former laieing downe, (if eny suche be,) shalbe in  
force, and the peticioner to take benefitt therof according  
the tenore of the said enrolment. <sup>Enrolment.</sup>

[12.] Where[as] the commons complained that severall  
somes of mony restith due to them for diet of soyldors, <sup>Diet of  
soldiers.</sup>  
and withall informid that if suit were made to the lord  
deputy and counsell for obtayning a warrant to have the <sup>Lord  
deputy and  
council.</sup>  
same paid uppon hirr majesties next thressure arriving <sup>Treasure.</sup>  
here, that one of the cittizens proffrith to disburse the  
said monyes presentlie to the comons, and to accept of the  
said warrant for his painment: it is therfore ordred and <sup>Warrant.</sup>  
agreed that Mr. Maior and Sherifes shall presentlie pro-  
secut the obtayning of the said warrant before the lord <sup>Mayor.  
Sheriffs.</sup>  
deputie and counsell, which being had, the partie that  
have made the proffir as before shall have full auctoritie  
to receve the same mony, performing first his said offir.

[13.] Wher[as] alsoe the comons complainid that they

1596-7. Infection. Sick soldiers. Lord deputy.	stand in great danger of infection by the oppression of seeke soyldors daylie being upon them, and that the right honoraole the lord deputy, upon informacion therof, greatlie tendering the sauftie of the commonwelth of this cittie, have wished that some lardge housse maiebe provided for receaving the said infirm persons, and that the rent therof and other consideracion for their diet, should be had uppon hirr majesties chardge: it is therfore ordred and agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Thomas Smyth and Mr. John Tirrell, aldermen, shall presentlie make serche wher suche housse may be fownd, and that the chardge therof may be the quens (according the said lord deputies proffir) or laid upon the citzizens.	Roll x. m. 15 b.
House.  Infirm persons. Rent. Diet. Charge.		
Senec'l.		
Admission of alder- men.	[14.] Admission of aldermen: John Morphie admitted alderman, in place of John Gaydon, deceased; William Goughe admitted alderman, in place of George Kennedy, deceased.	
Admissions to fran- chise.	Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: James Wailshe, Nicholas Fian, Thomas Long, junior, John Coulie, merchants, Thomas Holliwod, Walter Corry, tailors, John Hunter, baker, Patrick Nolan, smith. On payment of fines: William Lowan, William Forde, tailors. In right of wife: Patrick Bassnet, cook.	m. 14.
1597.	1597. Second Friday after Easter. <sup>1</sup>	m. 17.
Tholsel.	Orders and constitutions established and agreed uppon in the Tholsell of the said cittie in full assemblie then holden:—[1.] Where it is moved in this assemblie, that suyt should be made to hirr majestie for having consideracion of the great ruen and impoverishment of the citzizens happned to them by the late fiering of hirr highnes powder, <sup>2</sup> in the streetes, and for good services don by them from time to time; the prosecution of which suyt is thought fitt to be don by certaine to be appointed as	
Applica- tion to queen.		
Powder- explosion. Services of citzizens.		

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 27 March, 1597.<sup>2</sup> On 11th of March, 1596-7. See Ap-

pendix and vol. i., p. 209.

Roll x.  
in, 17.

agentes for the cittie: it is therefore agreed, by the <sup>1597.</sup> auctoritie of this assemblee, that for the furtherance of <sup>Agents for city.</sup> the said intendid suytes to hurr maiestie a cesse shalbe <sup>Cess.</sup> made of one hundreth poundes, sterling, according to the auncient costomes, which shalbe presentlie levied; and as <sup>Ancient custom.</sup> for the agentes, it is agreed that Mr. Fraunces Taylor and Mr. William Goughe, aldermen, shall take the same in hand, and boothe the Sherives and Johne Myles shall <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> consider for the commons if the intendid suytes be for the proffitt of the whoole body of the cittie or not, and <sup>Body of city.</sup> what they shall thinke therunto the rest shall assent.

[2.] Wher[as] the commons complaineth that they are often drivin to distresse for want of watir, by reayson <sup>Want of water.</sup> that the watir cours leading to the condittes of this cittie <sup>Conduits.</sup> is stopped by Mr. Talbote, of Templeoge, and his graund-father, at their plessurs, (to the no small danger of this <sup>Talbote. Templeoge.</sup> cittie, when fier happneth,) claiming to have certaine <sup>Fire.</sup> come out of the mylnes buyldid upon the said watir, <sup>Mills.</sup> wherunto it is thought they have noe right if the same were carefully looked unto, for that there have ben sien awncient recordes in this cittie intituling the cittizens to <sup>Ancient records.</sup> the said watir cours, which by some evyll affectid persons to the cittie is imbeaslid, and nowe in respect of a <sup>Water-course.</sup> rewarde is promesed to be had againe: it is therefore <sup>Embezzlement.</sup> ordred and agreed by the auctoritie aforesaid, that Mr. <sup>John Forster.</sup> Johne Forster, alderman, and Master Sherive Shelton shall <sup>Sheriff Shelton.</sup> make inquiry for the said deed, and if they shall thinke <sup>Inquiry</sup> the same to be beneficiall for the cittie, then what they shall thinke fitt to be givin for obtaining the same shall, upon Mr. Mayor [h]is warrant, be paid by Mr. Thresurer <sup>Mayor's warrant.</sup> of this cittie.

[3.] Wher[as] by the death of John Cruse, late watir-balive, the same office is become voyd: it is therefore <sup>John Cruse, water-bailiff.</sup> established, ordred and agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that Richard Hollywood shall have the said office, <sup>Richard Hollywood.</sup> together with the proffittes therof, during his good behavior therin. <sup>Profits.</sup>

1597.  
William  
Goughe.  
Lease.  
Ballin-  
lower.  
Custos of  
St.  
Stephen's.

Ancient  
seal.

Jaques  
Wingfeld.

Court of  
Exchequer.

City  
revenues.

Trumpeter.

Stipend.  
Keeper of  
clock.

Mayor's  
warrant.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Alderman.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

[4.] Wher[as] peticion is exhibitid by William Goughe, <sup>Roll x.  
m. 17.</sup> alderman, requiring that wher[as] he have a lease past unto him upon the towne and landes of Ballinlower by Lawncellot Mony, as custos of St. Stiphins,<sup>1</sup> for the rent of three poundes, sixe shillinges and eight pens per annum, that the same might be confirmid, as well by the auncient seale belonging to the said custos, as also the cittie seale, as patrons of the said custoshippe; proffering alsoe to entir in bond of five hundreth poundes to save the cittie harmles against the assignees of Jaques Wingfeld, to whom, as is suggestid, the same is formerlie graunted by the cittie, which, upon triall in hirr majesties court of exchequer betwixt the said Mr. Goughe and the assignes of Wingfeld is avoyded (as he alledgith): it is therefore established, ordred and agreed by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the said lease soe past to the said Mr. Goughe shalbe confirmid by the said severall seales (performing as he hath profferid), soe as that which is required be noe parte of the cittie revenues. It is ment that the said Mr. Goughe shall entir into bond of five hundreth poundes, according the effect of his byl, before his said lease be confirmid as before.

[5.] Wher[as] peticion is exhibited by Alsone Ley, widowe, late wife to Johne Hill, trompetor of this cittie, requiring to have paiement of certaine livries and his stipend, being trompetor and keaper of the cloke: it is therefore ordred and agreed that what is resting due till Estir last past shalbe sattisfied, and shee resortinge to Mr. Maior maie obtaine his warrant to Mr. Thressurer of this cittie for paiement therof.

[6.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor, Nicholas Weston; Sheriffs: Robarte Panting, Thomas Buyshope.

[7.] John Elliote admitted alderman in place of Thomas Smith, deceased.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: m. 16.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 282.

Roll x.  
m. 16.

Edmond Kennedy, Henry Fitz Gerrald, merchants, 1597.  
William Hykie, butcher, Thomas Denn, carpenter, William Freyn, "barbor chirurdgion."

m. 16 b.

Memorandum: That we, the company of carpindlers, Carpenters.  
heyblers, massons, joyners and mollers, hath consulted and Masons.  
agreed amongst ourselves in our common assembly to be Joiners.  
bound unto the right worshipfull Michell Chamberlen, Millers.  
now Maior of the cittie of Dublin, and to his successors, Michael Chamberlen, Mayor.  
Maiors of the said cittie, and Thomas Slaman, now Thomas Slaman,  
master of our fraternity, and his successors, masters of Corporations,  
the said corporacions, to repayre, mayntayne, upholde Foreigners.  
and kepe up this worshipfull cittie and subburbes, accord-  
ing our severall trades, with the aid of forriners, journey-  
men as we doe lick of, and hath consentid and agreed  
that every man that so doth worke under us, being a  
brother or journeyman, shall have vi.*d.*, with meate and Wages.  
drinke, and, without meate and drinke, xvi.*d.* a daie,  
which is allowable and expressed in our recordes; and Records.  
those that will not be contentid to worke for the said  
day wagis, to be expulsed out of the cittie and liberties Penalty.  
therof. And for the true performance herof we have Expulsion.  
hereunto set to our handes and markes this ix.*th* of May,  
1597:—Patricke Waylshe, Richard Enose, Nicholas  
Foertie, Johne Foerty, Mychel Sondell, James Moreho,  
Thomas Quatermas, William Corren, Laughlin Row,  
Patrick Hanlon, Patrick Rowon, Thomas Cusly, Johne  
Warde.

m. 18.

1597. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Thomas Scurloke, merchant, as apprentice to Admis-  
Michael Chamberlen, Mayor; Richard Nevell, "appoti- sions to  
gary," as apprentice to Edward Thomas, "appotigari," franchise.  
freeman; John Ward, junior, slater, William Brennan,  
James Skerry, Dougan Carrolle, carpenters, William  
Fowlan, Thomas Waylshe, bakers, Nicholas Corghan,  
tanner. On payment of fine: William More, plasterer.



1597.

Clock of  
Tholsel.

Also: John Vince, smith, on condition that, during his life, he shall diligently and well keep the clock of the Tholsell of the city of Dublin in good repair, and amend it as occasion may require; in default, his admission to be cancelled.<sup>1</sup>

John  
Gouding,  
Sheriff.

John Gouding elected Sheriff in place of Thomas Buyshope, exonerated for reasonable causes.

1597. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 19.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Nicholas Weston. Sheriffs: Robarte Pantinge, John Goudinge.

Treasurer.  
Auditors.

Treasurer: James Jans. Auditors: Mayor; Edward Loftus, recorder; treasurer; Francis Taylor, Nicholas Burran, William Gough, John Myles, James Brown, baker, Nicholas Purcell, tanner. Masters of works: John Shelton, Alexander Palles.

Christo-  
pher Fagan,  
alderman.

Laws, orders and constitutions: [1.] Grant to Christopher Fagan, alderman: lease, for ninety-nine years, upon a small tenement or mesuage and shop, with the appurtenances, in St. Nicholas street. Yearly rent, fifty-three shillings and four pence.

St.  
Nicholas'-  
street.George  
Fitzsimons,  
gaoler of  
Newgate.

[2.] Wher[as] by the death of George Fitzsimons, late gaoylor of Newgate, the said office is become void: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that William Walshe, yeoman, shall have the said office during his good behavior therein, findinge sufficient security by recognisans to save the Sheriffes for the tyme being harmles of all escapes of prisoners that shall happen in his tyme of office, and that he shall keape in reparacion frome tyme to tyme the said gaoile upon his own chardges, and shall further be reddey, at the commaundement of Mr. Maior, from tyme to tyme, to be imployed ether in trayninge, leading, setting or conducting the cittie wache duringe the tymes of danger and warr, for which he shall have suche rewarde as Mr. Maior

William  
Walshe.Sheriffs.  
Prisoners.

Repairs.

Mayor.

City watch.

Reward.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 313.

Roll x.  
m. 19.

shall thinke convenient ; and, withall, he must attend Mr. Maior every Sonday in his gowne to the church, accordinge the auncient order. It is ment that the foresaid recognisans shalbe taken to the Sherifes for the tyme being for saving them harmles in that they be chardgid with the said gaiioyle.

1597.  
Attend-  
ance.  
Church.  
Ancient  
order.

[3.] It is ordered and agreed that Thomas Holywodd, taylor, shall have a lease for threscore and one yeares uppon the litle rowme next adioininge to the Highe pipe within the cittie of Dublin, wherof he shall make a tailors shope, and keape and preserve the same sweete, from tyme to tyme, from vermine that might hurte the conditt water, and not alter the same at any tyme unto a bowchers or talloe channlers shoppe, and painge therout yearly twenty shillings, sterling, rent ; with other elauses and eondicions to be inecrted in his lease, which lease he shall take forth presently.

Thomas  
Holywodd.

High pipe.

Conduit  
water,  
Butchers.

Tallow-  
chandlers.

[4.] That Mr. Walter Ball, alderman, shall have a lease, for three score and one years, upon Mayne and Dale in the com. of Louth, parcell of the poscessions of Allhalowes, being five aeres and thre stanges, paieing therout yearly eight shillings, lawfull mony of Ireland, he paieing the arreradges due upon the same by the poste assemblie ; with other elauses and eovenantes to be inecrted in his lease. It is ment that the said lease shall passe of the said Maine and Dale, whether it be more or lesse than the number of aeres before mencioned.

Walter  
Ball.  
Mayne and  
Dale.  
All  
Hallows.

Rent.

Arrears.

m. 20.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: George Holiwod, Andrew Forster, merchants; Gerrott Dowdall,<sup>1</sup> merchant, as apprentice to Nicholas Weston, now Mayor ; Nicholas Wailshe, Cornelius Caman, William Quynn, butchers, John Regan, joiner, John Walton, tallow-chandler, Thomas Doudy, slater, David Sutton, as apprentice to John Usher, alderman, Richard

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "For that the said Gerrott was at Balebege [during] the assembly and post assembly, he was

sworne in the afternone of the post assemblie upon his coming."

1597.  
Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Reyly, as apprentice to Thomas Slaman, mason. As sons Roll x.  
m. 20.  
of freemen: James Duffe, merchant, son of Nicholas  
Duffe, alderman, John Wailshe, carpenter. On payment  
of fines: John Lucas, William Durninge, shoemakers,  
William Higgin, plasterer.

1597-8.

1597-8.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1597.

m. 21.

Corn due  
to city.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Forasmoeche as  
the corn dewe to this cittie resteth in dyvers mens hands,  
from whom it were very expedyent the same were had, to  
be converted to the most benefit for this cittie: it is ther-  
fore agreed and ordered, by the aucthoryty of this assem-  
bly, that Mr. Mayor shall caull earnestly for the same  
corn unto such as oweth the same, for which he can not  
be over eger, and uppon bringing in of the corn the same  
to be sold for the moste proffyt of this cittie by suche as  
are appoynted for that purpose, and the mony to be forth-  
coming in Mr. Mayors hand tyll the same be dysposed  
as shalbe agreed uppon in the next assembly, or at any  
tyme after.

Mayor.

Debtors.

Sale.

Cesses,  
Hostings.

City  
Revenues.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Levy.

Cessors.

Trinity  
Gild.

[2.] Where[as], in all sesses and impositcions for host-  
inges and other wayes, a grete parte of the same imposi-  
cions is left unlevyed in suche sorte as the cittie revenues  
is often dryven to make good that which so is unlevyed,  
the fault wherof is thought to be in the Mayor and  
Sheryves for the tyme: it is therefore, for remedy therof,  
ordered and agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that  
from henceforth, if the Mayor and Sheryves shall  
not levye the sess in their owne tymes, that they shall  
paye as moche of their owne goods as shall rest unlevyed  
so farr as the citty revenues be never hereafter chardged  
with eny such paymentes, so as the Mayor and Sheryves  
for the tyme being bealwey with others the sessors to  
laie downe the sess, and that the masters and wardens  
of the Trenity Yeald shall bring in the soms to be

Roll x.  
m. 21.

chardged uppon the bretherin and systers of the Yeald, or  
paye the same themselvis, in such sorte that the Mayor  
and Sheryves shalbe chardgable but onely with the un-  
free and free of no corporacion ; and yf the corporacions  
have eny cause of complaynt concerning eny parte of  
this lawe, they preferring theire byll before Mr. Mayor, he  
will do them justyce, and in the meane tyme this to be  
no hyndrance unto them for theire suit.

[3.] That whate arrerages is owing by this cittie unto  
Fergus Dowdall, for keping the Tholsell clock, the same  
shalbe payed unto hym uppon Mr. Mayors warrant to the  
thresorer, yf it shall appeare to Mr. Mayor that the same  
is dewe ; and yt is farther agreed that he shall have from  
henceforth yearly, for keping the clock and bering all  
chardges in repayreing and amending the same from  
tyme to tyme, as a yearly fee, fortie shillings, sterling,  
which shalbe paied unto hym by John Vens,<sup>1</sup> who had his  
freedom for keping the clock, and yf he do deny the yearly  
payment therof, then the Mayor for the tyme being to  
dysfranchis hym, and then the cittie to paie the said fee  
of xl.s., sterling.

[4.] That John Shaghnes shall have the offyce of  
waterbalyve in this cittie in place of Rychard Duff, de-  
ceased, with all the perquisytes therunto belonging,  
during his good demeanor and attendance in the said  
offyce.

[5.] For the good reporte Mr. Mayor gyveth John  
Whyte, offycer, for his attendance this yeare, it is agreed,  
by the aucthorytie aforsaid that he shalbe released and  
remytted the fyne of ball dewe by hym to this cittie,  
and the thresorer to have allowance therof uppon his  
account.

[6.] Where[as] Mr. John Ussher have recovered by  
decree agaynst this cittie xlvii.li. xv.s., sterling, for the  
paye of hymselfe and his company, that issued out of

<sup>1</sup> See p. 310.

1597-8. Hosting.	this cittie in a generall hosting in the tyme he was Sheryve, wherof <i>x.li.</i> was allowed hym for chardges in the suite, he in this assembly hath of his owne free will remytted the said <i>x.li.</i> , and the remayne, being <i>xxxviii.li. xvs.</i> , sterling, it is agreed and ordered, by aucthoryty of this assembly, shalbe born and payed by this cittie, for which Mr. Mayor is to gyve his warrant to the thresorer. It is mente that whate som is owing by Mr. Ussher and Mr. Fleming uppon theire accompt as Sheryves, shalbe accompted as parcell of the above som.	Roll x. m. 21.
Remission.		
Mayor's warrant.		
Account. Sheriffs.		
George May, sergeant.	[7.] That George May shall have the offyce and place of John Reyly, late sergyant, deceased, with the perquisytes and fee therof, during his good demeanor and dyllygent attendance therein.	
Perquisites. Fee.		
Nicholas Byrn, trumpeter. Fee.	[8.] That Nycholas Byrn, trompetor, shall have the place of trompetor in this cittie, with the lyck fee that John Hyll latly had for the same, together with his lyvery yearly during his good demeanor and dyllygens in the place; and uppon tryall of his good behavvor and service wee wyll have farther consyderacion of hym, as we shall fynd the same.	
Livery.		
Admissions to franchise.	Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Stephen Casshell, John Long, Henry Cooke, merchants, Meiler Reyly, Simon Connell, Edmond Cale, bakers, John Wyddor, Genken Carroll, Robert Harpney, Thomas Spryngan, Thomas Luttrell, tanners, Roger Maior, tallow-chandler, Walter Begg, shoemaker, Thomas Nolan, glover, Thomas Halpey, slater. As sons of free-men: William Shelton, merchant, Patrick Browne, Richard Ewstace, bakers. On payment of fine: William Otty, hat-maker.	m. 22.

1598.

1598. Third Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

m. 23.]

Usage of city.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Whereas by the usadge of this cittie the secund Frydaye next after the

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 16 April, 1598.



Roll x.  
m. 23.

feaste of Easter ought to be the assembly daye for that quarter, and for dyvers respectes, chesly for that many causes tending to the good of this cittie being that daye moved might not have that due consyderacion for thend-<sup>1598.</sup>  
ing therof as was expedyent; and therfore to be adiorned Easter  
tyll the therd Fryday after Easter for this yeare onely: it assembly.  
is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemble,  
that the said therd Frydaye after Easter being the daye of  
this assembly, such lawes, orders and constytucions as are  
nowe agreed uppon shall stand and be holden as effectuell  
to all ententes and purposes as yf yt were determyned  
the said secund Frydaye.

[2.] Wher[as] certayn evyll dysposed persons, entend-  
ing the defamacion of the magistrat, useing detraction, did  
latly cast forth severall slaunderous lybells, entending  
therby to work dysension betwixt the magistrat and the  
cittezens, a thing very dangerous in this broken tyme of  
government, and to thend men so malyciously bent maye  
herafter be the more tymorus to practyse eny such:  
it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthoryty  
aforsaid, that none shalbe so bould henceforth to east out  
eny such slaunderous lybells, uppon payne of *xlii.*, tociens  
quociens, besyds there dysfraunshesing yf they shalbe  
free cittezens, and to be expulsed this citty for ever.  
And yf eny person or persons that herafter shall happen  
to receve or fynd eny such lybell, and do not, within *xxiiii.*  
howres after the fynding or receving therof, deliver the  
same to the magistrat, he calling then before him *iiii.* or  
*vi.* of the aldermen, he or they offending herin shall  
forfeyt *xlii.*, thone halfe to this citty and the other halfe  
to such as shall enforme for the same.

[3.] That Mr. Mayor shall forthwith sett masons and  
other laborers awork uppon that parte of the Brydge  
gate as by order is layde downe shalbe the citty chardge,  
and that the masters of the citty workes shalbe compelled  
lyckwyse by Mr. Mayor to use there dayly attendance  
and dyllygens to sett forward the same untyll yt be

Defama-  
tion.  
Magistrate.  
Libels.  
Dissension,  
Citizens.

Penalties.  
Fine.  
Disfran-  
chisement.  
Expulsion.

Mayor.  
Masons,  
Bridge-  
gate.  
Masters  
of works.

1598.  
Mayor's  
warrant.

City  
accounts.  
Treasure.

Lime.

John  
Clynton,  
sword-  
bearer.  
Cook-  
street.

Newgate.  
Decay.

Perambu-  
lation.

Repairs.

George  
Fytz-  
symons.

Masters of  
works.

Debt.  
Landgable.

Record.

ended, and that Mr. Thresorer shall, uppon Mr. Mayors <sup>Roll x.</sup> warrant to hym to be dyrected, dysburse so moch <sup>m. 23.</sup> monyes as shalbe requisyt in this case from tyme to tyme; and if, uppon the present taking of the accomptes of this citty, there be not suffycient thresure in the same, uppon relacion thereof [at] the next assemby, then farther order to be taken herin; in the meane tyme, the workes to be sett forward, and the bond, taken by Mr. Chamberlen uppon the lyme men for lyme, to be had and delivered to Mr. Thresorer, to caull for the same presently, and the masters of the cittie workes to be carefull herof.

[4.] That John Clynton, swordberrer, shall have a lese for tearme of threskore and one yeares, uppon the upper parte of a decayed howse in Cookestret, latly in the occupacion of George Man, begynning from Easter last past, he payeing yearly to this cittie x*l*s., Irish, and he to buyld the roufe, loftes, and all other partes of the said howse spedely in substancyall manner, and so to kepe yt, resarving and saving the lower rowlme to this citty; with other covenantes and condycions to be incerted in his lease.

[5.] Forasmoch as the walls and ledes of the Newgate is in greate ruen and decaye: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall caull unto Mr. Ball and Mr. Forster for the retorn of theire perambulation of the defectes or faultes necessary presently to be repayred, and to compell the executors or admynistrators of George Fytzsymons to repayre what they owght to do; and what shall not be done by the admynistrators of George Fytzsymons, the same to be done by the masters of the workes upon the citty chardges.

[6.] Whereas the som of xi*s*. per annum, dewe to this citty as a landgable, hath bene concealed from this citty for the space of fyftie yeares past, or thereaboutes, and nowe found by record and enformed in this assembly by William Sweete: it is agreed by thaucthorytie aforsaid, that the same shalbe sene unto carefully, and, uppon

Roll x.  
m. 23.

recovery therof, the said William shall have thone halfe of the arrerages, and after that Mr. Mayor shalbe advertysed of the thing which is concealed, the same to be entred in the landgable roll, to be hereafter aunswered to the cittie for ever.

1598.  
Recovery.  
Arrears.

Landgable  
roll.

[7.] Forasmoch as this cittie is, by judgment in the exchequier, freed and dischargd of the yearely rent of iii*li.*, issuing out of Calganston, together with such arrerages as was resting thereuppon, and to thend this cittie maye the better defend hereafter the cause, yf farther clayme shalbe made thereunto: it is agreed, by the authoritie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall deale for getting the record exemplyfyed under the exchequier scale, and what the chardges therof shall amount unto, the same to be payed by Mr. Thresorer uppon Mr. Mayors warrant.

Judgment.  
Exchequier.

Calgans-  
ton.

Exempli-  
fication.

Mayor's  
warrant.

[8.] Forasmoch as the Crane howse, being latly overthrowne by the accydent of poulder, is very requisyt should be reedefyed, and in respect the cittie is in som want of mony to do the same, having dyvers other workes spedely lyckwyse to be taken in hand: yt is agreed and ordered, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that the corn dewe to the citty, which was latly lent forth, shalbe spedely brought in and converted in mony to the moste that may be made of yt; and thereuppon the Crane howse to be bylded, and the Sheryves for the tyme being to convert the proffyt and perquisytes therof towards the fee ferme, as hath bene accustomed, and the upper rowlmes that shalbe bylded to be sett to the moste benefyt of this citty. It is ment that Mr. Burran, Mr. Ellyot, John Mylles and Nycholas Forde shall caull in for the same, and after to be sold by Mr. Mayor, and the mony to be converted to the purpose aforsaid.

Crane-  
house.

Corn due  
to city.

[9.] Where[as] James Betagh, a free cittezen of this cittie, did complayn, Robert Caddell being lyckwyse a free cittezen of the same cittie, in her majesties court of common plees, contrary to the lawes and orders

James  
Betagh.  
Robert  
Caddell.  
Court of  
Common  
Pleas.

m. 23 b.

1598. Laws of  
city.

Inquiry.

Warning.

Royal  
grants  
to city.

Fines.  
Amerce-  
ments.  
Casual  
profits.  
Body of  
city.  
Green wax.

Mayor.  
William  
Gough.

Sheriffs.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

of this citty in that behalfe provyded: it is agreed Roll x. m. 23 b. and ordered, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that the matter shalbe enquired of by the next jury to enquire for the quene, and yf yt shalbe provid before them that Betagh hath offended the lawe, and they so fynd yt, then the lawe to be putt in execusion. It is ment that Betagh have warning herof, and som of the jurors to goo unto hym.

[10.] Where[as], by the graunt of her majesties moste noble progenitors of famous memory made unto the boddy of this citty, all fynes, amercyamentes and casuall proffytes growing in the same cittie do belong to the boddy of this citty, emongest the which the gren wax, which yearly is levyed and taken off the cittezens, is parcell, and ought to be payed to the boddy of this cittie by force of the said graunt: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor and William Gough shall travayle herin and to effect the same the best they can; and, in the meane tyme, the gren wax to rest in the Sheryves hands, and not to deliver the same without the prevyty of this citty.

[11.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: James Bellewe, alderman. Sheriffs: John Bryse, Thomas Eustace.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: m. 22, 22 b. Robert Janes, Alexander Keppok, Nicholas Sedgrave, John Chamberlen, merchants, William Tallon, Richard Brenen, cooks, Patrick Long, Peter Marten, John Doyle, tanners, Richard Shaghmes, miller, Patrick Kerney, smith. As sons of freemen: John Shelton, junior, merchant, Thomas Morcho, William Colman, John Fyan, butchers, Peter Bleek, Edward Duff, Thomas Whyt, baker. In right of wife: John Benmes, as husband of Alison Rouncell, freewoman, daughter of Richard Rouncell; Charles Morgan, smith, son of freeman. On payment of fines: Robert Handcok, girdler, George Lowth, yeoman.

Roll x.  
m. 24.

1598. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

1598.

Laws, orders and constitutions :—[1.] For certayn good consyderacions moved in this assembly, it is agreed, by the authorytie of the same assembly, that Thomas Ewstace latly elected to be Sheryve of this cittie for this yeare following, shalbe dysmyssed from the said offyce of Sheryve for ever, in respect of fyftie pounds, sterling, current mony of England, to be payed by hym towards the bylding of the Crane and other necessary workes of this cittie, and som other maie be presently elected in the place for this next yeare. The mony is to be payed over to the thresorer of this cittie, and by hym to be accompted for to the cittie.

Thomas  
Ewstace,  
Sheriff.Exonera-  
tion.

Crane.

[2.] Forasmoch as the offyce of recorder of this cittie is voyde, we have thought good and do agree, by authoryty aforsaid, that John Caddell, gentleman, lerned in the lawes, for the good lyking we have of hym, shall have the said place and offyce of recorder during his good demeanour therein, with the perquisytes and fee that Mr. Loftus, late recorder had, uppon condycion that he do dwell in this cittie, and be not absent at eny tyme without the Mayors lysence for the tyme being.

Recorder.

John  
Caddell.

Fee.

Loftus.

Absence.

Licence.

[3.] For certayn consyderacions moved in this assembly, it is agreed that John Weston, son to Mr. Mayor, shall have a lese, for tearme of four skore nynten yeares, uppon Cowelan, leding from Fyshstrete to Castlestret, at the yearly rent of xiiii.s., Irish, per annum, with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lese.

John  
Weston.Cow-lane.  
Fish-  
street.  
Castle-  
street.

[4.] Where[as] latly a graunt was made unto Mr. Christofer Fagan, alderman, deceased, of a lese for xcix. yeares upon a mese and shop, with thappurtenances, in St. Nycholas strete, he surrendring a lese yet in being, and in respect yt pleased God to caull awaye the said Mr. Fagan before the sealing of his said graunt of new lese: it is agreed, by the authorytie aforsaid, that Thomas Fagan, son to the said Mr. Christofer Fagan, shall have the said newe lese renewed in his name, and to contynue the said

Christo-  
pher Fagan,  
alderman.St.  
Nicholas-  
street.Thomas  
Fagan.



1598.      yeares uppon lyck rent and reservacions as were expressed in the former lese. EX- Roll x.  
m. 24.
- Arch.  
Merchant.  
quay.      [5.] Where[as] the arche, leding towards the Merchant Key in the lane nere a tenement now ruenated belonging to Mr. John Terrell, alderman, and is passing under the same tenement, is noysom unto such as passeth that waye, by reason of the fylth therof, and in respect the said Mr. Terrell promiseth to kepe the same cleane, and will make a payre of stayres for people to passe thether uppon all occasions to bring water: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that he shall have a lese there-uppon for threskore and one yeares, yealding yearly to the cittie xii*d.* at the usuall feastes for payment therof, condycionally that he, the said Mr. Terrell, or his assignes, do in newe bylding of his howse over the said slype drawe the wall inward in the forefront to be lyvell with the poste of Geyertyes howse, and make the vawte uppon his owne chardges, and he to have so moche ground (in respect therof), or as moche as we can spare in the backsyde, and withall that he shall make a good passage for the water that shall ron from the strete that waye.
- Stairs.  
Water.  
  
Slip.  
  
Vault.  
Ground.  
  
Passage.
- Edmond  
Pursell,  
Sheriff.  
  
Thomas  
Ewstace.
- [6.] Edmond Pursell, merchant, is chosen and elected one of the Sheryves of this cittie for this next yeare, in place and sted of Thomas Ewstace, who in the last Easter assembly was elected, and nowe in this assembly dysmysshed.
- Alderman.
- [7.] John Shelton elected alderman in place of Christopher Fagan, deceased.
- Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.
- Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Patrick Fox, gentleman, and as husband of daughter of Walter Newman, freeman, deceased. Admitted on having served apprenticeship: Edward Stanley, merchant, Laurence Scanlan, John Morran, tailors, John Fanning, carpenter, Thomas Calfe, Thomas Dermot, tanners, Richard Gavan, baker, Edmond Lynnan, smith. On payment of fine: Ralph Radford, shipwright. m. 22 b.

1598. Second Friday after 29 September.

1598.

Mayor: James Bellewe. Sheriffs: John Bryse, Mayor.  
Edmund Pursell. Sheriffs.

Orders, laws and constitutions:—[1.] Mr. Fraunces Taylor is appoynted thresorer for this yeare follow- Treasurer.  
ing.

[2.] Mr. Mayor, Mr. Thresorer, Mr. Nycholas Ball, Auditors.  
Mr. Burran, William Gough, John Mylls, James Browne and Nycholas Forde, or eny four of them, so as the said Mr. Mayor be one, shalbe audytors of the cittie for this yeare following.

[3.] Whereas at this present the cittie is in greate want of mony, for furtherance of the byldinges nowe in hand and to be don aboute the gates, and other workes of Money.  
this cittie: for which respectes and other consyderacions Buildings.  
moved in this assembly, it is agreed and ordered, by the Gates.  
authortie of the same assembly, that the stypend or Stipend.  
fee nowe payed to John Bruerton, scolmaster, shalbe John  
from Christemas next discontinued, and he to hould the Bruerton,  
place of scolemaster, with the fee, no longer then tyll school-  
that tyme, and from thenceforth that stypend to be be- master.  
stowed in furthering the cittie workes tyll another City works.  
scolemaster be provyded.

[4.] Forasmoch as there resteth dewe to this cittie Debts to  
severall somes of mony for arrerages of rentes and other city.  
things, and in respect the cittie is nowe in hand with byld- Rents.  
inges and other workes of chardge, wherein of necessity Buildings.  
mony is to be dysbursed: it is agreed and ordered, by Works.  
authortie aforsaid, for the better receiving of the  
rentes and profytes of this cittie, and arrerages of rentes,  
that Mr. Fraunces Taylor, nowe thresorer, Mr. Chamberlen,  
Mr. Janes and William Goughe, or eny two of them,  
wherof the thresorer for the tyme being to be one, shalbe Treasurer.  
attorneyes for the cittie, as well to receve the rentes from Attorneys  
tyme to tyme that shall growe dewe, as such arrerages as for city.  
are owing and dewe before this tyme, and to seue,  
recover and do all thinges necessary for having and

1598. recovering the arrerages and profytes dewe or to be dewe to this cittie. Roll x.  
m. 25.

Tallow-  
chandlers.  
Prices.  
Candles.  
Charter.  
  
Penalty.  
  
Former  
laws.

[5.] Where[as] the company of tallowchallners are complayned on for exceding the pryce of iii.d. the pound of candles, contrary to the effect of their chartor: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that from henceforth the said company of tallowchallners shall sell and utter candles at iii.d., sterling, the pound, and not excede that pryce, uppon payne to forfeyt their chartor; and uppon complaynt of any cittezen agaynst them, or any of them, the Mayor to see the former lawes and this order executed agaynst the offenders.

Revenues  
of city.  
  
Leases.  
Grants.  
City seal.  
  
Treasurer.  
  
Fee of seal.

[6.] For the better encreseing of the revenues and profytes of this cittie, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that, for all leses and other grauntes that hereafter shall pass under the cittie seale, the lessees or grauntees shall paye to the thresorer for the tyme being, for thuse of this cittie, fortie shillinges for every seale, yf the parcell lesed or graunted be thought to be worth fortie shillinges rent or above, and being of less yearely value to be lett and sett by the lese, then the lessee to paye to the thresorer, to thuse aforsaid, one yeares rent for the fee of the seale.

Mayor-  
elect.  
  
Usage.  
Nomination  
of Sheriff.

[7.] Where[as] the Mayor, elected comonly in Easter assembly for one yeare, begynning from Mychaelmas after, hath by usadge the nomynacion yearely of one of the Sheryves for the yeare to come: it is agreed and ordered by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that all and every election or nomynacion hereafter to be made of any Sheryve by any one chosen to be Mayor, shalbe the daye of ellection of the Mayor, and not any tyme after. And where som heretofore elected and chosen to the offyce of Mayoralty have for rewardes forbore to nomynate som that by their nomynacion according the said usadge might be caulled to the place of Sheryve, and thereby some other not so fyt hath bene nomynated and placed

by the newe elected Mayor in the same offyce of Sheryve, 1598.  
 wherby the service of her majestie and benefyt of the  
 cittezens hath bene greatly hyndred : for remedy wherof,  
 yt is also ordered and agreed, by aucthorytie aforesaid,  
 that yf any man elected henceforth to the offyce of  
 Mayoralty, or eny for them shall take eny consyderacion  
 or reward for dysmissall, not electing or not nomynating  
 of eny to be one of the Sheryves of this cittie for the  
 yeare next coming as aforesaid, and the same duly provid  
 before the Mayor for the tyme being and others the  
 aldermen, that then the elected Mayor that so shall receive  
 eny rewarde or som of mony shall forfayt and paye duple  
 the value of the rewarde or consyderacion so by hym  
 taken, by name of a fyne to be imposed by the Mayor  
 and aldermen, or greatest number of them, thone halfe  
 therof to this cittie and the other halfe to such as shall  
 enforme and prove the same to be trewe, and every such  
 fyne to be imposed to be levyed by the Sheryves of this  
 cittie for the tyme being, or some one of them, uppon the  
 Mayors commaundment for the tyme being, for thuse  
 of this cittie and thenformer as aforesaid.

[8.] It is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie afor-  
 said, for dyvers causes and consyderacions moved in this  
 assembly, that Thomas Whyt, son in lawe to Mr. James  
 Bellewe, nowe Mayor, shall have, to thuse of the said  
 Mr. Mayor, one hundred pounds, Irish, of spereable debtes  
 dewe to this cittie and corporacion of this cittie, before  
 Easter in this yeare 1598, for the supportacion of his  
 chardge in thoffyce of Mayoralty, with condicion that  
 the said Mayor be carefull and use his best endeavor to  
 gett in the resedewe of the spereable debt.

[9.] That James Connell shall have from henceforth  
 the place and offyce that Walter Duff latly had, with  
 the perquisytes therunto belonging, during his good be-  
 havyor therin, and that Patrick Barnewall shall have  
 the sayd James Connells offyce, which formerly he held,  
 with the perquisytes, during his good demeanor therin.

Office of  
Mayoralty.

Sheriffs.

Mayor.

Aldermen.

Fine.

Thomas  
Whyt.  
Grant.Debts to  
city.Charge of  
Mayoralty.James  
Connell.  
Walter  
Duff.Patrick  
Barnewall.

1598.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Christopher Cusak, merchant, as apprentice to Richard Proudfoote; William Byrd, William Morran, cutlers, John Dowell, carpenter, Walter Cawell, smith, William Ford, saddler, Richard Burnell, "barbor chyrurgyon," as apprentice to John Morphy, alderman.

Roll x.  
m. 26.

1598-9.

1598-9.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1598.

m. 27.

Resigna-  
tion.  
John  
Caddell,  
Recorder.

Patrick  
Fitz-  
Gerrald.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Forasmoch as by the resignacion of Mr. Johne Caddell, late recorder of this cittie, of his said office, the place of recorder is becom void: it is therfore agreed by the aucthority of this assembly, that Mr. Patrike Fitz Gerrald, lerned in the lawes, shall have the said office, with the fee and perquisites as Mr. Caddell had, during the said Mr. [Fitz] Gerrald [h]is good demeanore in the same office; alway providid that he shall dwell in this cittie, and be not absent at any time without the license of Mr. Maior for the time being.

Shoe-  
makers.  
Prices.  
Hides.  
Proclama-  
tion.

Country  
shoe-  
makers.

City posses-  
sions.  
Old leases.

Book.  
Roll.

Increase of  
rents.

[2.] Where[as] complaint is exhibited against the shoemakers of this cittie for the exceeding prices they sell shoes at (heydes being soe cheape): it is therfore ordered, by the aucthority aforesaid, that proclama- cion be presentlie sett forth by Mr. Maior for cauling in the contry shoemakers every marktett day, as hertofore hath ben accustomed.

[3.] Where[as] this citty possessions, dispersid into meny handes by olde leases therof past, are yett continued by the lessees, as is enformed, and that for want of a perfect booke or rowle, showing the commencement and determinacion of the said leases, wherby newe grauntes might be therof made, with increase of rent to this cittie (great hinderans groweth therby to the same cittie): for redresse wherof, it is ordred and agreed, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Fraunces Tailor, Mr.



Roll x.  
m. 27.

Mathewe Handcoke, Mr. Johne Tirrell and Mr. William 1598-9.

Goughe, aldermen, together with Johne Miles, smythe, and  
Johne Lany, cuttler, or eny three of them, shall take vewe View.

of the counterpawnes of the leases resting in the thresury Counter-  
house, and therof to make a perfect booke, which after pawns,  
shall remaine in the daske, under loke, with Mr. Maior. Treasury-  
house.

[4.] Whereas Mr. Fraunces Taylor, nowe thressurer of Francis  
this cittie, is driven to great paines in collecting the Taylor,  
arreradges of rentes and other proffites belonging to this treasurer.  
cittie: in consideracion therof, it is ordred and agreed, Rents.  
by the authoritie aforesaid, that the auditors upon his Auditors.  
accompt shall allowe twelve pence in the pound for so Poundage.  
moche as they shall thinke fitt of suche arreradges as he  
shall bring in.

[5.] That Marten Bellewe shall have the office of watir- Martin  
ballif of this cittie during his good behavior therin, Bellewe,  
with the perquisites therof, in respect of the favor we water-  
beare to Mr. Maior, at whose instance we graunt him the bailiff.  
same. Mayor.

[6.] That, in respect Robert Caddell have ben an awn- Robert  
cient cittizen and hath longe followed the sworde, that Caddell.  
he shall continue the place of marshall during his good Sword.  
behavior, and shall trust only to the perquisites of the Marshal.  
mace, and fees of executions of the court, his livery, and Fees.  
diet with Mr. Maior, and the perquisites of towe pence  
owt of every common fyne, as usually is paid by the Fines.  
Sheriffes, and to find good security to acquitt the Sheriffes  
for the time being in execution of his place. Sheriffis.

[7.] That James Wicom shall have the keaping of the James  
marshallsies during his good behavior, finding suerties to Wicom.  
save the Sheriffes harmles from year to year, and to Marshal<sup>sea</sup>.  
have the benefitt of the markett as deputy to Mr. Maior,  
being clerke of the markett, with all other fees and per- Fees  
quisites belonging to the marshallsies, except suche  
things as is graunted to Robert Caddell.

[8.] That Thomas Marshe shall have the office of Thomas  
drom in this cittie during his good demenure therin, Marshe,  
drummer.

- 1598-9. with the like fee that Phillippe Drename, late drom, Roll x.  
nu. 27.  
 Fee. had, he using dilligens in sownding at all times when  
 Attendance on Mayor. he is called, and using his attendans upon Mr. Maior  
 as becometh.
- Walter Sedgrave,  
 town carter. [9.] That Walter Sedgrave, yeoman, shall have the  
 office of towne carter during his good behavior, soe as he  
 doe take care of the cleaning of the streetes and lanes  
 Cleaning of streets. daylie, according an awncient lawe taken in that be-  
 Ancient law. halfe, or, otherwise, that it be lawfull for every alder-  
 man in his warde to punishe him and his people; and,  
 Mayor. withall, that he shall gyve the Maior for the time being  
 Corn. yearly thirty peckes of corn, marktett messure, videlicet,  
 fifteen peckes faier wheat, and fifteen peckes dredge malt.
- John Clinton,  
 master-gunner. [10.] That John Clinton, gunner, shalbe master gunner  
 in this cittie, during his good behavior, and shall have  
 Salary. fower poundes, sterling, for this year, with a gowne reddy  
 Gown. made, and ever after, during his continuans, three  
 Livery. poundes, sterling, yearly, with his ordinary livery, as  
 others hath.
- Aldermen. [11.] Election of aldermen: Alexander Palles, in place  
 of Walter Ball, deceased; Robert Panting, in place of  
 Thomas Gerrald, deceased.
- Patrick Sedgrave,  
 baron of the Exchequer. [12.] Where[as] petition was exhibited to this as-  
 Counsel. semble by Mr. Patrik Sedgrave; second baron of her  
 Nicholas Weston. majesties exchequer, requiring consideracion for his  
 trayvaile and counsell in assisting Mr. Nicholas Weston,  
 late Maior, in the time of his Maioraltie; upon which  
 petition it is endorsed that Mr. [Nicholas] Ball and Mr.  
 Fraunces Taylor, aldermen, together with Mr. Palles and  
 Conference. Richard Forde, shall [have] conferens with the said Mr.  
 baron Sedgrave, and what they shall agree unto [under  
 their] handes and retorned by the post assemblee, the  
 same shalbe answerid by the citty; [who] therupon  
 conferrid with the said Mr. baron Sedgrave, and under  
 their handes by [the said] post assemblee have laid  
 downe and thought fitt, the said Mr. baron Sedgrave  
 [shall] have, for his pains in giving his assistans to the

Roll x.  
m. 27.

foresaid Mr. Weston for this [cittie during] his Maioraltie, 1598-9.  
the some of eighteen poundes, sterling, current mony of Grant,  
England: it is ordered and agreed, by the authority  
aforesaid, that the said some of eighteen poundes shalbe  
paid to the said Mr. baron Sedgrave by the thressurer of Treasurer.  
this citty [out] of the revenues of the same citty recevid, Revenues.  
or to be recevid, by him.

m. 28.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Martin Admis-  
Bellew; James Roche, merchant, son of George Roche, sions to  
freeman, on condition of taking the oath when of the age franchise.  
of twenty-one; James Birne, on payment of fine. Ad-  
mitted, on having served apprenticeship: Richard Savage,  
George Sherloke, James Fowlan, Stephen Forde, Michael  
Sedgrave, Walter Fitz Gerrald, Thomas Lales, Walter  
Britt, Patrick Roe, Walter Tuit, merchants, Brian Can,  
“bottoner,” as apprentice to William Millichap, deceased,  
Nicholas Roebuck, shoemaker, as apprentice to Rowland  
Cashell. As sons of freemen: John Malone, clerk, son of  
James Malone, deceased; John Dignam, smith.

m. 29.

1599. Second Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1599.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Wher[as] mocion  
was made to this assemblee by the commons of this citty,  
that wher[as] a certain porcion of municion is nowe com Munition.  
from London, for the bettir store and defens of this citty, London.  
which amounteth to the some of exl*li*, sterling, for paie- Defence of  
ment wherof a cours is required to be holden: it is ther- Dublin.  
fore orderid and agreed, by the authoritie of the said  
assemblee, that the mony in Mr. Pantinges and Mr. Good-  
winges handes for the odd peny shalbe disbursed towards Old penny.  
the discharge of the municion, saving soe muche as they  
shall prove [to] have bene disborssed for chardges in  
getting that mony; and, for the rest of the municion  
wherunto that mony will not amount, we agree that the  
same shalbe paid of the mony that shalbe first and next

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 8 April, 1599.

1599. Diet of soldiers.	received for diet of soldiers; and, in the meane time, some good ordir must be had for dischargdng the citties	Roll x. m. 29.
Munition.	creddit to Mr. Cuttes, and the municion to be placid in	
School- house.	the upper rowmes of the scoole howse undir soc meny	
City seal.	lockes and keies as the citty scale is kept; provided,	
	that if the mony that is supposed to be resting in Mr.	
	Westons handes for the odd peny, or otherwise growing	
	for the supplies in his time, can be had and recovrid	
Commis- sioners.	by the commissioners appointed for that purpose, that	
	then the same shall goe in dischargd of the municion.	
John Terrell, alderman, Ballelles.	[2.] That Mr. John Terrell, alderman, shall have a	
All Hallows.	lease upon the towne and landes of Ballelles, parcell of	
	the poscessions of Allhallows, for terme of threscore	
	and one years, paieing yearly therout fower poundes,	
Rent.	sterling, the first paiement of the said rent to begine at	
	Michaelmas in anno one thowsand six hundreth, or, for	
	non paiement of the said rent yerly, the lease to be void;	
	and that the said John Terrell shall recover the said	
	towne and landes upon his owne chardges, and shall have	
Arrears	all suche arrerages as is to be recovrid or had, due to the	
	citty hetherto; with other condicions and covenantes to	
	be incertid in his lease.	
Nicholas Read.	[3.] That Nicholas Read, baker, shall have a lease for	
	threscore and one years upon the howse wherin he	
St. Thomas- street.	dwellithe in St. Thomas street, beginning presently,	
	surrendring his present lease and paieing therout yearly	
	the rent he paieth nowe, and also to pay presently, by	
Fine.	way of fine, tenn poundes, sterling; with other covenantes	
	to be incertid in his lease.	
George Burroes, Stran l.	[4.] That George Burroes shall have a lease, for twenty	
	and one years, upon fower accres and a half of the Strone,	
Staine. Brick- making.	by cast the Staine, for the use of a breck howse,	
	paieing therout yearly twenty sixe shillinges and eight	
	pence, sterling, and shall have the first year rent free; he,	
	the said George, serving this citty, when occasion servethe,	
Rate for bricks.	the number of threscore thowsand of good and well	
	burned breakes, at twellve shillinges, sixe pence the thow-	

Roll x.  
m. 29.

sand; and at all tymes then aftir to serve the said 1599.  
cittizens, if they shall licke of the said breakes, of the Bricks.  
licke breakes at the rate of fifteen shillings, sterling, the  
thowsand; provided that he committ noe nusans: And Nuisance.  
if the grownd shall prove herafter not good for the pur-  
pose aforesaid, that then it shalbe lawfull for the said  
George to chose upon eight acres there his said fower  
acres and a half, soe as the place where he shall make  
his second choise be not lettin before to eny other, and  
that he shall make his breake of sufficient quantitie and  
qualitie as it ought by the statut<sup>1</sup> of England, and what Statute of  
he shall breake or digg upon at eny time he shall pre- England.  
sently after fill the same uppe againe with earth, and  
doe noe nusans in his second choise.

[5.] Forasmuche as it hathe bene movid in this as-  
semble that the right honorable the lord lieutenant<sup>2</sup> and Lord Lieu-  
governor generall of this realme, and others noblemen. tenant.  
and knightes latly come over, should be intertayned at Noblemen.  
Mr. Maiors house: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by Knights.  
thauthority aforesaid, in respect victualls and all accattes Entertain-  
ment.  
are at excessive prisses, that ther shalbe twenty poundes, Mayor's  
sterling, disbursed by the thressurer of this citty to that house.  
end, for which Mr. Maior giving his acquitans shalbe the Victuals.  
thressurer [h]is sufficient warrant in that behalf uppon Prices.  
his next accompt. Treasurer.

[6.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Gerrald Mayor.  
Yonge, alderman; Sheriffs: John Cusake, John Arthure. Alderman.  
Sheriffs.

[7.] James Barry elected alderman in place of John Alderman.  
Ussher, deceased.

m. 30.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- Admis-  
ship: Nicholas Lutrell, Ralph Fursman, Thomas Purcell, sions to  
Richard Cane, Edward Linche, merchants, James Birne, franchise.  
tanner, Robert Springan, shoemaker, John Sainky "ap-

<sup>1</sup> Statute of England, xvii. Edward  
IV., c. 4.

<sup>2</sup> Robert Devereux, earl of Essex,

appointed lord lieutenant of Ireland,  
12 March, 1598-9, landed at Dublin on  
the fifteenth of the following month.



1599. pottigary," as apprentice to Ralph Sainky. As children Roll x.  
m. 30.  
Admissions of freemen : Katherine Taylor, maiden, John Browne,  
to fran- merchant, Peter Orum, tanner.  
chise.

1599. Second Friday after 24 June.

m. 31.

Fergus  
Dowdall,  
Fee.

Tholsel  
clock.

Treasurer.

Payment.

Mayor's  
warrant.

Laws, orders and constitutions :—[1.] Where[as] Fergus Dowdall, smith, complaineth for his fee for keping the Tholsell clocke, which, as he aledgeth, is resting in arrere for dyvers yerres : it is agreed, by the authority aforsaid, that Mr. Thresurer and Mr. Gough shall examyn the chardge made by the said Fergus, and advertyse, under their hands, what and howe moche there remayneth due, whereuppon present payment is to be made of so moche as shall appere, uppon Mr. Maiors warrant ; we agree : Fergus to be carefull in keping the clocke in better order from henceforth than hetherunto he hath don.

Glovers.

Tower.  
St. James'  
gate.

Repairs.

Keeping  
the gate.

Watchmen.

[2.] That the master and wardens of the company of glovers shall have a lese for terme of threscore and one yeares uppon the towre over St. James Gate, beginning at Eastir last, they paycing yerely twentie shillinges, sterling, with condicion that they shall repayre the same at their costes, and be at chardges in keping the gate, and shutting and opening the same, as becometh, continually ; and, withall, to kepe a wachman every night, when occasion is, uppon the top of the gate, at their chardges.

Jacob  
Newman.

Sir Anthony  
St. Leger.  
Sir Robert  
Napper.

Tenement.

Isold's  
Tower.  
Rent.

[3.] That Jacob Newman, gentleman, for dyvers respectes, and chefly at the instance of sir Anthony St. Leger<sup>1</sup> and sir Robert Napper,<sup>2</sup> knightes, shall have a lese for tearme of three skore and one yeares, to begyn from Mychaelmas next, uppon the decayed tenement which he holdeth adioyning to Isolds Towre, with the appurtenances, at the yerelie rent of thirten shillinges, fower pence, Irishe, per annum, he surrendering his present

<sup>1</sup> Master of the Rolls in Ireland.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 291.

Roll x.  
m. 31.

lese and paieing such arrerages as is resting thereuppon; 1599.  
with other covenantes and condycions to be incertid in Arrears.  
his lese.

[4.] Where[as] there resteth in the bandes of Mr. Weston a sylver salt, which was left by legacy unto this cittie by Mr. James Cuttrell, gentleman: it is agreed, by the aucthority aforsaid, that the same shalbe delivered presently to Mr. Thresurer by Mr. Weston; and that withall, Mr. Thresurer for the time being shall see that the Mayor from time to time shall enter into bond in the value of duble the plate belonging to this cittie for the redelivery therof; and that Mr. Frauncis Taylor, nowe thresorer, shall cause the parcells of plate to be inrolled in the rolls, and the just weight of every parcell, by which it may apere what is belonging to the cittie. This must be performed by the thresorer for the time being, uppon payne of xlii. Silver salt.  
Legacy.  
James  
Cuttrell.  
  
Bond.  
Plate.  
Re-  
delivery.  
Francis  
Taylor,  
Treasurer.  
Enrolment.  
Weight.  
  
Penalty.

[5.] Where[as] complaint is made that the company of bakers in this cittie and subburbs exacteth from the cittezens xii.d., sterling, for baking a peck of corne, contrarie to the accustomed usadge, without eny just cause or occasion to move the same, for which they have deservid ponishment, theire fault wherein we refer to Mr. Maior to be delt with as becometh; and therfor yt is ordered, by the aucthority aforsaid, that from henceforth none shall pay above viii.d., sterling, for every peckes baking; and yf eny baker shall take more, he shall receave twentie daies imprysonment, uppon profe of his offence herein. Bakers.  
Exaction.  
  
Usage.  
  
Fmish-  
ment.  
  
Imprison-  
ment.

[6.] Forasmoche as the municion nowe placed in the upper rowlnes of the scolehowse maye be the more carefully kept for the citties use: it is agreed that there shalbe fower lockes on the dores, whereof one key to be in the keping of Mr. Maior for the tyme, Mr. Thresorer to have a key, the master of bakers to have a key, and the master of tanners to have another key. Munition.  
School-  
house.  
  
Locks.  
Doors.  
Keys.  
  
Bakers.  
Tanners.

[7.] It is agreed, by the aucthorityt aforsaid, foras-

1599.  
James  
Betaghe.  
Ball.  
Remission.

moche as James Betaghe was imprysoned at the time he ought to bere his ball, that therfor he shalbe remytted the fyne of his ball, and the thresorer to be exoneratid therof. Roll x.  
m. 31.

Robert  
Ball.  
Lese.

Burnell's-  
lane.  
Chimney.

[8.] That Roberte Ball shall have a lese, for tearme of threeskore and one yeares, uppon a pece of a wall, adioyn-  
ing to his ground in Burnells lane nere the Key, where-  
upon he may byld a forest chymney, for which he  
must paye yearelie two shillings, Irishe; with other  
clauses and condicions to be incertid in his lese.

Thomas  
Fitz-  
symones,  
Walls of  
quay.

[9.] Forasmuche as the assigne of Mr. Thomas Fitzsy-  
mones, deceasid, doth nott repaire the walls of the Key,  
according his lese: it is agreed, by the aucthority  
aforsaid, that, if it shall appere that he hath not per-  
formed the covenantes of his lese, that he shall ether  
repayre the Key, or otherwyse his lese to be made frus-  
trat, and, in the meane time, the perquisytes to be  
sequestred by Mr. Mayor.

William  
Conwey.

Parsonage  
of Rath-  
makne.

Arrears.

Rent.  
Treasurer.

[10.] That, at the instance of the right honorable the  
lord chauncellor,<sup>1</sup> William Conwey, of Dublin, gentleman,  
shall have a lese, for tearme of three skore and one  
yeares, uppon the parsonage of Rathmakne, in the countie  
of Wexford, at the yearly rent of tenn poundes, sterling,  
per annum, beginning from Easter last past, he payeing  
such arrerages as is resting thereuppon, and to dischardge  
this cittie of eny former interest nowe in csse, yf eny  
be, or otherwise to receyve the same uppon his chardges;  
the rent to be yearly paid to the thresorer of this cittie  
for the time being, at his dwelling howse in Dublin, at  
Mychaelmas and Easter yerly, or within . . . moneths  
after every feaste, otherwyse the lese to sease and be  
voide, at the ellection of the Maior, Sheryves, comons and  
cittezens; with other covenantes and condicions to be in-  
certed in his lese.

Sword-  
bearer.

[11.] That Johne Clinton, swordberrer, shall have the

<sup>1</sup> Adam Loftus.

Roll x.  
m. 31.

use of the loer rowlme of the [tenement] in Cooke 1599.  
stret, latly demised unto him, during his lyfe; and, Cook-street.  
withall, he shalbe [dischardged of] arrerages of rente  
dewe for that parte of the howse which he holdeth by  
lese before and tyll Myehaelmas next.

m. 31 b.

[12.] Forasmoche as at this present the scarsyty and Searcity.  
derth of beofes, farr beyonde that which hath bene Beeves,  
accustomed, for which respee, and for other consydera-  
cions moved in this assembly, the company of bowehers Butchers,  
shall have for every stone of tallow, during the derth of Tallow.  
beofes, ii.s. ii.d., sterling, notwithstanding by former Prices.  
ordynances they ought to have but onelie ii.s.: and ther-  
fore it is orderid, by the auethoryty aforsaid, that the  
company of bowehers shall not sell or utter eny tallow  
from henceforth but onely to the company of tallow  
challners at the said pryse (saving and reserving to the Chandlers.  
free eittezens tallowe for the provysion of their hows- Free  
hold onely); and if the said company of bowehers or eny citizens.  
of them shall offend eny point of this ordinance, then he Penalty.  
or they so offending, being proved before Mr. Mayor for  
the tyme being, shall forfait his or their fredome. And,  
withall, yt is by lieke auethority orderid that the tallowe  
challners and their successors shall from henceforthe  
furnishe this cittie at all times with good store of  
candells of all sortes, and shall not excede the pryse of Candles.  
iii.d., sterling, the pound, and that of good stuffe; wherin  
yf they or eny of them make default, then the party  
offending to forfait his fredome and be fyned, or be  
farther ponyshed in the dyseression of the Maior and  
Sheryves for the time beinge.

[13.] The perfect note of such parcells of plate as are Plate.  
belonging to the boddie of this cittie, and were in the Body of  
hands and use of Mr. James Bellewe, late Mayor, and city.  
from hym now delivered to Mr. Gerrald Yeong, Mayor,  
this fyrst of October, 1599, videlicet: one bassen and ewer  
of sylver, parcell gylded, London towehe, weyeing xevii. Silver.  
oz. Item: a nest of boulls, with a cover, duple gylded, London  
touch.

1599. London towche, weyeing lx. oz. qr. Item : one standing Roll x.  
m. 31 b.  
 Sir John Perrot's cup<sup>1</sup>, duple gyldid, weighing xxvi. oz. Ther is yet resting in Mr. Westons hands  
 Salt. Bequest. one salt, duple gyldid, with a cover, bequeathed by one  
 Cuttrell. Cuttrell<sup>2</sup> to this citty, which is so receivid by the said  
 Mr. Yeong, weighing xiiii. oz.

Admis- Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 30 b.  
 sions to franchise. ship : Robert Ivers, merchant, Thomas Bermingham, Edmond Knowde, Thomas Hanlon, Daniel Doyle, Robert Nangle, butchers, William Danyell, Patrick Baulfe, Bartholomew Chamberlen, tailors, Patrick Kerny, miller, John Hedan, Thady Doyne, shoemakers, Edmond Byrn, smith, Patrick Ryan, weaver, Edmund Peppard, laker, Patrick Kelly, Patrick Cosgrave, David Byrne, James Daly, tanners, Henry Lany, Patrick Browne, carpenters, Laurence Sedgrave, merchant, as apprentice to John Bryse, now Sheriff of Dublin. As sons of freemen : Christopher Colman, merchant, William Umfry, baker, Ralph Mylles.

1599. Second Friday after 29 September. m. 32.

Mayor. Mayor : Gerrald Yonge. Sheriffs : John Cusake, John  
 Sheriffs. Arthore.

Laws, orders and constitutions :—[1.] Mr. Michell  
 Treasurer. Chamberlin, alderman, is chosen thressurer of this cittie  
 for this next year to come.

Auditors. [2.] Auditors : Mr. Maior, Mr. Thressurer, Mr. Weston,  
 Mr. Tirrell, Johne Myles, Nicholas Forde, Nicholas  
 Purcell.

Masters of [3.] Masters of this citty workes for the same yeare :  
 works. Mr. John Brisse and Mr. Edmond Purcell.

[4.] Wher[as] complaint is exhibited in this assemblie  
 Scotchmen. that Scottishmen resorting to this cittie yearly with  
 Herrings. hearing, doe greatlie abuse and deceave the subiects, as  
 Casks. well in the badd filling of their caske with fishe, over  
 Pickle. muche pikill in the paking of them, the hearing them-

<sup>1</sup> See p. 289

<sup>2</sup> See p. 331



Roll x.  
m. 32.

selves often proving not merchauntable, as also sometime 1599.  
found rotten, and the caske unlawfull, which is not per- Herringe.  
mittid in eny commonwelth: for redresse wherof, it is  
ordered, agreed and establishid, by auctoritie of this  
assemblie, that noe hearing shalbe utterid or solde hens-  
forth, ether by stranger or other person whatsoever, in  
caske, before the same be vewed and seen by some View.  
speciall man apointed for that purpose, and fownd to be  
good and sound fishe, and the same to be repaked and Repacking.  
fillid, for which he that shalle doe the same shalle have  
towe shillinges, sterling, for every last, to be paid him by  
the merchaunt that shall uttir or sell the same hearing ;  
and also it is agreed that Robert Caddell shall have the  
said chardge during his honest usadg therin, for perform-  
ance wherof he must be sworne. It is alsoe agreed the  
said Robert shall take upon him the care of the market, Care of  
with suche other perquisites as was apointede him by market.  
suche as were authorishid in the last assemblie. It is not  
ment that this shall extend, but onely for suche hearings  
that shalbe proffrid to be solde to the Maior for the time.

[5.] Where[as] petition is ex[h]ibitid to this assemblie  
by Thomas Slaman, mason, showing howe he receaved of Thomas  
Thomas Harison, taylor, by the appointment of Mr. Slaman, mason.  
Thomas Gerrald, late Maior, and in part paiement of some  
monyes due to the said Slaman for worke don to this Work for  
cittie, the some of thirtie shillinges, sterling, was forced to  
enter in recognisance for repaing therof if, in the next  
assemblie after, the same were not allowid the thressurer,  
and therefore praied to have the said thirtie shillinges  
allouid to the said thressurer of this cittie, and the said  
Slaman to be therof dischargid : it is therfore agreed, by  
the auctoritie aforsaid, that the said Thomas Slaman  
shalbe allouid the said xxx.s., and the thressurer to be  
alsoe allouid the same upon his accompt.

[6.] That Bartholmy Waylshe shall have the place and Waylshe.  
office that George May, disceassid, hadd, during his good May.  
behavior therin.

159 .  
Caddell.  
Whitt.

[7.] That Nicholas Caddell shall have the place and office that John Whitt had, during his good behavior, and soe longe as he shall demesne himeself dutifull and carfull in that place. Roll x.  
m. 32.

Inquislie.  
School-  
house.

[8.] That Josephe Inquislie shall have the use of the scole howse in Ram lane, only to teache therin the youth of this cittie, during the cittyes pleasure.

William  
Huggard.  
Musicians  
of city.  
Stipend.

[9.] It is further agreed, by the aucthority aforsaid, upon consideracions movid in this assemblie, that William Huggard, musitian, and the rest of his feloes, musitians of this cittie, shall have the same allowance or stipend that formerly they had, to be paid to them by every cittizen in sorte as the same was formerly graunted, soe as they must not depart this citie without Mr. Maiores licens, and that not to exceed eight daies, and they must use the course accostomed for their wache three times every wike; and that, towards their bettir maintenance and incurradgment, thei shall have of this citties chardge twell yeardes of clothe every year for livery clokes, the cloth to be blewe or wachett cullur, with the cittie cognisans; which allowance they shall have during ther good behavior and dilligent attendans, boothe in the wache and in stacion daies, and at all other times when the Maior shall call them.

Absence.  
Licence.

Livery  
cloaks.  
City cogni-  
zance.

Attend-  
ance.

John Tirell.  
Ballelles.

[10.] Wher[as] petition is exhibitid to this assemblie by Mr. Johane Tirell, alderman, requiring that the time of commencement of his lease of Ballelles, graunted hime the last Ester assemblie, and other clauses therin incertid, should be correctid and graunted in some othyr sortte, in respect the termes are nowe allwaies adiorned, wherby he can not prosecut the recovery therof in suche speady sorte as otherwise he might: it is therfore and for other consideracions agreed, by the aucthoritie aforsaid, that his paiment of rent shall take his begining next after five years of the next Michalmas, with proviso that if he do recover the land before that time, that then he shall beginne the paiment of his rent from the time of the

Terms.  
Adjourn-  
ment.

Recovery of  
land.

Roll x.  
m. 32

recovery, and the condicion to be to take distresse for non 1599.  
paiment of the rent, and for want of distresse the lease  
to be void, and he to followe the cause with expedicion.

[11.] Wher[as] divers somes of mony resteth due to <sup>Debts.</sup>  
the cittizens for diet of soildiors the last year, for the <sup>Diet of</sup>  
obtayning of which it is agreed, by the authority afor- <sup>goldiers.</sup>  
said, that Master Johne Brisse shall prosecut the same, <sup>John</sup>  
and shall have allowans of xii.*d.*, sterling, in the pound, <sup>Brisse.</sup>  
and the use of the mony for sixe monthes next after the  
obtayning therof, defaulting suche monyes as the said  
Mr. Brisse have ben at chardges in obtayning the  
warrants and concordatums heer, and to have a warrant <sup>Warrants.</sup>  
of attorny under this [citties] seale, together with the <sup>Seals.</sup>  
Maior [h]is lettir, under the seale of office, in his favor,  
and the lords justices and concell [h]is letters of favor,  
and the assistans of Mr. Maior in his said suit; and if he  
do not obtaine the monny, then his ordinary chardges to  
be borne by the cittie, which is to be paid hime upon his  
retorne by the laieing downe of towe indifferent men;  
and if occasion shall happen that it wilbe nedfull another  
agent shalbe joynid to him, then Master Maior and <sup>Agent.</sup>  
aldermen, calling to them the masters of the corporacions,  
to appoint another, whose chardges shalbe borne by the  
cittie. It is ment he shall spedely make a perfect boke, <sup>Book.</sup>  
declaring to whom the mony resteth dewe, which boke  
must remayne uppon Mr. Mayor and Sheryves hands, to  
thend every one shalbe payed justly that which is dewe  
unto hym, and that to be don before the citties seale  
shalbe past unto hym.

m. 32 b.

Admitted to franchise: James Cusake, merchant, as <sup>Admission</sup>  
apprentice to John Goughe and John Usher, aldermen, <sup>to fran-</sup>  
deceased. <sup>chise.</sup>

m. 33.

1599-1600.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1599. 1599-1600.  
Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Where[as] com- Complaint.

<sup>1</sup> 42 Elizabeth.

1599-1600.      complaint was exhibitid to this assemblie by the commons, Roll x.  
m. 33.  
 showing the badd example and greate inconvenience like  
 Abuses.      to growe by the abuses done as well by the aldermen,  
 Sheriffes, as others the free cittizens of this cittie, eche to  
 Contro-      other, revendging their controversies by violens and  
 versies.      blowes, very unkindlie and not tollerable in enny com-  
 Violence.      monwelth well governid : for remedy wherof it is orderid  
 and establisid, by aucthority of this assemblie, that  
 Sheriffs.      none shall hereafter strike eny Sheriffe in the time of his  
 Penalties.      office upon paine of one hondreth pounds, to be leavied  
 of his goods that so shall offend by way of fine, and that  
 Aldermen.      none shall strike an alderman,<sup>1</sup> upon paine of one  
 hondreth pounds, to be likewise forfitid of his goods that  
 so shall offend, and likewise none to strike an aldermans  
 Deputies.      deputy or constable (in the execucion of his office) upon  
 Constables.      paine of fortie pounds, to be alsoe forfitid of his goods  
 that shall offend, and if ether alderman, Sheriffe, deputy  
 alderman or constable do strike enny of the numbers of  
 xlvi. or xevi., shall forfeit *v.li.*

[2.] Forasmoeche as Thomas Carole, taylor, in a late  
 sessions holden before the right worshopfull the Maior  
 Tholsel.      that now is, and the recorder in the Tholsell of this citty,  
 Indictment.      was indictid and presentid that he, the said Thomas, did  
 England.      bring out of England into this citty dyvers parcells of  
 Broad-      merchandise, as brodelothes, kiersies, velletes and other  
 cloth.      silkes, and the same solde and utterid in the said citty to  
 Velvet.      dyvers persons, he being not a free brother of the  
 Silk.      Trennity Yeald, contrary to a lawe in that behalfe pro-  
 Infringe-      vidid : it is therfore orderid and agreed, by the auc-  
 ment.      thority aforsaid, that the said Thomas Carole shalbe  
 Trinity      from hensforth dismissid from his freedom of this cittie,  
 Gild.      according the tenor of the forsaid lawe soe infringid by  
 him.

Law.      [3.] Wher[as] the comons complainid that the lawe  
 wherby eny cittizen worthe in goods twenty markes, and

<sup>1</sup> For ancient ordinances on the above subject, see vol. i., p. 219.

Roll x.  
m. 33.

marieing within a certaine time, should ether bere a standing ball the next Shriftid after, or paie five pounds, which fine was for meny respectes hurtfull, and requirid that the same should be repealid, in that meny yong men, slender of habilitie, was therby greatlie hinderid, and that a more eysier lawe for mentaining that custom should be establishid: it is therefore ordered and establishid, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that none herafter to be married shalbe hensforth forced to bear a ball, or paye the fine of five pounds, unlesse he or they shalbe worth of his owne proper goods, in his wifes right or his owne, the some of fortie pounds, Irishe, whiche fine of five poundes shalbe devidid betwixt the cittie, the Maior, and Sheriffes, as hath bene accustomed.

1599-1600.  
Marriage.  
Shrove-  
tide.  
Fine.

Young men.

Relaxation.

Balls.

Division of  
fines.

[4.] It is agreed alsoe, by the auctoritie aforsaid (for some respectes movid in this assemblie), that Fraunces Carie, sone to Johne Carie, of Dublin, merchant, shall have the custoshippe of St. Stephins, with the proffittes to the same belonging in sorte as Launcelot Mony had the same.

Francis  
Carie.

St.  
Stephen's.

[5.] That Nicholas Caddell, nowe gailor of Newgate, shall have the said office during his good behavior, he putting in good securitie from year to year for sauving the Sheriffes for the time being harmles.

Caddell,  
gailor of  
Newgate.

[6.] That Patricke Maknie shall have the office that Johne Whitt, late macebearer, and Nicholas Cadell had, during the said Patricke [h]is good behavior therin, in suche sorte and with like proffittes and perquisites as ether the said Johne or Nicholas had therby.

Maknie,  
mace-  
bearer.

[7.] Wher[as], alsoe, William Conway, gentleman, made humble suyt to this assemblie, showing that the rent reservid upon him for the parsonadge of Rathmaknee was for meny causes over great, and prayed that the same might be lessnid: it is therfore orderid and agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid, at the request of our very good lord, the lord chauncellor, that duringe the continuans of the old lease in possession, made by the prior

William  
Conway.

Rathmak-  
nee.



1599-1600.  
All  
Hallows.

and covent of Alhallowes, or till the same be avoydid, <sup>Roll x</sup> that the said William Conway, gentleman, shall paie butt <sup>m. 33.</sup> twenty nobles, sterling, yearly rent, and, at the end of the said olde lease, or when the same shalbe avoydid, he to pay from thensforth the rent reservid by his late lease taken of this citty, which is x.li., sterling, per annum.

Martin  
Bellewe,  
water-  
bailiff.

Walls of  
quay.

Duties.

[8.] Wher[as] ther restith certaine monyes in the hands of Marten Bellewe, waterbaliffe, colectid and taken by him for keiage, sens the deathe of Mr. Thomas Fitzsimons, alderman, who had the same of the citty in respect he shoulde repaier and mentaine the walls of the Key, which he neglectid: it is therfore ordered, by the authoritie aforesaid, that the said Marten Bellewe shall upon his oothe deliver to Robart Ball, merchaunt, all suche monyes as he have receavid for keiage, to be by the said Robart bestowed in the repairing of the walls of the Key, and that the said Marten Bellewe shall continue the receaving of the said duties as hetherto he have don, till another be appointed for that purpose by assemblee.

Newgate.  
Walls of  
city.  
Crane.

Masters of  
works.  
Artificers.

[9.] Wher[as] mocion is made in this assemblee by the commons, requiring that present care and order be taken for repairing the Newgate, the walls of this citty, and the reedefeing of the Crane: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the authority aforesaid, that Mr. Bellewe, Mr. Taylor and Mr. Tirrell, or eny towe of them, with the assistans of the masters of workes, caulng to them artificers of knowledge, shall peruse presentlie the defectes of Newgate and the walls of the citty, and take present order for repaying therof.

St. Thomas-  
street.  
St. James'-  
street.  
Conduits.

[10.] Wher[as] complaint is made, by the inhabitantes of St. Thomas street and St. James street, of the decay of the pipes leading throughe their baksids to the conditts of this citty: for remedy wherof, it is ordered, by the authoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Maior and suche as are apointid to survey the workes of Newgate, and other neadfull workes, shall take consideracion of the pipes

Newgate.  
Water-  
pipes.

Roll x.  
m. 33.

presently; and therupon Mr. Maior to appoint some <sup>1599-1600.</sup>  
honest cittizen that first goeth into England to provid <sup>England.</sup>  
booth a good plumber and suche store of sheet leade as <sup>Plumber.</sup>  
shalbe in their good discrecions thought meet, and what <sup>Lead.</sup>  
the chardge of the lead shalbe, or the hier of the plumber, <sup>Hire.</sup>  
the same being laid downe by Mr. Maior, and the rest  
nowe apointed to vewe the workes, that shalbe holden as  
good and to be borne by the citty by auctoritie of this  
assemblie.

[11.] Wher[as] Mr. Johne Tirrell, alderman, have made <sup>John Tirrell.</sup>  
humble suyt to this assemblie, praieing that for diverse  
raisonable causes then by him moved that the fee of the <sup>Fee for seal.</sup>  
sealle of his lease of Baleallese, being forty shillings, <sup>Baleallese.</sup>  
Irishe, might be tollerated withall till the paiement of his  
rent reservid upon the said towne shall commens, at  
whiche time he will paie the same; which being thought  
meet, it is graunted by the authority of this assemblie.

m. 33 b.

[12.] Wher[as] grevose complaint is made by the in-  
habitants of St. Thomas street, St. James street and St. <sup>St. Thomas-</sup>  
Fraunces street [of] the great danger they stand in for <sup>street.</sup>  
want of the care of their aldermen, deputy aldermen and <sup>St. James'-</sup>  
constables of their wards [in regard] to the wache, corect- <sup>street.</sup>  
ing of disordered persons, and taking suche other good <sup>St. Francis-</sup>  
orders for observacion of her majesties peace [when it] <sup>street.</sup>  
is broken, to the great danger of the quiet neighbors, <sup>Aldermen.</sup>  
that hassardeth themselves in appeasing fraies and suche <sup>Constables.</sup>  
[like] tumults: for remedy wherof, it is thought meet <sup>Watch.</sup>  
that Mr. Maior in his place doe performe that which <sup>Frays.</sup>  
becometh in carfully looking to the saulftie of this citty, <sup>Tumults.</sup>  
and that eache alderman, deputy alderman and constable <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
in his place shalbe carfull likewise and be obedient in <sup>Safety of</sup>  
performing what Mr. Maior shall at all times direct <sup>city.</sup>  
in execucion of all thinges that to their places apper-  
tynith; and withall that if the alderman, deputy alder-  
man or constable in eny warde shall committ (upon eny <sup>Obedience.</sup>  
abuse or cause) eny one abusing himselfe in their wardes, <sup>Wards,</sup>  
that Mr. Maior shall not in his discrecion hensforth <sup>Committal.</sup>

1599-1600.	release eny suche soe committed without the privitie of suche as doe soe committ the same partie.	Roll x. m. 33 b.
Nicholas Weston.	[13.] Wher[as] Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman; com- plainid that great remissnes is used in getting of suche monyes as is due to the cittizens for the diet of soldiors this last year, and requirid that a sufficient man might be appointed as agent to goe into England to sue for the same to her majestie and the nobles of the counsell there: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that the said Mr. Weston shalbe agent for this cittie in recover- ing the mony due to the cittizens, for which he shall have this citties warrant, and shall have for his trai- vaile suche as Mr. Maior and the aldermen shall thinke meet upon recovring the mony; and if he doe not obtaine the mony, then he shall stand to his owne chardges accord- ing as he hath by his bill preferrid. It is ment he shalbe bound to bring the [w]hoole mony upon recovery therof to Mr. Maior, and out of the same he shalbe paid soe muche as groweth due unto him, besides allowans for his chardges as aforesaid, and the rest shalbe disbursed and deliverid by Mr. Maior unto the rest of the cittizens to whom the same is due, as shall appier by the booke of the Sheriffes of the severall years in which the same groweth due. It is ment that suche other thinges as is neadfull to be performid on Mr. Weston [h]is parte herin shalbe laid downe by Mr. Shelton, Mr. Palles, Mr. Sheriffe Cusake and Nicholas Forde, and by them or eny three of them to be certified by Thursday next, to thend what they laie downe under their handes shalbe inrolled upon the post assemble.	
Debts. Diet of soldiers.		
Agent. England.		
Appoint- Rent.		
Warrant.		
Allowance.		
Recovery of money.		
Payment.		
Allowance.		
Charges.		
Book of Sheriffs.		
Shelton Palles. Cusake. Forde. Certifica- tion.		
Enrolment.		
Order.	[14.] Memorandum: That hereafter ensueth the order and articles laid downe by Mr. Johne Shelton, Mr. Alexander Palles, Mr. Sheriffe Cusake and Nicholas Foord, comicioners apointed by assembly, which is to be observid by Mr. Nicholas Weston, now agent apointid for this citty for suing to hir majestie for the monies due to the cittizens for diet of soyldors, as foloweth:	
Articles with Nicholas Weston, agent for city to the queen.		

Roll x.  
m. 33 b.

Inprimis, for the monies due to the cittizens in Mr. Eliotes shrevallty, which seemeth to be one hondred, fouer score and seaven poundes, a particcular book therof shalbe presently made, wherby it may apeer to whome the same is due, and how much to eche inhabytant, which book shalbe signed under the hand of the said Mr. Eliot and Mr. Weston, and presently delivered unto the Maior and Shiriffes, to the end it may be put into the thresory house of this citty, ther to remayne till further occation shalbe to use the same.

1599-1600.  
Articles for  
agent for  
city to the  
queen.

Book.

Eliot.

Weston.

Treasury  
house.

Item: For all the monyes due to the said cittizens in Mr. Brisse [h]is year of shrevallty, the lik book to be made and signed by Mr. Brisse and Mr. Pursell, and the same, with the warantes, ticketes, doccetes, and concordatum belonging therunto, to be presently delivered as befor, and to thend aforsaid, and Mr. Brisse to be presently satisfied of soe much as he upone his othe or credit will say he have disboursid in obtaininge the same.

Brisse.  
Pursell.  
Warrants.  
Concorda-  
tum.

And wher[as] Mr. Goghe, upone his going into England as agyente for this citty, receaved of Masters Shelton and Palles, then Sherives, by order of assembye, a concordatum of five houndreth od pounds, who having obtayned the grettest part therof, which was payd the cittizens, ther remayned theron due to the said cittizens the some of one hondrid ninteene pounds or therabouts; the dokets and tycketes agreable to the said some was, as he alegeth, delyverid after his retorne unto Mr. Weston, who sethens have, as hit is certainlye informed, receavid the same; therfor the said Mr. Weston to paye and content suche as have any parte therof due unto them, according as the same shall apeare by a booke therof made and subscribid by the said Masters Shelton and Palles; and that to be done presently.

Goghe.  
Agent.  
England.

Concorda-  
tum.

Dockets.  
Tickets.

Book.

Shelton  
Palles.

Alsoe, wher[as] ther remaynid due to the said cittizens the some of thirtie three pounds or thereabouts for captain Briggis Lister and other companyes in the yeare of the said Masters Shelton and Palles [h]is shrevalltye

Soldiers,



1599-1600.  
Articles for  
agent for  
city to the  
queen.

Book,

Appoint-  
ment.

Limitation.

Wind,  
Weather.

Commis-  
sioners.

the concordatum warrant booke and tycketes belonging therunto to be delyverid as is laid downe for Mr. Brisse; saving that if Mr. Weston, whoe have alredy satizfied the most parte therof unto the cittizens, do take present order to paye and satisfie the rest to whome hit is due according the booke subscribed under the hands of the said Masters Shelton and Palles, that then that concordatum and ticketes belonging therunto shalbe delyverid the said Mr. Weston without any condicion. And wher[as] ther remayneth in Mr. Westons hands a concordatum of tenn pounds eightenne shillings, sterling, due to the cittizens in the year of his Maioralty, that to be takin according the lainge downe for Mr. Brisse, which some, with the monyes due in Mr. Eliots, Mr. Shelton and Mr. Brisse [h]is yeares, shalbe caste together and will amount, as wee take hit, to the some of a thowsand, three houndrid pounds, sterling, a docket to be therof made and signid by Mr. Mayor, Masters Sherives and Mr. Weston, to the end that whatte charge soever shall growe in obtayning the same in part or in all maye be proporcionablye caste upon the [w]houle. The forsaid points all performed, an agient to be apointid, and not befor, in whose aethorytie as agyente for this citty hit shall apeare for what he is apointid, and his lemetacion, to conteneue as agiente for the purpos aforsaid, shalbe untill the last of June next insuing the date herof, and no longer; within which tyme if he shall receave the [w]hole som due to the cittizins, or soe muche therof as he shall receave, he shalbe awnswerable for the same in maner following, videlicet, what parte or porcion, ether all or som, which he or anye for hime shall receave as agient for this citty, he shall within one monthe nexte after the receute therof, winde and wether serving, or as sone after as winde and wether shall serve, paye and deliver the same unto the Maior, Shereves and such other comycioners as shalbe for that purpos apointid, wherby every person or cittizen which have enye parte or porcion therof due unto them

Roll x.  
m. 33 b.



Roll x.  
m. 33 b.

maye be paid frome the hands of the said Mr. Maior, Sheryves and comycioners, according as the same shall apcare to be due by the books put in as aforsaid, or otherwysc every one to be paid proporecionably according the some receavid and no other.

1599-1600.  
Articles for  
agent for  
city to the  
queen.  
Books.

And, for the spedye obtayning of the premysses, the said agent (if he shall be dryven therunto) geving some consideracion for his dispatche, soe as hit not excede the some of one hondrid pounds, in obtayning the [w]houle some aforsaid, or after that ratte for somuche as he shall receave, or after the ratte of tenn pounds in the hondrid, shalbe aloud the same, and shall alsoe, having obtayned the [w]howle some, or for so muche as he shall obtaine, have suche further consideracion towards his owne charges as the said Mr. Maior, Sherives and comycioners shall in ther discreysions lay downe, having ever a respekte [to] the some receavid. All which charges, or as hit shall amount unto in obtayning the [w]howle or some shalbe proporecionablye borne by everye person or citizen, and takin outt of the some due unto them when they are to be payde. And Master Mayor, Shereves and comycioners, having receavid the some or somes obtayned as aforsaid, shall proclayne the same, and sytte towe days in a wike for payment therof untill eche persone be satisfied as becometh. And if hit shall so happin that the agent soe apoyntid cannot obtaine the [w]howle monye due to the said cittizens, or so muche therof as shall geve incoragment to the said Mr. Maiore, Sherevs and comycioners to geve allowans towards his chardges, by the laste of June, as aforsaid, that then the said agent to have no manner of alowans anye waye which he maye spend or doe geve in followinge the saide suite. Allsoe, the said agente, not obtayning his suite as aforsaid, shall within one monthe next after the said laste of June, wynd and wether serving, or so sone after as wind and wether shall serve out of England, deliver unto the said Mr. Maiore, Sherives and comycioners all the concor-

Considera-  
tion.  
Dispatch.

Allowance.

Apportion-  
ment of  
charges.

Receipt.

Proclama-  
tion.

Payment.

Stipula-  
tions.

Allowance.

Date.

Delivery of  
Documents.

m. 34.

1599-1600,<sup>1</sup>  
Articles for  
agent for  
city to the  
queen.  
Treasury  
house.

Commis-  
sioners.

Roll.

Bond.

City seal.

Prohibi-  
tion.

Citizens.

Debts.

Recogni-  
zance.

datoms, tycketes, and warantes which shall apeare under Roll x.  
his hand to have [been] by him receaved, to thend they m. 31.  
may be laide into the thresorye howse aforsaid, and there  
to remayne untill the cittizens shall apoint other cowrees  
by agientes, or otherwis, for obtayning the same, the  
said Mr. Mayore and Sherives and comycioners acknow-  
ledging under the[i]re handes unto Mr. Weston, alderman,  
what shall justlie apeare to be due unto hime therof. The  
comycioners apointid are Master Ball, Master Conran,  
Master Handcoke, Master Goughe. And he that shalbe  
apointid agient as aforsaid shall (before the Mayor,  
Sherivs, and aldermen doe signe unto the roull of his  
admycion) enter and be bownd in a bond of towe  
thowsand pownds, by recognesens unto suche persons as  
shall be joyned comycioners withe Mr. Maiore and  
Shireives for the use of the cittizens, to perfurme all the  
pointes and artikells which is layd downe to be performed  
of his parte, as aforsaid; and then, and not before, the  
cittie seale to be put to his warrant of attorney. And  
that, withall, what nessesarye letters frome the statte, or  
otherwys, for his bettir countenance shall be thoughte  
nessesarye, the same to be obtayned here before his going.  
(The agient soe apointed shall not, after he be nomynatid  
and knowin, compound by anye maner of composycion  
with anye the cittizens to whom anye parte of somes due  
for soyldiors are due unto, and to be tyed unto as afore-  
said; wherin, notwithstanding, we leave the said agient  
at libberty for this laste article before.) And alsoe it is  
agreed that Mr. Ball, Mr. Conrane, Mr. Handcoke, and  
Mr. Goughe, shalbe commicioners joyned as well for  
taking the said recognisans of the agent, as alsoe for  
seeing the rest of [the] articles before mencioned, tuching  
the agent performid. The three lines<sup>1</sup> last before rased  
was don before the perfection herof by the assemblie.

<sup>1</sup> The lines referred to are above  
printed in parenthesis. The conclu-

sion of the entry is in the writing of the  
Mayor, Gerald Young.

Roll x.  
m. 34.

Item: It is farther ordered and appointed that Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, shalbe agent for this citty for the causes aforesaid.—Gerald Young, Maior, Dublin, John Cusake, Shiriff, John Arthur, Shirife, Nicholas Weston, P. Conran, Nicholas Ball, James Bellewe, Mathew Handcocke, John Morphy, John Shelton, Robarte Panting.

1599-1600.  
Articles for  
agent for  
citty to the  
quecn.

m. 35.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Robert Lennan, Richard Forster, merchants, Rowland Gilsonan, John Kelly, shearmen, as apprentices to William Magwier, Matthew Harbart, shearman, George Springam, tanner, Edmond Doyle, James Sinnott, shoemakers, Nicholas Nevell, "girdler," Thomas Legaght, William Longe, tailors, William Nicholson, joiner, Richard Carlon, buttonmaker, James Conor, cook, as apprentice to Owen Brisket. As sons of freemen: Richard Brisse, Thomas Cowan, baker, John Boghill, mason, Thomas Kelly, glover. On payment of fine: Nicholas Lynham, gentleman.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.m. 34 b. 1600. Third Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1600.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] For dyvers respectes and good considerationes movid in this assembly, it is agreed and orderid, by the authoritie of the same assemblie, that Mr. Johne Shelton, alderman, shall have in trust from this citty an oversight of all the catle pastured by forren or unfree men soiorning or dwelling in or aboute this cittie; and that, allso, for the good avayle of this cittie, the said Mr. Shelton shall compound and agree with eny such person for theirre catle from this assemblie till Allhallontyde next, for which he shall yeald an accompt before Mr. Mayor and the audytors of this citty the next yeare then following, which aucthorytie he shall have under Mr. Mayors seale of offyce, reserving to the Sheriffes theirre claime to the premisses.

John  
Shelton.  
Cattle.  
Pasture.

Account.

Seal of  
Mayor.<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 23 March, 1599-1600.

1600. [2.] That Walter Dermot, saddler, shall have a lese, Roll x, m. 34 b.  
 Tower. for tearme of threskore and one yeares, uppon a towre  
 Hoggen over the gate leding to Hoggen Grene, caulled the Blynd-  
 Green, Blind-gate. gate, at the yearly rent of vi.s. viii.d., per annum, and he  
 to make, betwixt this and Mydsomer next, stronge and  
 Opening. fensyble levies or shuttinges for the said gate, and shall  
 Closing. open and close the same at all howres convenyent, and  
 shall performe such other covenantes and condycions as  
 shalbe incertid in his lease.
- Corn. [3.] Forasmoch as there is store of corne resting dewe  
 unto this citty in severall mens hands, and to thend yt  
 Collection. maie be collectid and brought in for the cittyes use, Mr  
 Burran, Mr. Terrell, and Mr. Shelton shall caull in the  
 same betwixt this and Michallmas next, and that such  
 Payment. as hath the corne and are bound to paye yt within six  
 monthes after warning, the said persons or eny one of  
 them shall gyve warninge at Mychallmas next for bring-  
 inge in the same corne before Easter following.
- Warrants. [4.] That Mr. Mayor shall gyve warrants to the  
 River. thresorer for dysbursing the charges of cleninge the ryver  
 Crane. towards the Cranne, wherin som stones and gravell  
 nowe lyeth, and the same shalbe disbursed by the over-  
 sight of Mr. Johne Terrell, alderman.
- Mayor. [5.] Elected for ensuing year :—Mayor : Nicholas  
 Sheriffs. Barran ; Sheriffs : Robert Ball, Thomas Buyshope.
- Admissions to franchise. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 35 b.  
 ship : Christopher Mollan, Michael Waylshe, Denis  
 Doyne, merchants ; Thomas Ivers, merchant, as apprentice  
 to Nicholas Weston, alderman ; Richard Harrese, butcher,  
 William Lingham, John Quyn, tailors, Hugh Forde, shoe-  
 maker, Patrick Maken, yeoman, Richard Dowling, tanner,  
 Musician. Dorby Hicky, smith, John Pyreghan, “musycion,” as ap-  
 prentice to Henry Nugent, and as husband of Amy  
 Aspole, freewoman. As sons of freemen : James Browne,  
 Peter Shaghnes, merchants, Robert Langan, smith, Patrick  
 Bee, son of Michael Bee, alderman, deceased. In right  
 of wife : William Waylshe, tailor. On payment of fines :

Roll x.  
m. 35 b.

Richard Wiggins and William Chacret, tailors, on condition of not exercising any other art or faculty within the city. 1600.

m. 37.

1600. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Memorandum: That the fowrth Fridaie next after the feast of the nativitie of saint Johne Babbist, in the xlii. year of the raigne of our soveraigne lady, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Gerald Yonge, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, <sup>Gerald Yonge, Mayor.</sup> Johne Cusake and John Arthore, Sheriffes of the same cittie, thies lawes, orders and constitucions were made in the Tholsell of Dublin, in a full assemblie then holden: Tholsel.

[1.] It is agreed, for certaine consideracions movid in this assemblie, and by the authoritie of the same, that Nicholas Yonge, sonne to Mr. Gerrald Yonge, nowe Maior, shall have a lease upon the tower over the Poole <sup>Tower. Poole-gate.</sup> gate, for terme of threscore and one years, beginning at Michalmas next, at the yearly rent of six shillinges and eight pence, Irishe, reserving a passadge, with free egresse and regresse to and from the said tower, as well for the wache as for the purcoyles, and for all other <sup>Watch.</sup> causes upon all occasions, and to repaier and keape uppe the same, from time to time, with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

[2.] It is likewise agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, and upon certaine respectes movid in the said assemblie, that Nicholas Yonge, sonne to Mr. Gerrald Yonge, nowe Maior, shall have the fine of his said father [h]is ball <sup>Fine. Ball.</sup> nowe due to this cittie.

[3.] Wher[as] informacion was made to this assemblie, by Mr. Sheriffe Arthore, that, upon the issuing forth of two hundred foote out of this cittie to the marches, in her <sup>Soldiers.</sup> majesties service, at the request of the right honorable the lord deputie, the said companies, being taken with a Scarborowe warning, wer all unfurnishid for powder and shott; wherfore, and for the spedier furthering of her majesties said service, the said Mr. Sheriffe did send forth



1600. of the cittie store one barraile of powder, and for the Roll x.  
m. 37.  
Powder same gave his bill to Wolfran Barnewall, clerke of the
- City store. cittie store, wherof he requirid allowans and the cancel-  
ling of his said bill : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by  
the auctoritie aforesaid, that this barraile of powder  
shalbe allowed to the said Wolfran Barnewall of this  
cittie store under his chardge, and that the thressurer  
shall take care to see what is remayning therof, and it  
to be brought to this citty store presentlie ; Wolfran  
Barnewall is to deliver Mr. Sheriffe his said bill, and this  
shalbe his warrant.
- Weston. [4.] Wher[as] alsoe Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman,  
Arthore. and Mr. Johne Arthore, Sheriffe, complainid that they  
did, by the appointment of Mr. Maior and others of the  
Soldiers of city. aldermen, send with the soyldors of this citty that went  
to Mallahiddirt,<sup>1</sup> by the intreaty of the lordes of her  
majesties privie counsell, a certaine proporcion of victuals  
amounting to the some of six poundes, fowerten shillinges  
and tenn pence, sterling, which yett restith unpaid : it is  
therfore ordered, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the  
said some of six poundes, fowerten shillinges and tenn  
pence, sterling, shalbe allowed to the nowe Sheriffes upon  
their next accompt, by warrant of this assemblie.
- Basin. [5.] Forasmuche as the basson and ewer, nowe belong-  
Ewer. ing to this citty, is out of all order and reparacion : it is  
therfore ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid,  
Exchange. that the same basson and ewer shalbe exchaundged for a  
bettir, and six pence, sterling, in the owncce to be paid for  
the exchaundge, and the same to be aunswerid by the  
thressurer upon Mr. Maior [h]is warrant.
- Shelton. [6.] Wher[as] William Shelton, merchant, made humble  
suyt for a lease of threscore and one years upon booth  
seides of the gate in Hangman lane, alledging the same  
Gate. Hangman  
lane. was formerlie graunted to his father, Henry Shelton, for  
that [term of] years, at the rent of eight pence, Irishe,

---

<sup>1</sup> Mullahiddart, co. Dublin.

Roll x.  
m. 37.

per annum: it is agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, 1600.  
that if it maie appier his said father had eny suche graunt  
formerlie, that the said William shall have the same con-  
firmid for soe meny years as was graunted to his father,  
he paicing the said yearly rent of eight pence, Irishe, per Rent.  
annum, and keaping uppe the gate, and to make good,  
stronge leavis or shuttinges for the same, and to keape  
it in reparacion from time to time, and to paie the Repairs.  
arreradges due sithins the graunt, with other covenantes  
and condicions to be incertid in his lease.

[7.] Wher[as] petition was exhibited by the corpora-  
tions of this cittie for appointing an adgent for prosecut- Agent.  
ing the obtaining of the monyes due to them for diet of Debts.  
soyldors: it is agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that Soldiers.  
Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, shalbe sole adgent auc-  
thorishid under the cittie seale to receave all suche  
somes of mony as is due by warrant or concordatum  
unto the [w]hoole body of the cittie, from Michalmas in  
anno 1595 unto Michalmas in anno 1599; and the said  
Mr. Weston to take suche order for paiment of the said Payment to  
cittizens and commons, to whom ther rests eny mony due,  
and are not yett aunswerid, according as Mr. Walter  
Sedgrave, Mr. Handcoke, Mr. Shelton and Mr. Sheriffe Sedgrave,  
Handcoke  
Shelton,  
Cusake.  
Cusake shall laie downe under their hande writting; and  
that alsoe the said Mr. Weston shall agree unto eny other Weston.  
article likewise to be performed by him as the said Mr.  
Sedgrave, Mr. Handcoke, Mr. Shelton, and Mr. Sheriffe  
Cusake shall thinke meet to laie downe under their  
hande writting concerning the said monies; and that out  
of the furst monyes Mr. Weston shall receave he shall  
paie unto Mr. Cutt, in dischardge of this cittie, the  
remain of the mony due unto him for the municion Debt.  
which latlie was had for this cittie, which is to be  
allowed Mr. Weston in his accompt out of suche mony as Account.  
he is to paie unto the said inhabitantes of this cittie, after  
receipt of the same at her majesties handes, for which  
some soe to be paid by him to Mr. Cutt he shall bring Cutt.

1600. the said Mr. Cutt his acquittans for the same. And if the said mony be not receaved by which Mr. Cutt ought to be paid, it is agreed, and by aucthoritie of this assemblee ordered, that this cittie shall take some other cours by which Mr. Cutt may be sattisfied, and that Mr. Bellewe, Mr. Brisse and Mr. Purcell, upon whose creddives the same was sent by Mr. Cutt, shalbe acquitted, freed and dischargid by this citty; and in the mean time the Maior for the time being shall appoint cessors for making a generall cesse upon the citizens, for repaieing all suche monyes as shalbe paid unto Mr. Cutt for the foresaid municion, which he sent for the [protection] of this cittie; and that the said Mr. Weston shall have all suche warrantes and concordatum as concerneth the said some of mony due in the time before limited for the diet of soyldors nowe resting in the handes of the severall Sheriffes as before; and that the delivery of the said warrantes and concordatums, soe to be made to the said Mr. Weston, shalbe a sufficient warrant and dischargid unto those that soe shall deliver them, and to every of them, by vertue of this assemblee.
- [8.] Wher[as] petition was exhibitid in this assemblee by Mr. Nicholas Barran, alderman, shewing of his disability in supporting the office of Maioraltie this next year, wherin he praied consideracion to be had: it is therefore ordered, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, notwithstanding ther is noe dowbt made of his abilltie, yet, in regarde of the chardge incident to the place, that he shall have, of the casualties that shall growe in his time of Maioraltie, one hundreth poundes, Irishe, towards the supportacion of the chardge, and if it happin that the casualties will not amount to that some, then the overplus shalbe paid of this citty revenues. And, in respect wee are unwilling to chardge this cittie revenues without intent to suplie it another waie, it is resolved that in the next year a Sheriffe shalbe dismissed, as was latelie intendid, upon a fine, and the same fine to be deliverid to
- Roll x.  
m. 37.
- m. 37 b.
- Bellewe.  
Brisse.  
Purcell.
- General  
cess.
- Munition.
- Diet of  
soldiers.
- Warrants.
- Nicholas  
Barran.  
Office of  
Mayoralty.
- Casualties.
- Sheriff.  
Fine.

Roll x.  
m. 37 b.

the thressurer for the citty use. The meaning is that <sup>1600,</sup>  
the thressurer of this citty shall have the receipt of all <sup>Treasurer.</sup>  
the casualties, and be accomptant for the same, and shall  
deliver it over to Mr. Barran, not exceedding a hundreth  
poundes, Irishe, as aforesaid. Providid this shall not be  
holden for eny president by which eny other may  
herafter requier the licke.

m. 36.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice-  
ship: John Flodd, Nicholas Kenning, Henry Betagh, <sup>Admis-  
sions to  
franchise</sup>  
Richard Bellew, merchants, John Gossan, cooper, William  
Whit, shoemaker, Edward Croly, tailor, William Owgan,  
button-maker, William Ferrall, John Gormly, masons,  
Simon Doyne, tanner, Richard Aling, carpenter, John  
Burton, Hercules Pennoke. As children of freemen:  
Edward Whitt, Richard Cusake, merchants; Matilda  
Bee, daughter of Robert Bee, goldsmith; Edward Betagh,  
William Bee.

[Members of the Municipal Council.]

The roole<sup>1</sup> of numbers [of the municipal council] of <sup>Roll of  
members of  
municipal  
council,</sup>  
the citty of Dublin, Mr. Nicholas Barran<sup>2</sup> being Mayor,  
primo Octobris, anno 1600.

[Roll xi.  
m. 1\*.]

Aldermen: Nicholas Barran, Mayor.—Gerald Yonge.—  
James Bellew.—Sir William Sarsfield, knight.—Gylles  
Allen.—Nycholas Ball.—Rychard Fagan.—Walter Sed-  
grave.—Johne Forster.—Philip Conran.—James Janes.—  
Frauncis Taylor.—Mychell Chamberlen.—Nycholas  
Weston.—Patricke Browne.—Nycholas Borran.—Mathew  
Handcocke.—Johne Terrell.—Walter Galtrom.—Johne  
Morphy.—William Goughe.—Johne Elliott.—Johne Shel-  
ton.—Alexander Palles.—Robart Pantinge.—James  
Barry.

The number of the Forty-eight [of the Municipal  
Council of Dublin].—Robert Kennedy, Sheriffe.—\*Robert  
Ball<sup>3</sup>.—\*Johne Cusake, \*Johne Arthore, Sheryves.—\*Wil-

<sup>1</sup> From Assembly Roll xi. m. 1\*.

<sup>2</sup> Written, also, Borrau, Burran.

<sup>3</sup> Names to which asterisks are pre-  
fixed are cancelled on the roll.

1600.  
Members of  
municipal  
council.

liam Barnewall,—mortuus est.—Edward Thomas.—Wil- [Roll xi.  
m. 1<sup>a</sup>.]  
liam Browne.—Lawrence Whitt.—Thomas Browne.—  
Johne Mylles.—Thomas Fleminge.—Rycharde Aishe.—  
Raulfe Sanckey.—Johne Goodwinge.—\*Johne Brysse.—  
Johne Cusake.—\*Edmond Purssell.—Robert Ball.—  
\*Patrycke Mey.—Thomas Buyshope.— . . . Nycholas  
Queytrod.—\*Thomas Collman.—Patrycke Dyxon.—  
\*Robert Talbott.—Nycholas Forde.—Rychard Pryckett.  
—George Ussher.—Robert Bee.—Peter Veldon.—James  
Taylor.—Johne Worrall.—Thomas Ewstace.—John Mey.  
—\*Rychard Lennan.—Henry Duffe.—\*James Doyne.<sup>1</sup>—  
Thomas Pluncket.—Michell Hamlinge.—George Roche.—  
James Betaghe.—Johne Waffer.— . . . \*Robert  
Dowdy.—Christofer Fitzwilliam.—Rowland Cashell.—  
Robert Ball.—[Thomas] Buyshope.—Patricke Englishe.  
—Nicholas Stephins.—Richard Barrie.— . . . Raulph  
Myles.—George Devnishe.

The number of the Ninety-six [of the Municipal  
Council of Dublin.]—Richard Gerald.—\*James Terrelli.—  
\*Johne Lomny.—Wolfran Barnewall.—Nicholas Clinton.  
—Thomas Whit, thelder.—Richard Browne, merchant,  
thelder.—Lawrence Quatermas.—Richard Enose, car-  
pinder.—\*Johne Hosborne.—Patrycke Waylshe.—Walter  
Naghten.—William Whitt.—\*Moryshe Foxe,—mortuus  
est.—Edmond Dermott.—Thomas Carrolle.<sup>2</sup>—Thomas  
McQuire.—Nicholas Roo.—Edmond Lennan.—Mychell  
Sandell.—James Browne.—Robert Langan.—Rychard  
Enose.—Patrycke Bege.—Rychard Reynolds.—\*Deonise  
Moreho.—Edmond Ball.—Walter Field.—Patrycke  
Meaghe.—Johne Taylor.—James Quyne.—Gerald Terrell.  
—\*Johne Dellahide.—\*Cornellius Dermott.—Patrycke  
Maghery.—James Bee.—William Cransey.—Thomas Bill.  
—Patrycke Ardaghe.—\*Patrycke Lynan.—William  
Longe.—Thomas Chyvers.—Johne Cary.—Symon

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "William Shelton has  
his place."

<sup>2</sup> In margin is deleted entry: "Dis-  
franchised by assembly."



[Roll xi.  
m. 1\*.]

Browne.—Mathew Mey.—Fargus Dowdall.—Johne Wor-  
rall, tanner.—Petrycke Clincher.—Christofer Devnishe.—  
Richard Longe.—\*Johne Lony.—Awsten Hopkines.—  
Thomas Deyse.—Thomas Browne, miller.—William  
Leuett.—William Cassy.—David Cowrsy.—Michell  
Quycke.—Roberte Bradsho.—Robart Fitzsymons, mer-  
chant.—Rychard Bathe.—\*Thomas Whit, the younger.—  
\*Nicholas Purssell.—\*Rychard Fleming.—Petrycke  
Harres.—Edward Bee.—Piers Waylshe.—William Bege.  
—Henry Waylshe.—Johne Foerty.—Johne Browne, tay-  
lor.—Thomas Robenson.—\*William Preston, the younger.  
—\*Nycholas Stephens.—\*Petrycke Couly.—\*Adam Good-  
man.—\*Richard Barry.—\*George Devnishe.—Walter  
Waylshe.—Larance Ussher.—Rychard Browne, baker.—  
\*Petrycke Englyshe.—Christofer Blackny.—William  
Fyan.—Johne Dowdy.—William Doyle.—Rychard Gavan,  
tanner.—Robert Nugent.—Patrick Purcel.—\*Ralfe  
Mylles.—Richard Colborne.—William Dorning.—\*Jos.  
Bennett.— . . .<sup>1</sup>

1600.  
Members of  
Municipal  
Council.Roll x.  
m. 38.

1600. Second Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum: That the second Friday next after the  
feast of St. Michell the archandgill in the xlii. year of the  
raigne of our sovraigne lady, quene Elizabeth, Mr.  
Nicholas Barran beinge Maior of the cittie of Dublin,  
Mr. Robert Ball and Mr. Thomas Buyschopp, Sheriffes of  
the same cittie, theis lawes, orders, and constitucions  
were made and established in full assemblye then holden:

Nicholas  
Barran,  
Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

[1.] Mr. Fraunces Tailor, alderman, is electid thressurer  
of this cittie, for this yeare next followinge. Treasurer.

[2.] Mr. Maior, Mr. Thressurer, Mr. William Goughe,  
alderman, John Myles, Nicholas Forthe, Thomas Eustace,  
are electid auditors of the accomptes of this cittie for the  
same yeare. Auditors.

[3.] Mr. John Cusake, Mr. John Arthore, are appointed  
masters of the cittie workes for the yeare aforesaid. Masters of  
works.

<sup>1</sup> Other names at foot of the roll are obliterated.

1600.

Charge of  
Mayoralty.

[4.] Wher[as] mocion was made, in this assemblie, howe Roll x.  
m. 38.  
that in the last midsomer assemblie, for certaine good considerations then moved, it was agreed that Mr. Nicholas Barran, nowe Maior, should have, of the casualties growinge in his yeare, the some of one hundrethe poundes, Irishe, towards the supportacion of his chardges; and if the casualties did not amount to that some, that the overplus should be paied of the reveneues; and wher[as] sethens the said assembly certaine other mosyons were made by the said Mr. Barran, alcedginge that his disability to support the chardge might not be supplied by that some; for which respect, and in regard there was and is an expectacion of great proffyt to growe unto this cittie by his travayll in the office, the late Maior and his brethern havinge delyberatly considered therof, did think meet that the said some of *c.li.*, Irishe, formerly graunted by assembly should be augmented and made the some of *c.li.*, sterling, to be paied of the cashualtyes; and, if the casualties doe not amount to that some, then the overplus to be paied of the revenues, accordinge the former graunt, accordinge to which it is nowe ordered and agreed, by aucthorytye of this assembly, that the said some shalbe augmented to the some of *c.li.*, sterling, to be payed in sorte aforsaid; and for the payment therof this shalbe unto the thresorer of this cittie a sufficient warrant uppon his accompt, takinge the said Mr. Barran's acquitannee.

Butchers.  
Tallow-  
chandlers.  
Candles.

Tallow.

Citizens.

[5.] Uppon complaynt made by the commons of the abuse of the bowchers and talloe chauntlers, in excedinge the prices of talloe and candilles heretofore laid downe by order of assembly, and that the bouchers doe sell their talloe by great quantities to such as doe transport the same: it is therfore ordered, by auctoritie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor is to call before him the bowchers, and force them to enter in recognizans to sell their tallowe to the tallochauntlers only, savinge a certaine proporcion to the cittizens for their howssehold, and not to excede the

Roll x.  
in. 38.

price of ii.s. iiiii.d., sterling, the stone of tallowe. And theruppon the tallowchaunler to be lickewyse bound to sell at iii.d. the pound of candles, and not to excede that price; and that withall the tallowchaunler to be bound not to transport eyther tallowe, nor to render eny tallowe to eny parson that shall or will transporte the same.

1600.  
Prices.

Restric-  
tions.

[6.] Forasmuch as by reason the street wall neer the dicke leadinge from Ormonsgate to Newgate is so lowe, and the stones carried away, as that the inhabitauntes therabouts doe cast their fylth over the same, by which the dyche wilbe in tyme so over fylled as inconvenience may growe to this cittie: for remedy wherof, it is ordered, by aucthorytie of this assembly, that Mr. Mayor shall see the said street wall presently builded upp at the cittyes chardge, and the rampyre nere the cittie wall to be presently cast upp in fensyable maner, and such as shalbe found, uppon examynation by the alderman of that ward, did cast eny fylthe owir the said wall, shalbe compelled by Mr. Maior to carrye the same away, and besydes that shalbe ponyshed in Mr. Maior [h]is dyscession.

Ormond's  
gate.  
Newgate.

Rampart.

[7.] Wher[as] Mr. William Gough, alderman, complainid that by an order of assembly he should by his office of clerk of the Tholsell be free of all cesses, taxis or impositions growinge or to growe in this cittie, and that notwithstandinge he is allway chardgid in regarde he is cauled to the place of an alderman, contrary to the tenor of the said graunte: it is agreed, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that the said Mr. William Goughe, nowe clerk of the Tolcell and alderman in this cittie, and enye other in his office, bearinge the name and place of alderman, notwithstandinge the ordynance aforesaid, which [it] is resolved, ought not to extend, by due consideracion of the said lawe, to eny bearinge the name of alderman, and therefore he is and shall henceforward beare his chardge in his place as alderman in all cawses for the princes service at eny tyme hereafter.

William  
Gough.

Clerk of  
Tholsel.

Alderman.

1600. [8.] Wher[as] the commons complainid that the Crane Roll x.  
Crane. liethe waste, to the great hurt of the cittizens: it is m. 38.  
agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor,  
together with the thresorer that shalbe for this yeare  
apoynted, and Mr. Terrell, shall further the byldinge of  
Bricks. the Crane, and have present care to bringe in the brekes,  
and see them placed in some convenient place tyll the  
springe, at which tyme the same bylding shalbe put  
forward; the mony for the breekes and other necessaryes  
for that worke shalbe disbursed by the thresorer uppon  
Mr. Mayors warrant.

[9.] Wher[as] complaint was exhibited, by the com-  
mons, of the decay of the lofte of the upper howse of the  
Upper house of Tholsel. Tholsell, greatly indangeringe them in the tymes of their  
assembly: it is therfor ordered, by the authority aforsaid,  
that the Sheriffes shalbe carefull to leavy the fines  
that growethe in the upper howse towards the defraie-  
inge of the chardge therof; and if it shall faule out that  
so much will not growe therby, then wee agree that fyve  
Fines of admission of freeman. poundes, sterlinge, shalbe delivered of the fynes of admys-  
sion of freemen or otherwyse toward that worke, and  
wee appoint that Masters Sheriffes shalbe carefull to see  
the same done.

[10.] Uppon complaint of the commons, of such the  
Unfreemen. unfree resortinge to this cittie taking as lardge or more  
benefit by their dwellinges as the free doe, yett bearing  
Cesses. Charges. litle or noe parte of the cesses, chardges and impositions  
cominge uppon the freemen dallye: for remedy wherof,  
it is agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that the Maior  
and thresurer for the tyme beinge shall appoynt and  
nomynat in their good discreSSIONS fower mete persons of  
the free cittizens, uppon all occasions to chardge and cess  
Saburbs. the unfree inhabytinge in this cittie and suburbes, and  
that noe inhabitant in this cittie or suburbes shalbe freed  
Privy council. from chardge (except the privie counsell onely); and  
forasmoche as by a former lawe the Mayor and Sheriffes  
for the tyme are chargable with levyinge and takinge

Roll x.  
m. 38.

upp of the same, the said Mayor and Sherifffes shall 1600.  
ioyne with the cessors making the same chardge.

[11.] Wher[as] the commons complaynid that sondry  
freemen of this cittie doe, in this tyme of warrs, absent Freemen  
War.  
Absence.  
themselves from this cittie of purpose to free them of  
their parte of the cesse and other chardges growinge Cess.  
uppon the free dwellers in the same: for remedy  
wherof, and for that there is a former lawe and order to  
this effect, which wee confyrm by this assembly; and  
withall yt is agreed that Mr. Maior shall cawse in every  
quarter sessiones an inquisition or presentment to be Sessions,  
Inquisition.  
made of such freemen as are absent and doe not here  
their parte of cesses and imposycions, by which the  
former lawe maye the better be put in execusion.

m. 38 b.

[12.] Wher[as] petition was exhibitid to this assembly  
by William Conway, gentleman, requieringe consideration William  
Conway.  
to be had of his former petition, wherby he requierid to  
have a mittigacion of his rent reserved uppon the par- Parsonage  
of Rath-  
macknee.  
Advowson.  
Vicarage.  
sonadge of Rathmacknee,<sup>1</sup> and to have the advouson of  
the viccaradge, uppon which peticion it is nowe indorsed  
that he uppon his former peticion was graunted a mitti-  
gacion of the rent duringe the continuance of the olde  
lease, which [it] is agreed shall hold, and after the expi-  
ration or avoidans of the old lease (which [it] is requirid  
he shall earnistlie followe) he most paye the rent  
resarvid by his lease; and, for his better contentment, at  
the request of our honnorable good lord, the lord chaun-  
cellor, it is agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that if he  
can procure the resignacion or surrender of Mr. Stafford, Stafford.  
for the vicaradge, he shall have the advouson therof  
for himselfe, or such as he shall appoint that may be  
capable therof by the ordinarye, whose name he must  
make knowne to us, to thend his graunt may be Enrolment.  
inrolled.

[13.] Wher[as] complaint is made, by certaine the

<sup>1</sup> See p. 339.



1600.  
Enrolment.  
Appren-  
tices.

Patrick  
Sarsfeld,  
Mayor.

Newgate.

Prisoners.

Terrell.  
Palles.  
Carpenters.

Doors.  
Stairs.

commons, that the order for the inrollinge of prentizes according the tennor of the othes of suche as be made free of the liberties of this cittie is not observed: for reformation wherof, it is agreed, by the authoritye aforsaid, that wher[as] there is a former lawe to this effect made in tyme of Mr. Patrick Sarsfelds Mayoralty, which we confirme in this assembly, and such as will not befor the next quarter assembly enroll the prentizes they have at this present, and shall have by that tyme, shall have the penalty of the former lawe put in execusion against them, which is to be contynued from tyme to tyme heareafter.

Roll x.  
m. 38 b.

[14.] Wher[as] the commons complainid that the Newgat is growen to great decay, to the no small danger of the escapes by prisoners, as also for drivinge the cittie to farther and great chardges: for remedy wherof, it is agreed, by the authority aforsaid, that Mr. Terrell and Mr. Palles, calinge unto them the master of carpynders and others of that company, and presently to vewe the defectes of Newgate, and before the next post assembly to certefy what the defectes are, and what will defray the chardge, to thend some spedy course be taken by Mr. Mayor for the present repayingr therof, by vertue wherof the said Mr. Tirell and Mr. Palles tooke vewe of the defectes of Newgate, and have made a retorne therof under their handes, wherby it appiereth that the chardge therof in their oppinions will amount to fiftie towe poundes and tenn shillinges, sterling, over and besides severall defectes aboute sondry doores, staiers, and such other places there which are neadfull to be repaiered: it is therfor agreed, by the authoritic aforsaid, that the masters of the workes shall presently goe in hand to repayer the defectes within written, and, for defrainge the chardge therof, a warrant to be gevin by Mr. Mayor unto the thresurer, for such monyes as are convenyent for that purpose, and if, before the nexte assemblye, the revenus come not in to accomplish the sam hat then a bill shalbe prefferid by the

Roll x.  
m. 38 b.

masters of the workes unto the said assembly, requyringe 1600.  
order to be taken to gett monye for repayringe therof <sup>Money.</sup>  
eyther by way of an impositcion, to be made upon the  
cittizens, or other wyse, as to them shalbe then thought  
fitt.

[15.] Item: It is agreed, by the aucthoritye aforsaid,  
that Edward Dioce, late trompett of this cittie, shall <sup>Trumpeter</sup>  
have the office and place that Bartholomy Waylshe, late  
disseassid, held, duringe his good behavior therin, and  
that he doe performe his dutys as well in caringe his  
holbart, at needfull and usuall times and dayes, for the  
garding of the Maior and Sheriffes, as other services  
belonging to his place; and, withall, he doe, by the next  
quarter assembly, find security as well for his continuance  
in his service, and not to departe this cittie, or his place,  
without the licens of Mr. Maior and aldermen.

[16.] It is farther agreed that John Brooke, trompett, <sup>Brooke,  
trumpeter.  
Stipend.</sup>  
shall have the place of trompett of this cittie duringe his  
good behavior therin, with like stipend and perquisites  
as Edward Dioce late trompeter had, he performinge  
his dutie as becomethe, as well in carring his holbarde at  
daies and times usuall and neadfull for gardinge Mr. Mayor,  
and doynge his dutye as becomethe, and, withall, that by  
the next quarter assemblie he find security not to departe  
this cittie or his place without the licens of Mr. Maior  
and aldermen.

m. 39.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentices- <sup>Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.</sup>  
ships: Henry Browne, Elias Pasfeld, Patrick Conly,  
junior, Patrick Mappas, John Weston, Richard Gentle-  
man, merchants, John Quine, butcher, Cowly Dermot,  
slater, Thomas Crolly, shoemaker, John Enose, Edward  
Whyt, Thomas Gavan, tailors, Richard Locke, baker,  
Christopher Conran, saddler. As children of freemen:  
Alsona Whitt, Rosa Barnewall, maidens, Christopher  
Whitt, merchant, Thomas Maughery, George Mergine,  
bakers. On payment of fine: Laughlin Thomasen,  
cook.

1600-1. 1600-1601.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1600. Roll x.  
m. 40.

Memorandum : That the fowrth Friday next after the feast of the Nativitie of our Lord God, 1600, and in the xliii. yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lady, queene Elizabeth, Master Nicholas Barran, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Robart Ball and Mr. Thomas Buyshope, Sheriffes of the same cittie, thies lawes, orders and constitucions followinge were made and establishid in full assemblee then holden, videlicet :

Frañcis  
Taylor,  
treasurer.

[1.] Wher[as] petition is exhibitid to this assemblee by Mr. Fraunces Taylor, nowe thressurer of this cittie, praieinge to have consideracion to be hadd as well of his great paines and trayvaile taken in the said office, cheafflic for that he was callid therunto againste his mynde, as alsoe of that his trayvaile to be used in gettinge in this cittye rentes and debtes, which will require great care and dilligens : in respect wherof, and uppon expectacion of his extraordinary care in bringinge in the olde debtes, and lickwise for that his bringinge in to that office of thressurer is for some respectes tendinge to the proffitt of this cittie, it is agreed, by the auctoritye of this assemblee, that he shall have, over and besides the fee incident to that place, three poundes sterlinge, to be allowed unto him out of suche receiptes as he shall have for this cittie.

City rents.

Debts.

Fee.

Allowance.

City rental.

Books.

[2.] It is alsoe ordered, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that a newe rentayle of this cittie revenues be made uppe in a booke of parchment with another booke of the revenues, the one to rest in the thressurie, and the other to rest with the thressurer ; and this to be done uppon this cittie chardge ; and alsoe a booke of all the arreradges due to this cittie presently to be made, and the same delivrid to the thressurer, wherby he may collect the same and be therwith chardgid ; which Mr. Maior must be carefull to see done.

Auditors,  
Accounts.

[3.] It is farther agreed, by thauctoritie aforsaid, that Mr. Maior and others, the auditors of this cittie accomptes,

Roll x.  
m. 40.

nowe beinge, shall paruse the booke of arreradges of 1600-1.  
rentes due to this cittie, and what they shall fynd des- Rents.  
perat to cancell, and not hereafter to be chardgid, and  
what they shall fynd sperat to continue in chardge. It  
is ment that what they shall fynd desperat shalbe putt  
under their handes in writtinge, and brought to be con-  
siderid of in the next assemblye.

[4.] It is farther ordered, by the auctoritie aforsaid,  
that a note shalbe made of the principall pointes contaynid  
in all the counterpaunes of leases belonginge to this cittie, Leases.  
and the same delivrid to the thressurer of the said cittie,  
wherby he may be fullie instructid what rent to aske, Rents.  
and learn what advantadges may be taken by them for  
this cittye.

[5.] It is also agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that  
the thressurer of this cittie for the time, Mr. John Tirrell, Treasurer.  
Mr. William Goughe, Mr. John Mylles and Nicholas Forde,  
or eny towe of them, so as Mr. Thressurer be one, to have  
a warrant under the cittie seale to sue and prosecute Warrant.  
suytes, and to destraine, and performe all thinges for the City seal.  
proffitt of this cittie, the chardges of suytes to be borne  
by this cittie.

[6.] Wher[as] petition is exhibitid by William Sweet, William Sweet.  
requiringe to have an order taken for the moyetic of  
eleven shillinges landgable fownd out by him uppon the  
Hogges, as a thinge of longe time concealid, which Hogges.  
formerly was promised him by assembly; as also to have Conceal-  
license to buylde a chiminy uppon the olde stone walle in ment.  
the northeast side of his howse, payinge therfore year- Chimney.  
lie a rente: it is agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that  
Mr. Sheriffe Ball and the petitioner shall prosecute the  
recovery of the landgable mencionid in the bill, as befor Landgable.  
is reherst, and, uppon the recovery of the same, the said  
William Sweet shall have the one halfe therof, and  
boothe the Sheriffes the other halfe; and the landgable for  
ever after to be entrid in the roll and paid to the Sheriffes Roll.  
from time to time; and liekewyse it is agreed by the

1600-1. Chimney. auctoritie aforsaid, that the said William Sweet shall have libertye to buyld a chiminy uppon the said wall, he yealdinge yearely to this cittie fower pence, Irishe, uppon which he shall have an interest of threescore and one years. Roll x.  
m. 40.

Ladders.  
Buckets.  
Francis  
Taylor. [7.] Wher[as] the commons complainid that the monyes collectid for lathers and buckettes is not convertid to that use, which Mr. Fraunces Taylor was formerlie appointed to doe, and therfor the said former order is nowe, by the auctoritie aforsaid, confirmid, and the said Mr. Taylor authorishid hereby to convert the money into buckettes and lathers presentlie, accordinge as was first intended, and Mr. Maior to assigne him an officer to bringe in the constables.

Landgable  
roll. [8.] Wher[as] informacion was made to this assemblee that the landgable roole hathe bene soe abused as the same is rather decreasid then augmentid, some places freed and others beringe duple chardge: for remedie wherof, it is ordered in this assemblee that Mr. John Shelton, Mr. William Goughe, and boeth the Sheriffes, shall perambulate this cittie, and make uppe a roole of the landgable, as they shall finde it, which, when it shalbe found by Mr. Maior and his brethrin to be perfect, the same shalbe enrolled, and remaine of recorde in this cittie.

Corn. [9.] It is by the auctoritie aforsaid ordered that the corne due to this cittie shalbe presentlie cauled in, and to that ende we require Mr. Maior and Masters Sheriffes to be carefull in callinge in the same, whome wee auctorishe hereby to receave it, and to place the same in garnell till it shalbe, uppon farther advise in the next assemblee, disposed of for the good of this cittie.

Garnier. [10.] It is farther agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid, uppon good consideraciones movid in this assemblee, that William Buishopp, sonn to Mr. Sheriffe Buishopp, shall have the fine of his said fathers balle due to this cittie.

Fine.  
Ball. [11.] It is lickewise agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid,



Roll x.  
m. 49.

for good respectes hadd of John Clinton, swordbeerrer, 1600-1.  
that the said John shalbe remitted of his fine of ball John Clinton, sword-bearer, Fine.  
due to this cittie.

[12.] Elected aldermen: John Brisse, John Arthore. Aldermen.

[13.] It is farther agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid,  
that Edward Bee, appottigarie, shall have a lease for Sutter lane.  
threscore and one years upon a parte of Sutter lane, next  
on the south side of Saint Nicholas Churche, at the rent St. Nicholas' church. Passage.  
of tenn shillinges per annum, reserving free passage to  
such as have occasion that way, and to extend noe far-  
ther then soe farr as Mr. Maior, Mr. Thressurer, and towe  
aldermen, suche as Mr. Maior will caule, shall limitt and  
appoint; with other condicions and covenantes to be in-  
certid in his lease.

m 39, 39 b.

Admissions to the franchise:—Admitted by special Admissions to franchise.  
grace: Patrick [Plunket], Baron of Dounsany, John  
Finglas, of Wespelston,<sup>1</sup> co. Dublin, gentleman, Nicholas  
Fitzwilliam, of Holpatrick,<sup>2</sup> co. Dublin, gentlemā, Richard  
Cewe, cook, at request of the Mayor, and under obligation  
during life to serve the Mayor for the time being for  
the annual salary of five pounds, sterling, and a cloak  
every year, with perquisites of the kitchen; his con-  
tinuance in employment to be at the will of the Mayor.  
Admitted on having served apprenticeships: John Horish,  
George Gwier, Henry Locke, merchants, Nicholas Browne,  
Patrick Browne, Nicholas Lane, Maurice Beghane, bakers,  
William Liey, glover, John Hickie, miller, Robert Wailshe,  
shoemaker. As children of freemen: Maria Casie, maiden;  
Matthew Browne, Richard Queitrod, merchants, Andrew  
Tirrell, gentleman, Henry Thomas, son of Edward Thomas,  
apothecary, Edward Gorman, blacksmith, Robert Gorman,  
coppersmith, sons of Patrick Gorman, coppersmith,  
Edward Ball, merchant, son of Walter Ball, alderman,  
deceased. On payment of fines: Thomas Garlon, gentle-  
man; Patrick Savage, cook.

<sup>1</sup> Westpalstown.

<sup>2</sup> Holmpatrick.

1601.

1601. Second Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>Roli x.  
m. fl.Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Memorandum : That the second Fridaie next after the feast of Easter in the fortie and three yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Nicholas Barran, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Robert Ball, and Mr. Thomas Buyshope, Sheriffes of the same, theis lawes, orders, and constitutions followeing weare made and established in full assemblee then holden :

Crane.

Crane-house.

Mayor's warrant.

Sheriffs.

Cranage.

Customs.

Matthew Handcocke,  
Mayor-elect.

Grant.

[1.] Wher[as] petition is exhibitid by the commons, requiringe that the Crane lieing wast of longe tyme, to the greate hurt of this cittie, might be reedefied : it is therefore agreed, by the authoritie of this assemblee, that according to the former order of assemblee, Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, and Mr. John Tirrell shall take present order for the buylding of the Crane and Cranehouse in the best and chipest manner that they can have the same done for the some of a hundred and fiftie poundes, sterlinge, which some they shall not excede, and for which som of a hundred and fiftie poundes, sterlinge, Mr. Maiors warrant shalbe sufficient from tyme to tyme to Mr. Thresurer for disbursment of the said monye. Providid alwaies, and it is agreed in this assemblee, that the Shirriffes for the tyme being, for ever herafter, shall have no parte of the said buylding but the loer rowmes wherin the Crane shall stand, and that the Shirriffes shall have the cranadge and customs as accustomed, and the upper rowmes shalbe sett by the cittie, for the cittie use, in consideracion that the cittie doe bestowe uppon the buylding of the same the some of one hundred and fifty poundes, sterlinge, as aforesaid.

[2.] Wher[as] Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, alderman, nowe electid Maior, have bene an humble petitioner that regard might be had of him towards the supportacion of the said office : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that he shall have the some of

---

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 12 April, 1601.

Roll x.  
m. 41.

one hundred poundes, sterlinge, to be paied him in suche 1601.  
casualties as is due or shall growe due the next year unto Casualties,  
the cittie in as lardge and ample maner as Mr. Maior  
nowe beinge had grauntid unto him towards the sup-  
portacion of the office of Maioraltie. Providid that, if Office of  
the casualties doe not amount unto the some of a Mayoralty  
hundreth poundes, sterlinge, the rest is to be paied out  
of the revenues, according to Mr. Maior that nowe is  
his graunt, and that the same shalbe allowed to the  
thressurer of this cittie uppon his accounte.

[3.] Wher[as] John Shaghnes, one of the waterbaliffes,  
required to have the wast grounde about the watrecours  
comming to the condites of this cittie from the scaffe of Conduits,  
Dolphins barne to the sisterne dureing his naturall life, Dolphin's  
and his executors have the same three yeares next after Barn.  
his death, and that the rather in regard he bestowed som  
chardge thereon: it is therfore agreed, by the auctoritie  
aforesaid, that the said John shall have the said wast  
grounde dureing his naturall liffe, and his executors for  
three yeares next after his death, in suche sort as Henrie  
Browne, tanner, late disceassid, helt the same, with condi-  
cion that the said John Shaghnes and his executors shall  
keape the said watrecours well repaired from tyme to  
tyme.

[4.] Wher[as] informacion is made by Michaell Cham-  
berlin, alderman, that Mr. Henrie Burnell, gentleman, Henry  
pretendith title to a house in Oxmanton, of this cittie Oxmanton.  
possessions, wherin Danes Keavan, merchant, late dis-  
ceassid, dwelt, and that the said Mr. Bornell purposeth to  
bringe the same in question of lawe, for defens wherof  
a cours is requirid to be laid downe: it is therfore  
orderid, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the said suyte  
be defendid at the cittie chardge by Mr. Taylor,  
thresurer.

[5.] It is agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that  
Henrie Littell, taylor, shalbe licencid to make one doore  
upon the pale of the castle dicke, onelie during the citties Castle  
ditch.

1601. pleasure, paicing therfore two shillinges yearlie rent, and keapinge the pale in reparacion, and to make upp from the west end of the pale to the stone wall with the cittie stones that lieth in the dicke. Roll 1.  
m. 41.

Stones. [6.] It is farther agreed, by the auethoritie aforesaid, that Edwarde Ball, merchant, shall have the slips of both Merchant- Slips. Wood-quay. Merchant and Wood Key for tearme of threscore and one yeares, with like profit as Mr. Thomas FitzSymons, alderman, late diseased, had out of them, the said Edwarde entring in recognisans with one other suertye presentlie for to see the same repairid, and he to bring in to Mr. Maior the former lease made to Mr. FitzSymons, that it may be cancellid. Quayage. Providid he shall take noe keiadge of freemen for their gabbardes, cockbotes, and drovers, but all freemen to be free of keiadge for their owne bootes. Freemen. Boats. The keiadge and dutie therof is foure pence for everie boate and gabard.

[7.] It is farther orderid and agreed, by the auethoritie aforesaid, that wher[as] the dismissall of a Shirriffe was grauntid unto the cittie, in consideraacion of a hundred poundes grauntid<sup>1</sup> unto Mr. Nicholas Barran, nowe Maior, in an assemblie holden the fourth Fridaie nexte after the nativitie of Saint John Baptist in anno 1600: therfore, Nicholas Barran, Mayor. in this present assemblie it is agreed that Thomas Plunckett, merchant, shalbe dismissid for ever for being Thomas Plunckett. Shirriffe: in consideraacion wherof he shall paie a hundrid marekes, sterling, unto Mr. Fraunces Taylor, thresurer, for the cittie use. Providid alwaies yf the said Thomas Plunckett chaunce to die before the feast of Saint Michael tharchandgell next, that then the exeutors of the said Thomas shall have the said hundrid marekes, sterling, repaied unto them by the cittie, notwithstandinge the recognisans taken upon the said Thomas to Mr. Taylor, thressurer of this cittie, of the date of theise presents.

[8.] It is farther orderid and agreed, by the auethoritie aforesaid, that Mr. John Elliott, alderman, shall have a Alderman John Elliott.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 356.

Roll x.  
m. 41.

lease for thre score and one yeares upon the tower callid 1601.

Isoldes towre, which the master and companye of bakers Isoldes  
latelie held, paieng therout yearelie fouer pounds; with tower.  
other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease. Bakers.

[9.] Wher[as] complaint was exhibetid by the inhabi-  
tantes of Saint Thomas streat and Saint Jamis streate St.  
that the watercours comming to this cittie is trobled street.  
often by some disordered persons: for remedie wherof, it St. James  
is ordered, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the aldermen street.  
of Saint Thomas streate and Saint Jamis streate shall Water-  
inquier by all meanes they can whoe they be that offend the course.  
watercours within their wardes from tyme to tyme; and, Aldermen.  
finding suer knowledge therof, that they shall tax such Wards.  
fines upon the offenders as in theyr discrecions shalbe Fines.  
thought meate, according the qualitie of the offence;  
the same fines to be levied and disbursed by the said  
aldermen for the making of the foresaid (*sic*) grates; Grates.  
and, for the myllers, in regard the mylls are out of the Millers.  
liberties, Mr. Maior is to deale with them as they shalbe Liberties.  
found in this cittie; and alsoe order to be taken by him,  
for Colmans brooke. Colman's  
brook.

[10.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Matthew Mayor.  
Handcoke, alderman; Sheriffs: Robert Kennedy, William Sheriffs.  
Turner.

[11.] Edmond Purcell is elected alderman in place Aldermen  
of Gyles Allen, deceased.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- Admis-  
ships: Peter Penteny, Richard Duff, William Taffe, sions to  
William Nangell, William Baggott, John Begg, merchants, franchise.  
Richard Quin, Patrick Toole, tailors, Owen Slavan, Owen  
Callan, masons, Thomas Conway, glover, Thomas Haringe,  
shoemaker, William Allen, barber-surgeon, as apprentice  
of Edmond Callon. As sons of freemen: Thomas Cham-  
berlin, George Blackny, merchants, William Cartan,  
plasterer, Richard Edwards, tailor. On payment of fine:  
John Enos, embroiderer. In right of wife: Hugh Bourke  
tailor, Richard Dorby, cook.



1601.

1601. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Roll x.  
m. 43.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of the nativitie of Saint John the Babtist, in the xliii. yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Nicholas Barran then being Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Robert Ball and Mr. Thomas Buyshope, Sherriffes of the same, theis lawes, orders and constitutions were made and established in full assemblee then holden:

Postern

doors,  
Walls.

River.

Quay.

[1.] Wher[as] mocion was made in this assemblee, as well for the shutting uppe of the posterne doores upon this cittie walls for the saulftie of this cittie, as alsoe suche places as lie open upon the river or adioyning to the Key, wherof anye danger maie happen, maie be speadelie seen and amendid: it is therfore and for the bettir saulftie of this cittie, agreed and ordered, by the auctoritie of this assemblee, that not onelie all the posterne doores nowe open, that is uppon the cittie walls, shalbe shutt upp in stronge and fensyble manner with lime and stone upon the cittie chardges, but alsoe that like care shalbe had that the river neare the Key maie be soe clensid and made of depnes as noe danger maie happen that waye; all which is to be done by Mr. Maiors providence and care betwixt this and the first daie of August next; and withall it is agreed that a grate of stone or tymber shalbe fensyblie made upon the gate of Colmans brooke, next the river, upon the cittie chardge, for avoiding farther inconvenience that maie growe that waie.

Cleansing  
and deepening  
of river.

Grate.

Colman's  
brook.Alderman  
John Elliott.  
James  
Taylor.

Crane.

City seal.

[2.] Forasmuch as it is movid in this assemblee that the some of fiftie poundes, sterling, is to be borrowed of Mr. John Elliott, alderman, and James Taylor, merchaunte, for the furthering of the buyldinge of the Crane, and that the cittie seale is requirid by them for their better assurance of their paiement: it is therfore agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the cittie seale shall passe for undertakinge the repaiement of the said some of fiftie poundes, sterling, unto the said Mr. Elliott and James

Roll x.  
in. 43.

Taylor in Ester tearme next, and that then the said some 1601.  
is to be repaied uppon the cittie revenues, or by som such  
other cours as shalbe then thought requisite.

[3.] Wher[as] William Man, of Dublin, yeoman, com- William  
plained that ther resteth due to him uppon this cittie, for Man.  
carting of stones to the head of the water comming to Stones.  
this cittie, in the yeares of Mr. James Jans<sup>1</sup> and Mr. Water.  
Thomas Gerraldes Maioraltie,<sup>2</sup> the some of thirtie nyne Mayors :  
shillinges, sterling: it is agreed, by the auctoritie afore- Jans,  
said, that what shall appeare under Mr. James Jans [h]is Gerrald.  
hand to be rightlie due unto the said William Man, the  
same shalbe paied by Mr. Thressurer uppon Mr. Maiors Mayor's  
warrant. warrant.

[4.] Wher[as] Mr. John Shelton, alderman, complained Alderman  
that there resteth due to him uppon this cittie the some John  
of nine poundes, fiftene shillinges, sterling, sithens he was Shelton.  
one of the masters of this cittie woorkes: it is therfore Debt.  
orderid, by the auctoritie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior and Masters of  
the auditors are to take the accompt, and what shall works.  
apeare to be resting, the same is to be paid the said Mr. Auditors.  
Shelton uppon Mr. Maiors warrant to the thressurer. Account.

[5.] Wher[as] complainte is exhibitid to this assemblie Complaint.  
by the commons, that sundrie the inhabitantes neare to  
Colmans brooke doe anoye the same by reyson of their Colman's  
groundes that lie open uppon the same: for redresse wherof brook.  
it is ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie afforesaid,  
that the brooke maie be presentlie or soe speadelie elensid Cleansing.  
as it possiblie can be, uppon the chardges of suche as are Charges.  
adioyneing therunto and have issues running to that  
brooke; and that theruppon suche as hath their groundes  
oppen nere the brooke shall make the same fensyble of a  
mans height, for preventing the casting of donge or filth  
therin; and that Thomas Plunckett and Christopher Thomas  
Blackney shall take a care to call uppon such as ought to Plunckett,  
be at chardges for this worke; and, withall, that the said Christopher  
Blackney.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 273.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 287.

1601. Christofer shall make the waie passable under his <sup>Roll x.</sup>  
Boats. housse, for boates to com in and carrie awaie the fylth <sup>m. 43.</sup>  
out of the said brooke by takinge awaie such postes as  
standith under his housse. It is farther agreed, by the  
auctoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Chamberlin, Mr. Palles,  
Mr. Purcell, Roberte Eustace and Thomas Bill, or eny  
three of them, shall laie downe the chardge of the clen-  
sing of the said brooke in their discretions, and impose the  
Cess. some by waie of sesse or chardge uppon the inhabitantes  
that have issues that waie, or are adioyneing to the  
same.
- John [6.] Wher[as] John Talbote, gentleman, have made  
Talbote. humble peticion to this assemblie to have the use of the  
School- schoole housse for traineing upp of children with good  
house. educacion: it is agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that  
Children. he shall have the same dureing the pleasure of the Maior,  
Teaching. Sherriffes, commons, and cittizens, soe as he teach  
nothinge that shalbe contrarie to her majesties lawes.
- Admis- Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- <sup>m. 42 b.</sup>  
sions to ships:—William Whitt, merchant, Nicholas Taffe, saddler,  
franchise. John Roe, baker, Nicholas Thunder, tanner, James  
Moghill, glover, Walter Browne, shoemaker, as apprentice  
of Roland Cashell. As children of freemen: Joanna and  
Anna Geerty, maidens, Thomas Cantwell, baker, John  
Malone, gardener, Thomas Osbourne, fishmonger. On  
payment of fine: Ralph Prescott, coppersmith.

[Certificate from City of Gloucester.]

- To all Christians, to whome theis presentes shall come <sup>m. 43 b.</sup>  
or maie apperteine, Luke Garnons, esquier, Maior of the  
Gloucester. cittie of Gloucester, togeather with the aldermen and  
justices of the peace of the said cittie and countie, whose  
names are subscribid in due sorte, send greeting:
- Henry Wheras Henrie Merrick and Thomas Russell, cittizens  
Merrick. and merchauntes of this cittie, by themselves, their factors,  
Thomas. servantes and agentes, are to travell, for cause of merchan-  
Russell. dize and other their occacions of trade, unto the primarie

Roll x.  
m. 43 b.

and metropolitan cittie of Dublin, in the realme of Ireland, and to some other the good citties and porte townes of that kingdome, and wheruppon they have requestid of us not to alloue the testimonie and assurance that they are cittizens and resident dwellers; free of the yealde of merchauntes in the said eittie, but that they alsoe are to have and enioye, by reason of the same, the liberties, franhezies, and immunities amongst others herafter in parte expressed, from and by the guyfte and graunte of sundrie the noble antecessors, kinges of this realme of England, progenitors to the most excellent, illustriouse, and graciouse quene, our soveraigne ladie, Elizabeth, nowe quene of boath the before named kingdomes of England and Ireland, and by her majestie, under her highnes great seale, ratified, approved and confirmid: knowe yee, and theis presentes are to testifie and assure, that the before named Henrie Merrick and Thomas Russell are cittizens and free of the yeald of merchauntes of the said cittie of Gloucester; and, further, by sondrie and divers chartors of myghtie and renowned kinges of this realme, namelie, of Henrie the first, kinge Henrie the second, Riehard the first, kinge John, and Henrie the third, kinges of England, lordes of Ireland, dukes of Normandie and Aquitaine and earles of Angeoye, and others the kinges in succeading tymes of theis the said realmes, everie of them rehersing in their severall charters or letters pattents allowance with good approbaeion of all the ancient liberties, freedomes and customes which had bine in anye former tyme or adge geaven unto or used by the burgesses, freemen or inhabitantes of the then callid towne or borroughe of Gloucestria, and nowe being the said cittie of Gloucestria, that they the said burgesses, freemen and inhabitantes, and their successors for ever, should be free in and throughe all the dominions of the said severall kinges, as well on the other side of the seas as in the said realme of England, of and from all toll, lastage, pontage, stallage, murage, keyage, paveage, guildage and guilt of merchauntes, as

1601.  
Metropolitan city.

Gill.

Gloucester.

Liberties.  
Franchises.  
Immunities.

Charters.

Henry I.  
Henry II.  
Richard I.  
John.  
Henry III.

Gloucester.

1601.  
Fairs.  
Havens.

well in faiers as without, and in and by all the havens of the sea of all their landes and dominions, both on this side the sea and beyonde the sea, and alsoe to have and enioy the same, and all such like freedomes, customes and liberties throughout all their landes and dominions afforesaid of tolle and all other thinges, that is to saie, the same freedomes and the best customes which at anye tyme the cittizens of London or they of Winchester had or might have enioyed, by vertue of anie usadge, charter or privilege to them allowid or grauntid; givinge you further to understand that wheras we doe finde in the recordes and remembrances of this cittie that the cittizens, freemen and inhabitantes of certaine the citties and portetownes of the kingdome of Ireland, uppon mutuall compositions and interchandgable frindshippe with us hertofore of longe tyme hadd, have bine and are in sondric respectes to be priviledgid here at the cittie: that the same, upon their or anye their repaiers hyther, or of anie others for them or in their right, shall have their immunities and priviledges to them frindlie and redelie at all tymes allowed.<sup>1</sup>

Roll x.  
m. 43 b.

London.  
Win-  
chester.

Records.

Mutual  
composi-  
tions.

Privileges.

Mayor.  
Justices.  
Seal.

Gloucester.

In witnes wherof, we, the Maior and justices before mencioned, have herunto causid the seale of the Maioraltie of the said cittie of Gloucester to be herunto affixid.

Geaven at the cittie of Gloucester, the twentieth daie of August, in the threë and fortieth yeare of the raigne of our said soveraigne ladie, Elizabeth, by the grace of God quene of England, Fraunce and Ireland, defendor of the faith, etc., 1601.

In testimonie of the premisses to be the true coppie of the certificat procured from the Maior, aldermen, and justices of peace of the above namid cittie of Gloucester, by the above namid Henrie Merrick and Thomas Russell, cittizens and merchantes of the said cittie of Gloucester,

Merrick.  
Russell.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 251.



Roll x.  
m. 43 b.

we, the Maior and Shirriffes of this cittie of Dublin, <sup>1601.</sup>  
have herunto subscribid our names this xv.th of Septem- <sup>Dublin.</sup>  
ber, 1601.—Nicholas Barran, Maior, Dublin, Robert Ball, <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
Shyryffe, Dublin, Thomas Bysshoppe, Shreyffe, Dublin. <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>

m. 44.

1601. Third Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum: That the third Fridaie next after the  
feast of St. Michell the archangill, in the fortie three  
year of the raigne of our soveraigne ladie, quene Eliza-  
beth, Mr. Mathew Handcocke being Maior of the cittie of <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
Dublin, Mr. Robert Kennedy and Mr. William Tornor,  
Sheriffes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and con- <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>  
stitutions were made and establyshed in full assemblee  
then holden:

Treasurer: James Bellew, alderman.

Treasurer.

Masters of city works: Robert Ball, Thomas Buys- <sup>Masters of</sup>  
shoppe. <sup>works.</sup>

Auditors: The Mayor, the treasurer, Nicholas Barrann, <sup>Auditors.</sup>  
William Goughe, John Cusake, Nicholas Forde, Patrick  
Englishe.

[1.] It is orderid and agreed, by the auctoritie of this  
assemblee, that Mr. John Morphie, alderman, shall have <sup>John</sup>  
a lease for tearme of fortie one yeares uppon the tempo- <sup>Morphie.</sup>  
rallties and spiritualties of Clontorke, he paieing yearlie <sup>Clontorke.</sup>  
thirtie poundes, sterling, rent, and thirtie poundes, sterling,  
fine; his lease to begin after the expiracion of Mr.  
Bathes lease; with other covenantes and condicions to <sup>Bathe.</sup>  
be incerted in his lease; the thirtie poundes fine to  
be paid before the poste assemblee, by which tyme he  
is to take out his lease, or this graunte to be voide.

[2.] Where mocion is made in this assemblee that for-  
asmuch as this cittie have ben at greate chardges in the  
repaireing of the condites and leades draweing the water <sup>Conduits.</sup>  
to this cittie condites, that everye free cittizen that will <sup>Water</sup>  
have a liverie of water coming to his or their housse <sup>supply.</sup>  
shall paie this cittie a yearlie rent: it is therefore orderid, <sup>Rent.</sup>  
by the auctoritie aforesaid, that whatsoever person or

1601 persons, being free cittizens, that will have eny liverie of water to his or their housse, shall upon their owne chardges drawe the same to their housses, and paie a yearlie rent to this cittie, three shillings and fouer pence for everie suche liverie, and yf eny shall make defaulte of paiement of that rent, that then it shalbe lawfull for the thresurer for the tyme being to make stopp of the same liverie, and that the chardges of the stoppinge therof shalbe borne by him or them that make defaulte of paiement of their rent; and withall, such as nowe have eny liverie from the condites, each of them shall paie the like rent, or their liveries to be stoppid upp, providid there be noe sisternes in eny housse, but onelie a cock without eny wast. Roll x.  
m. 44.

John  
Tyrrell.

Slip.  
Crane,  
Arch.

[3.] Wher[as] John Tyrrell, alderman, exhibitid petition to have a lese of threescore and one yeares upon the lipp near the Crane, the arche over which slipp is the said Johnes inheritans, which is grauntid to him soc as he doe drawe in his buylding from the forestreet, or oulde fundacion of the said arche, backward as farr as the prike post of William Geerties housse, wherin nowe Geoffrie Foolam, couper, dwelleth, the cittie giving the said John Tyrrell as muche grownd in the bakesid of the said arche as they can spare in lieu of the said grownd givin by him in the forestreet as aforesaid: it is therfore orderid and agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that the said Mr. John Tyrrell shall have a lease for threescore and one yeares uppon the said slippe, and the grownd soe to be allottid to him, he paieinge yearlie therout twellve pence, Irysh, rent; with other covenantes and condicions to be incertid in his lease; and that Mr. Fraunces Taylor, Mr. Robert Ball, Nicholas Ford, and Patricke English shall laie downe what parte of the grownd bakeward Mr. Tyrrell shall have in consideracion of the grownd in the fore parte.

Taylor.

Ball,  
Ford,  
English.

Admis-  
sious to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 45.  
ships: Richard Berres, Patrick Faye, merchants, John

Roll x.  
m. 45.

Foote, joiner, John Marten, plasterer, Thomas Doyle, 1601.  
 Thomas Fynglas, Nicholas Lales, bakers, John Carroll,  
 shoemaker, Richard Quine, tailor. As sons of freemen :  
 Oliver Stephins, merchant, William Coffye, butcher, Mat-  
 thew Malone, tallow-chandler, son of Edmond Malone  
 butcher.

m. 46.

1601-2.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1601.

1601-2.

Memorandum : That the fourth Fridaie next after the  
 feast of the Natyvitie of our Saviour Christ, anno  
 Domini 1601, and in the xliiii.th yeare of the raigne of  
 our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Mathew  
 Handcocke, then Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Robert  
 Kennedie and Mr. William Turnor, Sherriifes of the same  
 cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitucions weare made  
 and establyshid in full assemblie then holden :

Mathew  
Handcocke,  
Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

[1.] Wher[as] peticion is exhibitid by the commons,  
 complaineing that the auncient lawes made, debarring of  
 swyne coming in or goeing in the streetes of this cittie,  
 is not put in execution, by reyson whearof great danger  
 groweth therby, as well for infection, as also the poore  
 infantes lieing under stales and in the streetes subiect  
 to swyne, being a cattell much given to ravening, as well  
 of creatures as of other thinges, and alsoe the cittie and  
 government therof hardlie spoken of by the State, wherein  
 they requirid a reformation : it is therfore orderid and  
 establyshid, by the authoritie of this assemblie, that yf  
 eny sowe, hogge, or pigge shalbe found or sene, ether by  
 daie or nyght, in the streetes within the cittie walles, it  
 shalbe lawfull for everye man to kill the same sowe,  
 hogge, or pigge, and after to dispose the same at his or  
 their disposition, without making any recompence to  
 such as owneth the same.

Auncient  
laws.  
Swine.

Infection.  
Stalls.

[2.] Whear[as] alsoe the commons complained in this  
 assemblie of the uncertaintie of the tole of corne taken Toll of corn.

---

<sup>1</sup> 44 Elizabeth.

1601-2.	by the myllers in and aboute this cittie, by reason the	Roll x. m. 46.
Toll-dish.	tole dyshe appointid in Mr. Nicholas Westons Maioraltie	
Millers.	is not made, which they praied to be effectid : it is ther-	
Dishes.	fore orderid, by the authoritie afforesaid, that, by the	
Wheat.	first daie of March next, everye myller in and aboute	
Malt.	this cittie shall provide tole dyshes of bras, as well for	
	wheat as for malt, and to conteyne noe more than is war-	
	rantid by the statutes of this reahne ; which the said myl-	
	lers must from thence forth contynue and use, without	
	useing eny other dyshe, uppon paine of forfeytinge of	
	three shillinges and fouer pence for everye tyme that eny	
	of them shall doe the contrarie. And yf such myllers as	
Mills.	have mylles without the franchises shall not performe the	
	same order, then wee commaund herby that noe cittizen	
	shall send their corne to that myllers, uppon paine of	
	forfeytinge to the use of this cittie for everie tyme two	
	shillinges.	
Francis Taylor.	[3.] Whear[as] Mr. Fraunces Taylor, alderman, by his	
Disburse- ments.	petition to this assemble shewed howe that he disbursid	
	out of the revenues of this cittie, as thresurer of the	
Soldiers.	same, by Mr. Maiors direction, to the soldiers that wear	
	sent herhens by the councelles warrant to the hill of	
	Holtrase, <sup>1</sup> the some of fortie sixe poundes, two shillinges	
	and six pence, sterlinge, which he could not have allowid	
Account.	him uppon his accoumpt, and therfore praied to be	
	allowid the same upon his said accoumpte : it is therfore	
	orderid, by the authoritie afforesaid, that, seing the said	
	som was disburssid by the said Mr. Taylor, he shalbe	
	allowid therof uppon his accoumpte, for which this order	
Auditors.	shalbe a warrant unto the auditors of his accoumpte.	
George Carie.	[4.] Forasmuche as George Carie, yeoman, have made	
	petition to this assemble for haveing the place or office	
Ordnance of city.	of yeoman of the ordnance of this cittie in steed of	
	George Moodye, disceassid : it is orderid, by thauctho-	
	ritie afforesaid, that during his good behavior that he shall	

---

<sup>1</sup> Near Garristown, county of Dublin.

Roll x.  
m. 46.

have fortie shillinges, sterling, per annum, of the cittie <sup>1601-2.</sup>  
revenues during the citties pleasure, he taking care of the  
ordinance and givinge his attendance upon the Maior for <sup>Attendance.</sup>  
the tyme.

[5.] Wheare[as] complainte is made to this assemblie  
that the monnyes heartofore<sup>1</sup> collectid and paid by the  
cittizens for lathers and buckettes for the service of this <sup>Ladders.</sup>  
cittie in tymes of danger by feir is not yett imploied in <sup>Danger of</sup>  
that kind, nether the monneyes repaid to them that paid <sup>fire.</sup>  
the same: it is therfore orderid, by the auctoritie affore-  
said, that Mr. Sedgrave and Mr. Burran shall examyne  
[who] they wear that receavid eny monney for this pur-  
pose; before whom we wish the prefferrers of this bill  
shall come and enforme his knowledge therin; and what  
the said Mr. Sedgrave and Mr. Burran shall find, they  
shall laie downe the same under their handes, and Mr.  
Maior theruppon to take such order as maye be to the  
content of the prefferrers of this bill.

[6.] Whear[as] the commons complained that Mr. <sup>Burran,</sup>  
Burran, alderman, in the tyme of his Maioraltie,<sup>2</sup> had <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
taken to his housse sondrie sortes of victualles, in the name <sup>Victuals.</sup>  
and for the common use and benefitt of the cittizens,  
which was not [eny] waie by him effected; wherin they  
praied a cours to be holden for calling the said Mr.  
Burran to accounte for the same: it is therfore orderid <sup>Account.</sup>  
and agreed, by the auctoritie afforesaid, that six of the  
aldermen of this cittie, to be chosen and named by the  
prefferrers of this bill, betwixt this and the poste assem-  
blie, shall have the hearing and sensuring of the matters <sup>Investiga-</sup>  
whearwith Mr. Burran maie be chardgid; and if the same <sup>tion.</sup>  
six aldermen be equallie devidid in opinions uppon the  
matter, then Mr. Maior (being a judge sworne) shalbe as  
umpyer or moderator, and what he and three of them  
shall find or sensure [in the] matter shall stand for good;  
for performance and observacion of their sensure or order

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 79, 364, and vol. i., p. 416.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 355.



1601-2. in the matter, wee agree and order that Mr. Burran shall <sup>Roll x,  
m. 46.</sup> enter into bond unto Mr. Bellewe, thresurer of this cittie, for the use of the cittie, in five hundreth poundes, sterling, and that Mr. Bellewe shall enter into [bond] of one thowsand markes, sterling, to Mr. Shelton and Mr. John Cusake, or one of them, with condicion that he shall doe noe acte that shall hinder the prosecution and taking the bennefitt of the bond [by which] the said Mr. Burran shalbe bound, but that yf Mr. Burran shall not performe and sattisfie what [is] sensurid and found against him, that then the said Mr. Bellewe shall without delaie prosecute the bond against the said Mr. Burran, for the benefitt and use of this cittie; and yf Mr. Burran shall refuse to agree to this laieing downe, then wee agree and graunt herby that Mr. Sedgrave, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Cusake, and James Quyne shall have authoritie under the cittie seale to [them or] eny three or two of them to prosecute the matter uppon the cittie chardges in eny other [way] they thinke fitt for the citties benefitt. The names of such as are chosen to here and order [this] matter are Mr. Conran, Mr. Chamberlin, Mr. Bellewe, Mr. Murphie, Mr. Gough, and Mr. Palles.

[7.] Whear[as] this cittie standeth indebtid at this present in lardge somes of monye for the buylding of the Building. Crane. Conduits. there shalbe three hundreth pounds, sterling, [presently] had, for which there shalbe ether soe much of the cittie land mor- City land. Mortgage. gaged as shall amount to [the some of] twelve poundes, sterling, per annum, for everie hundreth, or otherwyse soe much interest to be paid for the use of the said three hundreth pounds after the rate afforesaid, to be disbursed out of the revenues of this cittie, and that for one sole yeare next after the date [of this] order and noe longer; and farther securitie for repaiement of the said some of three hundreth pounds, and the rent or interest affore-

Roll x,  
m. 46.

said, to be past under the cittie seale to such as Mr. Maier and Sherriffes for the tyme being shall appointe.

1601-2.  
City seall.

m. 45, 45 b.

Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace, and on payment of fines: Laughlin Prindercas, yeoman Thaddeus Broder, Thaddeus Nolann, tailors. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: Edmond Ledwich John Chamberlin, merchants, James Quine, Ferrall Gavan, tailors, Nicholas Cottill, butcher, Gilbert Flood, tanner, Richard Harford, smith, Thaddeus Boylan, carpenter. As children of freemen: Maria Clinton, Rose Luttrell, maidens, Robert Chamberlin, Matthew Feyld, Robert Duffe, merchants, Robert Bennett, saddler, Thomas Meredith, glazier, Thomas Milles, smith

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

m. 47.

1602. Second Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1602.

Memorandum: That the second Fridaie next after the feast of Easter in anno Domini 1602, and in [the] xliiii. yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, Maier of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Robert Kennedie and Mr. William Turnor, then Sherrives of the said cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitucions weare made and establyshed in full assemblie then holden:

[1.] Whear[as] the commons complained that whear eny bill is exhibited to the assemblies for the good of this cittie, wherin each of the numbers then present doe deliver their oppinions, willing to advaunce the cittie and to prevent and suppress injuries threatnid or intendid towards the commonalties therof, the same is disclosed by some ungodlie member of that housse, whoe have littell or noe regard of his or their duetie to God and this cittie, to which they are sworne, which can be butt dangerose to the state therof; and therefore, and for the better prevention therof, it is ordered, ordained and establyshed, by the auctoritie of this assemblie that

Assemblies.

Members.

Dis-  
closures.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 4 April, 1602.

1602.	whatsoever freeman of this cittie, being of the numbers	Roll x. m. 47.
	and admittid to the assemblies, as well for the present time as from hensforthe to be holden, shall disclose the secretes or oppinions of eny other of the commons therè deliverid, wherof eny mans displeasure or other hurte to the cittie maye growe, and the said person shalbe therof convictid by due prooffe before the Maior for the tyme being, and the same presentid the next assemblie after, that such person or persons soe offending shall never be allowed as one of the numbers, nor shalbe permittid to come into eny assemblies, but shall to his greater disgrace be in publike assemblie commaunded awaie by the Maior for the tyme, and imprisonid for fortie daies without favour or grace.	
Exclusion.		
Disgrace.		
Imprison- ment.		
Abuses. Cooks. Victuals.	[2.] Forasmuch as sondrie complaintes is made by the commons of the abuse of the cookes of this cittie in for- stalling and regrating accates coming to this cittie, and in selling of fish and fleash rawe and undreste, contrarie to the lawes of this cittie, and of sondrie other their abuses: for redresse wherof, it is orderid and agreed, by the authoritie afforesaid, that whatsoever cooke shall eyther by himselfe or his wyfe, or his servant, or eny other person for him, forestale eny fish, flesh or other accates, and be therof convictid by verdit of a jurie before the Maior and recorder for the tyme, shall forfeite as a fine ten shillings, the one halfe therof to such as shall enforme and prove the fault to be committid, and the other halfe to the use of the cittie, and to be im- prisoned ten daies. And yf eny cooke in the cittie or suburbes, or eny for him hensforth, sell eny fysh or flesh, of what kind soever, rawe or undrest, or make prof- fer to sell or utter the same, and the same to be provid before the Maior and recorder for the tyme, by the oath of two witnesses, [he] shall forfeit as a fine for every tyme soe offending ten shillings, the one halfe to the enformers and the other halfe to the cittie, and withall be imprisonid ten daies.	
Fish. Flesh.		
Prohibi- tion.		
Forestall- ing.		
Fine.		
Imprison- ment.		
Mayor. Recorder.		

Roll x.  
m. 47.

[3.] Whear[as] Phillippe Conran, alderman, is an humble petitioner to this cittie for haveing the number of three score foote in leynghth, thirtie foot broad, without the Blind Gate leading to Hoggen Greene, and on the south side therof, and adioyning to the orchard wall, to the end to erect therein a housse for an hospitall: it is therefore, in regard of his charitable inclinacion, orderid and agreed, by the auctoritie afforesaid, that he shall have the same, soe as the grownd be first surveighed and appointid for the buylding by Mr. Maior, and that this graunt shall contynue noe longer then that the buylding shall contynue for the use afforesaid mentionid in his bill, and that the next parte of the buylding shalbe fortie foote from the gate in the sowth.

1602.  
Philip  
Conran,  
alderman.

Blind Gate.  
Hoggen  
Green.

Hospital.

Survey.

Building.

[4.] Whear[as] the commons doe greavoslie complaine of the extremities comen uppon them by reason of this newe coine, and that the proelamacion<sup>1</sup> sett forth by her majestie is not observid, nether the bennefitt therof givin to her highnes subieetes here, wherin they praie a cours to be helt for reformation therof: it is therefore orderid, by the auctoritie afforesaid, that Mr. Nieholas Ball, Mr. Walter Sedgrave, and Mr. Palles, with the assistanee of such learnid counsell as they shall call, uppon the cittie chardges by Mr. Maiors warrant, shall examyne and consider the inconveniences that groweth onelie by not observing the exchandise according the proelamacion, and

New coin.  
Proclama-  
tion.

Examina-  
tion.

Exchange.

<sup>1</sup> "The fifteenth of May [1601], the lord deputy [Mountjoy] received (by the hands of sir George Cary, treasurer at warres) a proclamation (signed by the queene) to be published, for making the new standard of mixed monies to be onely currant in this kingdome, all other coyns being to be brought in to the treasurer; and likewise a letter from the queene, requiring the lord deputy and counsell to further the due execution of the contents of this proclamation, and by some plausible graces, done in generall to the subiect (in the establishing an exchange of this

coyne into sterling money of England, and taking away the impositions on sea coles transported into Ireland, and in particular to the capitaines of the army, in allowing their dead paies in mony, after the rate of eight pence per diem, and some like favours), inviting all to swallow this bitter pill, which impoverished not only the rebels, but her majestie's best servants in this kingdome, only enriching her paymasters, sitting quietly at home, while others adventured daily their bloods in the service."—Account of Ireland, by Fynes Moryson. London, 1617, p. 102.

1602. certefie their opinions therin with all expedicions to Mr. Maior and Sherryfes whoe theruppon, with the assistauns of Mr. Recorder and others learnid in the lawe, shall make  
 Recorder. petition to the lord deputie, or councell in his absens, for  
 Petition. reformation of our greves therin, or to afford their  
 Lord deputy. honorable favors to commend our suyte to her majestie  
 Queen. and the lordes of her honorable councell in England, concerning the same; and that the same be after prosecuted  
 Prosecu- [by] Mr. Robert Ball and Mr. Buyshoppe, William  
 tion of suit. Chackrett and Patricke Inglysh, soe farr as till ether it be ordered by the councell, or that they will graunt their  
 lettres into England; uppon which we agree that Mr. Maior and his brethrin, uppon obtayning the same lettres, to appoint in a Fridaie meeting one or two agentes to prosecute the cause in England uppon the chardge of the boddie of this cittie.

Friday meeting. Agents. [5.] Whear[as] John Tyrrell, alderman, have ben an humble petitioner in this assemblie, praieinge to have consideracion of his estate and the great chardge to come uppon him this next yeare, wherin he is nowe electid as Maior for that yeare: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie afforesaid, for good consideracions movid in this assemblie, that the said John Tyrrell shall have of this citties gyft one hundred poundes, sterling, which is grauntid to be lent by Mr. John Cusake for two yeares of the next Michalmas, for which he is to have the cittie seale, for the repaiement of the same monney by that tyme. Provided that yf the moiety of the tyeth of Taghdowe shall happen to growe paieable in the tyme of Mr. Terrells Maioraltie, and that to appeare before mid-somer assemblie next: then the said Mr. Tyrrell to be at his choyse to take the same moiety of the tyeth, and allowe out of the said some of one hundred poundes fortie poundes in lewe and consideracion of the same tyeth, otherwyse the tyeth to be disposed of to the citties proffitt, notwithstanding a former order<sup>1</sup> of assemblie

John Tyrrell, Mayor-elect.  
 Gift.  
 Loan. Cusake.  
 City seal.  
 Tithes.  
 Taghdowe.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 170.



Roll x.  
m. 47.

concerning that tyeth, and the said Mr. Tyrrell to have 1602.  
the whole hundred poundes.

[6.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: John Tirrell, Mayor.  
alderman; Sheriffs: Richard Barry, John Bennes. Sheriffs.

m. 47 b.

[7.] Memorandum: That the daie and yeare aforesaid  
it was ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie of this  
assemblie, that forasmuch as this cittie is indebtid unto Debt.  
Robert Cuttes, of London, ironmonger, in the some of Robert  
threescore poundes, sterling, and upwardes, for the re- Cuttes.  
maine of the price of certaine powder and other munition Powder.  
had for the citties store, for which Mr. James Bellewe, Munition.  
Mr. Johnne Burran and Mr. Edmond Purcell, being Maior  
and Sherryffes at the tyme the same munition was re-  
ceavid, are nowe sued by the said Mr. Cuttes; and wher[as]  
there is resting due to this cittie certaine corne which is Corn.  
dispersed into meny mens handes, and for which certaine  
billes and notes are resting in the handes of Mr. Burran: Bills.  
wee have thought good, and doe herby order and agree, Notes.  
that an auctoritie under the cittie seale shalbe made unto City seal  
the said Mr. Burran, Mr. Brice, and Mr. Purcell to James  
Browne, baker, and Mr. Longe, tanner, auctorishing  
them, or enny three of them, to caule in and receave the  
said corne, with ample wordes to sue and recover the same,  
and to take into their handes from Mr. Burran the said  
billes or notes by indenture betwixt Mr. Maior and  
Sherryffes and the said attorneyes, and that they shall sell  
and convert the same to the most proffitt they may for the  
use of this cittie, out of the price and value wherof they  
shall retaine soe much as is due to the said Mr. Cuttes,  
and the overplus they shall have forthcoming to the citties  
use, and accompt for the same to the cittie. Provided  
that yf Mr. Weston shall paie the said monnye in England, Account,  
that then the said attorneyes shall provide there be not a Weston.  
dubbell paiement. England.

[8.] Memorandum: That forasmuch as Richard Barry  
and John Bennes, being electid Sheriffes of this cittie, for Sheriffs.  
this next year to come, were on Michalmas day in Eng-

1602.  
Day of  
election.

land, which is the day of election: that therfore it is agreed, by authoritie of the assemblie holden on Michalmas day aforesaid, being in anno 1602, that Nicholas Stephins and Piter Dermond shalbe Sheriffes of this cittie for this next year to come, insted of the former Sheriffes electid nowe absent, wherby the quenes majesties service could not well be performed. Roll x.  
m. 47 b.

Admis-  
sions to  
francaise.

Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace: William Curtese, yeoman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: Nicholas Kent, Christopher Kyffin, Roger Byrforde, James Arrundell, merchants, Thomas Browne, Robert Simons, bakers, Patrick Moore, cook. As children of freemen: Jeneta Eustace, maiden, daughter of Robert Eustace, baker, Sisly, Katherina and Alicia Usher, maidens, daughters of George Usher, merchant, Dionysius Byrne, merchant. m. 48.

1602. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 49.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Memorandum: That the fouerth Fridaye next after the feast of the nativitie of Saint John Baptyst, in the yeare of oure Lorde God 1602, and in the fortie fouer yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne ladye, quene Elizabeth, Mathewe Handcocke, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Robert Kennedye and William Turnor, Sherrives of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitucions weare made in full assemblie then holden:

Patrick  
Fitzgerald,  
Recorder.

Surrender.

[1.] Whear[as] Patricke Fitzgerrald, recordor of this cittie, have made humble suyte to this assemblie, that, in regard of his weaknes of boddye not hable to enduer the toyle or travell incident and requisit to his office, he might be dismissed from the said office, and some other of more abillitye of boddie maye be chosen: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblie, that his surrender therin shalbe acceptid, and that it maye be lawfull for the Maior, Sherrives, commons and cittizens nowe assemblid to ellecte and chose another fitt gentleman for to exercise that office.

Roll x.  
m. 49.

[2.] Whear[as] William Talbote, gentleman, practized <sup>1602.</sup> in the lawe, have made humble peticion to this assemblee <sup>William Talbote.</sup> to have the office of recorder of this cittie, which nowe <sup>Recorder.</sup> by the surrender of Patricke Fitz Gerrald, late recorder, is become void: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that, in regard of the good opinion which is conceavid of the said Mr. Talbote, and in hope he will performe the proffers in his petition, and at the <sup>Petition.</sup> request of the right honorable our verie good lord, the lord chauncellor, that he, the said Mr. William Talbote, shalbe admittid to the office of recorder, with the fees <sup>Fees.</sup> and perquisites belonging to the same, during his good <sup>Perquisites.</sup> behavior and the good likeing of the Maior, Sherriues, commons and cittizens for the tyme beinge: alwaye provided that he shalbe resiant and dwelling in this <sup>Residence.</sup> cittie, and be not absent withoute greate and urgent occation, and that he shall acquainte the Maior for the tyme beinge with his occation of absens, and soe have the Maiors lycens.

[3.] Whear[as] Mr. John Tyrrell have shewed, by his <sup>John Tyrrell.</sup> petition to this assemblye,<sup>1</sup> howe in a late assemblee there was graunted to him one hundreth poundes towards the <sup>Grant.</sup> supportacion of his chardge this next yeare, and that in the same assemblye he had an election ether to stand to the same hundreth poundes, or to allowe therof fortie <sup>Allowance.</sup> poundes, and to accepte of the moyetie of the corne of <sup>Corn.</sup> Taghdoe, which is thought to be paicable and due the <sup>Taghdoe.</sup> next harvest after Easter next, 1603; which election he have made knowen to this assemblee, which is that he will take with the corne, yf the same happen to be due, and allowe therfore out of the hundreth poundes afforesaid fortie poundes, sterling, according the former graunte: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that he shall have the said corne yf the same be found to be justlye due in the harvest, 1603, and fortie

---

<sup>1</sup> See p. 384.

1602. poundes to be stopped from him of the hundreth poundes Roll x.  
m. 49.  
formerlye graunted; and yf it prove not to be due in  
that harvest, then he is to have the fortie poundes.<sup>1</sup>

[4.] Whear[as] the commons complained that the  
givinge of monnyes by this cittie to sundrie that have  
suplied the office of Maioraltie, before eny triall weare  
had of their government, have ben hurtfull to this cittie,  
wherin was required that a lawe should be made for-  
biddinge eny such from hensforth: it is therfore ordered  
and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, uppon good  
causes moved, and in respect courses are holden for paie-  
ment of this cittie debtes, and that there is a tyeth of  
corne to come in speedelye which will helpe the Maior  
for the tyme and free this cittie of debte, that from hens-  
forth no monnye shalbe given out of the revenues of this  
cittie or casualties to the Maior herof: provided that this  
be not hurtefull to the graunt made the last assemblee to  
Mr. Tyrrell uppon his election.

[5.] Whear[as] William Sanderton, plumber, made  
humble suyte to this assemblee in regard of his great  
paines taken aboute this cittie conduytes, and his farther  
paines and travaile hereafter intended by him to be taken  
therabout, that he and his sonne mighte have during  
boath their lives the bennefitt of the liveries of watir,  
which are and wilbe drawen to severall housses in this  
cittie: it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie affore-  
said, that the said William shall have his request: pro-  
vided alwaies that ther be noe lyverie made unto or by  
eny before the same be first recorded in the cittie rowles;  
and alsoe that the petitioner be bound to mentaine the  
condites and lyveries from tyme to tyme during their  
lives, that the cittizens shall have noe cause to complaine  
for want of water, the condites being first done uppon the  
cittie chardge, and the lyveries done uppon the chardge

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "The sayde Mr. Terrell  
recevid butt onely iii. score poundes,  
sterling, and for that som the cittie

seale is past to Mr. Cusack, to be payed  
the xxix. of September, 1603."

Roll x.  
m. 49.

of the parties, and that the said William Sanderton is 1602.  
to be heer by the next springe.

Attendance.

[6.] Whear[as] John Shaghnes, waterbaylyffe, have John Shaghnes, water-bailiff.  
made humble peticion that regard be had of him for  
his paines taken aboute the overseeing of the condites Conduits.  
of this citties repaiering: it is therfore ordered, by the  
aucthorytie afforesaid, that he shall have six poundes,  
sterling, to be paid out of such monnyes as shalbe  
recoverid and had of the stablers that are unfree for Stables.  
permitting them to contynue the keaping of stables.

[7.] Whear[as] Jacobe Newman made humble suyte to Jacob Newman.  
be remittid of a yeares rent of the tower at the Wood Wood-quay.  
Key callid the Bakers tower, supposed by him to be Bakers' tower.  
helte by this cittie soe longe from him, and alsoe to have  
a letter of attorneye to sue the bakers for wast, and to  
have the counterpaune of the bakers lease: it is therfore  
ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that  
notwithstanding he might have had the key of the tower  
at his caule, and that the cittie have reservid a free  
passadge and accesse to that tower for defens of this Passage.  
cittie, that he shalbe allowed the laste Easter tearmes  
rent, and the rest of his rent the next Michalmas he  
must paie, and take the key at his pleasure; and wee  
agree that he shall have a warrant under the cittie seale  
to prosecute the master and companye of bakers for the Company  
ruen of the tower, and the counterpaune of their lease of bakers.  
shalbe forthcoming for him.

[8.] Whear[as] Christofer Fitzsimons, gentleman, com- Christopher Fitzsimons.  
plained that there was taken to this cittie workes out of  
his grownd near the Crane aboute fortie and five cartes Crane.  
of stones, and praied restitucion or paiement for them:  
it is therfore ordered, by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that  
for that informacion is made by Mr. Nicholas Barran,  
late Maior, that in his tyme of maioraltie<sup>1</sup> the number of  
fortie and two cartes of stones wear taken out of the Stones.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 366.



1602.  
Building.  
Crane.

petitioners grownd which weare convertid to the buyld-  
ing of the Crane ; therefore wee agree that the same said  
number of cartes of stones, or in respecte therof xvi.*l.*,  
sterling, for every carte shalbe paid and deliverid unto  
him by warrant of Mr. Maior to the thresurer.

Roll x.  
m. 49.

Trim.  
Exaction.

[9.] Forasmuch as complainte is made by the commons  
that the officers of Trym do exacte custome of freemen of  
this cittie passing that waye, contrarie to her majesties  
grauntes : it is therfore ordered and agreed by the auc-  
thorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Recordor and Mr. Cham-  
berlin shall prosecute the cause of this complainte by the  
best course they shall thincke fitt for redresse herin,  
uppon the cittie chardges, for which they shall have  
authoritie under the cittie seale, yf the same shalbe  
requisyte.

George  
Carye.  
Ordnance  
of city.  
Cloak.

[10.] It is likewyse ordered and agreed, by the auc-  
thorytie afforesaid, that George Carye, yeoman of the  
ordinances of this cittie, shall have twentie shillinges,  
sterling, towards the buying of a clooke, and hereafter as  
he deserveth to be considered of.

Sir George  
Carie.

Petition.

Hospital.

[11] Whear[as] the right woorshipfull sir George  
Carie, knyght, vicethresurer at warrs in this realme of  
Ireland, made humble petition to this assemblie to have a  
certaine plott of the commons of this cittie, wheron he is  
nowe to buyld an hospitall, the tenor of which petition  
followeth : To the right woorshipfull the Maior, Sher-  
ryves, cittizens and commons of the cittie of Dublin :  
Sheweth and maketh request unto your discreete wyse-  
domes sir George Carye, knyght, thresurer at warrs,  
that wher[as] he is in hand to buyld an hospitall for the  
releefe of poore sicke and maymed soldiars, or for other  
poore folkes, or a free schole or colledge for teaching of  
schollers, or els a place for punnyshing of offenders such as  
Bridewell is in London, and the grownd which he hath  
bought in the Hoggs is not answerable in proporcion to  
the sayd buylding by soe much as is herunder expressid  
he besecheth you therfore, in respecte the said worke is

Soldiers.

Poor.  
School.  
College.

Bridewell.

Hoggs.

m. 49 b.

Roll x.  
m. 49 b.

intendid to see good an use, that you wilbe pleased to 1602.  
 supplie the said want of grownd with soe much of your <sup>Ground.</sup>  
 common and cittie land adioyning, and to passe him an <sup>City land.</sup>  
 estate therof accordinglye, and in any the like wherin he  
 maye further or doe good unto the cittie, you shall find  
 him readdye and thanckefull, etc.: upon the northe <sup>Boundaries.</sup>  
 in leyngth alongest the river fouer score and five yards,  
 and in breadth at the west end of that wall fouer  
 foote, and in breadth at the east end of that wall fouerten  
 yardes; upon the southe in leyngth alongest the Greene  
 from the west to the east threscore and fifteen yards,  
 and in breadth at the west end of that wall fouer foote,  
 and in breadth at the east end of that walle fouerten  
 yards; upon the east in leyngthe betweene the affore-  
 said two walls fiftie seven yards, and in breadth towards  
 the north end of that wall eight yards, and in breadth  
 towards the soueth end of that wall fouer foote. We  
 do agree that sir George Carie, knyght, vicethresurer  
 and thresurer at warrs, shall have the grownd containyd <sup>Grant.</sup>  
 in this his petition, saving unto us our lybberties and  
 jurisdictions therein; to have and to hould to him and  
 his assignes for tearme of one thowsand yeares to the uses <sup>Term.</sup>  
 afforesaid and none other, yealding and paieing to us and  
 our successors fouer pence yearlie, upon condicion that  
 yf the said landes shalbe nowe or herafter at any tyme  
 disposed, convertid or putt to eny other use then for  
 mentaynans of an hospitall, a colledge, a free schoole, or  
 such a place as Bridewell is in London, for punnyshing  
 idell and loose persons and badd livers, to be erectid and  
 contynued within that precinct, that then this our <sup>Precinct.</sup>  
 graunt shalbe void, and that we may reenter. <sup>Reserva-</sup> Provided  
 also, and it is condicioned likewyse, that ther shalbe noe <sup>tions.</sup>  
 merchandize or goods merchantable landed or keapte  
 within that precincte to be sould or bargained for, and  
 that noe watergate, slippe, or other place for landing of  
 goodes shalbe buyldid or made upon the premisses or  
 eny parte therof nowe or at any tyme herafter, or eny

1602.

Trinity  
Gild.

thing els therin practised or used to the preiudize, <sup>Roll x.  
m. 49 b.</sup> damadge or nusans of this cittie, the merchauntes of the Trynitie Yeald, or other the incorporacions and inhabitants of this cittie; and farther, that it maye be lawfull for the said Maior, Sherryffes, commons and cittizens, and their successors, to enter uppon the premisses, and every parte therof to distraine for the said rent yearly during the said tearme and yeares, if the said rent be behind at the feast of Easter in eny yeare of the said tearme.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to the franchise:—By special grace: William <sup>m. 48, 48 b.</sup> Talbote, gentleman, recorder of the cittie of Dublin; William Davies, gunmaker, at instance of Charles, lord Mountjoy, knight of the garter, lord deputy of Ireland: on condition of superintending the guns of the city artillery, as required, from time to time, and on agreement that none of his boys or servants should receive gratuities in connection with his office. Admitted on having served apprenticeships: Walter Fitzsymons, merchant, Peter Loucom, glover, Owen Kellye, Patrick Hagan, Richard Leche, Patrick Murchowe, butchers, William Conlan, John Symons, bakers, Thomas Curraghe, Thomas Stanlye, tanners, Cornelius Dermott, joiner, Mortaghe Greenam, tailor, George Anderton, barber-surgeon, as apprentice of John Morphie. As children of freemen: Margaret Clinton, maiden, daughter of John Clinton, swordbearer of city of Dublin, Edward Jans, gentleman, Matthew Taylor, baker, John Keatinge. On payment of fine: Patrick Lennan, shoemaker.

1602. Third Friday after 29 September.

m. 50.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Memorandum: That the third Frydaie next after the feast of Saint Michell tharchangell, in the yeare of our Lord God 1602, and in the xliiii.th yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lady, quene Elizabeth, Master John Terrell, being Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Master Nicholas Stephins and Master Peter Dermond, then Sherryves of the said cittie, theis lawes, orders and

Roll x.  
m. 50.

constytutions followeing wear made and established in 1602.  
full assembly then holden :

Treasurer : Gerald Younge.

Treasurer.

Masters of city works : Robert Kennedie, William Turnor.

Masters of  
works.

Auditors : The Mayor, the treasurer, Matthew Hand- cocke, William Goughe, John Cusake, Robert Bee, John Longe, James Taylore.

Auditors.

[1.] Whear[as] petition was exhibited to this assembley by Robert Challynor, shewing how his uncle, Nicholas Stephins, nowe one of the Sherryves of this cittie, is called uppon the soddaine to the said office, being altogether unprovided for the supportacion of a place of that countenance as the said office is ; and therfore humblie praied that consyderacion might be had of his said uncle and his greate chardge like to growe by reason he is forced to make his provicion at the worst hand : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembley, that the said Robert Challynor shall have fiftie poundes, sterling, to the use of the said Nicholas Stephins, of such somes as are due and forfeytid by the lawes of this cittie, uppon those persons that weare electid to be Sherryves formerlye for this yeare, as well those that are in England as those that are committed for their refusalls.

Petition.

Nicholas  
Stephins,  
Sheriff.

Grant.

Forfeitures.

England.

[2.] Whear[as] the commons complained that great disorder is used in the upper housse amongst the commons in assembley daies, as well in delivering their opinions in matters there proposed, as alsoe in keaping their places, and likewise of other disorders : for reformation wherof it is establyshed, ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritye afforesaid, that theis five orders followeing shall from hensforth be held and observid for lawes, orders and constytucions as they are here laid downe :

Commons.

Upper  
House.

Assembly  
days.

Opinions.

Places.

Orders.

Item, first, it is ordered by the aucthorytie afforesaid that the roule of the nombers be redd by such as the Sherryves shall appointe within halfe an houer next after

Roll of  
members.

1602. the first toule of the bell, being at nyne of the clocke, and Roll x.  
Beil. lykewyse the same to be redd at two of the clocke in the m. 59.  
Hours. foernoune, and as often otherwise as shalbe thought fitt  
by Masters Sherryves, for that manie that doe appear in  
Departure. the morning doe departe without licens, and not appeare  
Absence. that daie again; and therfore it is agreed and ordeyned  
Fines. that whoesoe myseth at the first toll shall paie ii.s. Irysh;  
Readings and yf he that doth not appeare at the first reading doe  
not appear at the second and other readings, [he] shall  
Defaults. paie for everie default iii.s. iiiii.d., or be committed by  
Committal. the Sherryves, or a sufficient pawne to be taken by  
Payment. the Sherryves for his contempte, and fined at  
the Sherryves elecion.

Secondly, it is ordered, by the auctoritie afforesaid,  
Roll, that those of the xlviij. as they are placed in the rowle,  
Seats. shall sitt and keape their place aboute the table in their  
degrees all the tyme of the assemblye, without removing  
(except upon urgent occation), and that the rest of that  
nomber and the iiiij. score and xvi. doe alsoe sitt and keape  
in their places in like manner, whoe altogether shalbe  
Sheriffs. appointed and ruled for their places by the Sherryves;  
and if eny one obstynatly shall withstand the Sherrifes  
Penalties. in that ordering, [he] shall paie vi.d. fine, or be com-  
mitted by the Sherryffes.

Thirdly, it is ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
that none be permytted or shall deliver his mind but one  
Speakers. at onst, and that person soe speaking shall deliver his  
opinion at lardge, and that standing at the table  
before the Sherryffes in the hearing of the whole housse,  
and that the punee doe first begin in eny causes of  
Order. ellections, and his speach endid, [he] shall not be receavid  
Causes. or permitted to speake eny more to that pointe or matter  
Limitation. movid; and so to proceed orderly about the housse, to  
Tumult. avoide the uprore and tumult that often riseth in the  
housse, without regard had one of another; and yf eny  
shall offend contrarie to this ordynance, [he] shall paie as  
Penalties. a fyne then presently v. shillinges, totiens quotiens, or



Roll x.  
m. 50.

deliver a sufficient pawne, or be committed by the Sher- 1602.  
ryffes at the ellection of the Sherryffes.

Fourthly, it is ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that from hensforth such as shall attend the Sherryffes, Attendance. Sheriffs. Governor. in riding to meet the governor of this realme for the time after eny jorneye, shall sett themselves forth in Riding. Journey. orderly and seemlye apparaile, ride in saddles, and weare Troop. bootes and spurres, and that each of that troupe shall take their place in riding, and be directed by the Sherryves for that tyme, uppon paine of forfeiture of three shillinges fouer pence, sterling, by him and them that shall contempne and not observe the Sherryves direcion in the premisses totiens quotiens.

Fifthlie, it is ordered, by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that the Sherryves for the tyme being shall and maie dispose Disposal of fines. and disburse the said fynes for the use of plancking the upper loft and buyeing of necessaries, such as they shall from tyme to tyme thincke fitt to be provided for the said upper housse, to make the same seemly; and the Upper House. fynes onst imposed by the Sherryves, yf they doe not levie the same, that they shall lay out soe much of their owne monyes as the fynes not leaved cometh to, of which fynes a booke shalbe made everie assemblie indif- Book. ferent betwixt the Sherryves and the housse, that the somes be knowen, and the same disburssed for the uses afforesaid, and that the Sherryves for the tyme shall yeeld an accountpe of the receiptes and disbursementes Account. to the auditors of this cittie for the tyme being.

[3.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that John Cusake Fitz Nicholas, of Dublin, merchaunt, shall John Cusake. have a lease of twentie and one yeares uppon the upper rowmes of the Crane newly buylded (the nether rowmes Crane. of the same and soe much of the upper rowme therof as the wheele torneth in exceptid and alwaie saved to the Sherryffes of this cittie for the tyme beinge), beginning at Michalmas last past, paieing presently to the handes of the thresurer of this cittie, for the use of this cittie,

1602.      twentie poundes, sterling, and tenn poundes, sterling, Roll x.  
m. 50.  
yearly rent, with other condicions and covenantes to be  
incerted in his lease.

[4.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that m. 50 b.

Christopher Christofer Devnysh, merchaunt, shall have a lease for  
Devnysh. three score and one yeares uppon the smale scaffold next  
on the south syde of the steple of Saint Michells church  
St. Michael's within this cittie, beginning at Michalmas last, paicing  
church. therout as a fyne presentlye sevin poundes, sterlinge, and  
twentie shillinges, sterling, yearly rent; with other con-  
dicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

[5.] Wher[as] the commons complained that sondrie  
the artyfycers, videlicet, carpinters, slaters and masons,  
Artificers. doe withdrawe themselves into the countrie in sommer  
Carpenters. seyson and other tymes, wherby the inhabytantes of  
Slaters. this cittie are disapointed of workmen when occasion  
Masons. requireth: for remedye wherof, it is ordered, by the auc-  
thorytie afforesaid, that yf the artyfycers, videlicet,  
Workmen. carpinters, slaters and masons, doe for their owne proffitt  
goe into the countrie and leave the cittie destytute, that  
then it shalbe lawfull for every cittezen that have urgent  
cause of the like artyficers to bring out of the countrie  
workmen of that kind to fynnysh their woorke; and as  
for their hire or wadges, we must leave that to be  
appointed by Master Maior and recorder, as justices  
of laborers in the next sessions.

[6.] Wher[as] the commons complained that sondrie  
unfree persons in this cittie and suburbes doe use  
victuallinge and keapeth stables, contrarye to sondrie  
Victuallers. good lawes made in this cittie, and to the great hurt of  
Stables. the free inhabitantes and increase of vice and bad livers:  
for remedye wherof, it is agreed, by the aucthorytie  
Unfreemen. afforesaid, that all unfree inhabiting in this cittie  
suburbes and lybberties shall not use eny trade or  
mysterye within the lybberties, by themselves or their  
Taxation. servantes, without yealding such yearlye consyderacions  
as in the discession of the Maior and thresurer for the

Roll x.  
m 50 b.

tyme being shalbe imposed uppon them, to the use of 1602.  
the cittie, and that the Maior and thresurer for that  
tyme shall have full power and aucthorytye to compound,  
impose and laie downe uppon such unfree persons, in  
their discession, according the trade or mysterie they Trade.  
use, a yerly some to be paid by them contynuallye till  
they be made free, and shall appointe others in their  
discessions to leavy and take upp such somes as by them  
shalbe imposed as afforesaid, to the use of the cittie ;  
and that the Maior and thresurer for the tyme shall  
certefye at every generall assemblie what they doe  
herin ; provided they take not eny thing of the Sherryves  
due uppon the unfree ; provided that this shall not  
extend to give lybbertye to eny unfree persons by such  
meanes as within is expressed to intrude uppon eny of Intruders.  
the occupacions of this cittie, or their trade, without their  
consent.

[7.] Wher[as] Robert Eustace, baker, was electid to be Eustace,  
one of the Sherryves of this cittie for this present yeare, Sheriff.  
and theruppon being called to take his oath of Sherryffe,  
and the same tendred to him, he obstynatlye refused to Refusal.  
take ether the oath of Sherryffe or to swere that he was  
not of habylytie, wherby he have incurred the penaltie Penalty.  
of one hundreth pounes, laid downe by a lawe<sup>1</sup> made in Law.  
the tyme of Master Patricke Goughe his Maioraltie, and  
for his obstynat refusall is committid to ward : it is ther- Committal.  
fore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytye afforesaid,  
that the said Robert Eustace shall remaine in the pryson Prison.  
wher he is committid till he doe paie the said fyne of a  
hundreth pounes forfeited by him for the cause affore-  
said.

m. 53.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprentice- Admis-  
ships : John Seman, miller, Edward Patricke, Myles sions to  
Fensam, tanners, James Murrye, hat-maker, John Forrett, franchise.  
mason, John Wale, butcher, Bernard Dongan, tailor,

<sup>1</sup> See p. 105.

1602.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Thomas Connell, John Knyghtly, Peirs Igin, carpenters, Roll x.  
Nicholas Daniell, shoemaker, Richard Byrne, shearman. m. 53.  
Richard Trander, Richard Fallon, Ralph Jey, glovers,  
As children of freemen: Margareta Fennom, maiden;  
Edmond Canye, merchant. On payment of fine: Owin  
Ap Hughe, tailor.

1602-3.

1602-3.<sup>1</sup> Third Friday after 25 December, 1602.

m. 51.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Memorandum: That the third Fridaie next after the  
feast of the Natyvitie of our Lord God, 1602, and in the  
xlv.th yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne ladye, quene  
Elizabeth, Master John Tyrrell, Maior of the cittie of  
Dublin, Nicholas Stephins and Peter Dermond, Sherryves  
of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constytucions  
followinge weare made in full assemblye then holden:

William  
Talbote,  
Recorder.

Pension.

Dunna-  
kernye.Concor-  
datum.Henry  
Stanihurst.Silva  
Salvatoris.

[1.] Wheare[as] William Talbote, nowe recorder of this  
cittie, exhibited petition, praieing that a consideracion  
might be had in the augmentacion of his pencion by  
graunting him recompence some other waie, as by a  
reversion uppon the towne and landes of Dunnakernye;  
and for that the cittie is not yett resolved to passe the  
cittie landes, yett desirose to sattisfie the petycioner in  
some reasonable sorte, haveing well deservid the same:  
it is therfore ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assem-  
blye, that Master Maior and aldermen shall, by their  
concordatum directid to the thresurer of this cittie,  
cause to be paid to the said Master Recorder twenty  
poundes, sterlinge, towards his better mentaynance for  
this yeare, and at another tyme, as occation shalbe  
offered, farther consideracion shalbe had of him.

[2.] Whear[as] Henry Stanihurst, gentleman, was an  
humble petycioner to have a lease for tearme of yeares  
uppon Silva Sancti Salvatoris, or otherwyse to graunt  
him an aucthorytie to leavye the rentes and arreradges  
due uppon the same to this cittie, requiring for his travaile

Roll x.  
m. 51.

therin onely the halfe of that he shall recover and 1602-3.  
receave: it is therefore ordered, by the aucthorytie Grant.  
afforesaid, that the said Henry shall have aucthorytie to  
levie all the arreradges due to this cittie uppon the said  
landes before mentioned, he yealding to this cittie the  
just halfendell therof, for which he shall deliver an  
accoumpte when he shalbe required the same.

[3.] Whear[as] Mr. William Goughe, alderman, com- William  
plained that the proetors of Saint Michells churche goeth Goughe.  
about to echarge the seaffold on the west side of the said St.  
churche doore with a rent of twelve shillings per Michael's  
annum, which seaffold the said Mr. Gough hath in lease church.  
of this eittie, and they bound to warrant for estoppell,  
wherof he praied a course to be held: it is therfore  
agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, for the parte of  
this cittie, and the proctors lykewyse agreeing therunto,  
that Mr. Recordor for this cittie, and the quenes majesties  
sergient for the churche, shall examyne the eause, and  
what they laie downe shall stand for an order therin.

[4.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that  
Mr. Phillippe Conran, alderman, shall have a lease in Philip.  
revereion, for three score and one yeares, uppon the great Conran.  
housse neare the shammelles, whearin Robert Kennedye, Shambles.  
merchaunt, dwelleth, to begin uppon the expiracion of the  
lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieing therout as  
a fyne presently fyfthe poundes, sterlinge, and fouer  
poundes, eight shillings and eight pence, yearly rent;  
with other eondicions and covenantes to be incertid in  
his lease.

[5.] That Mr. Nicholas Burran, alderman, shall have a Nicholas  
lease in revereion, for three score and one yeares, uppon Burran.  
the housse over the slippe nere Smythes housse in Slip.  
Oxmanton, to beginn next after the expiracion of the Oxmanton.  
lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieing therout as  
a fyne presently twelve poundes, sterling, and at the  
present rent; with other eondicions and covenantes to  
be incertid in his lease.



1602-3.  
Nicholas  
Burran.

[6.] That Mr. Nicholas Burran, alderman, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon the housse wherin Patricke Englysb and Richard Browne, bakers, now dwell, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieing therout as a fyne presently fortie two poundes, sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Roll x.  
m. 51.

Bakers.

Matthew  
Handcocke.

Castle-  
street

[7.] That Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, alderman, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a housse in Castel street, holden by William Staines, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieing therout presently as a fyne elevin poundes, sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

John Bryce.

St. Thomas-  
street.

St. James'  
gate.

[8.] That Mr. John Bryce, alderman, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a housse in Saint Thomas street, and a parke without Saint James gate, holden lately by Patricke Malone, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieinge therout presently as a fyne thirtie poundes, sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Simon  
Rellicke.  
Tanners.

Tower.  
Gate.  
St.  
Andoen's  
church.

[9.] That Simon Rellicke, master of the tanners, shall have a lease in revercion for three score and one yeares uppon the tower and the gate neer Saint Adoens church, lately holdin by Mr. Golding, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in being of the premisses, paieing therout presentlye as a fyne twentye and five poundes, sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Oxmanton.

[10.] That John Cusake Fitz Nicholas, merchaunt, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a housse in Oxmanton, wherin George Roch, merchaunt, now dwelleth, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieing

Roll x.  
m. 51.

therout presently as a fyne twenty poundes, sterling, and 16 2-3.  
at the present rent; with other condicions and cove-  
nauntes to be incertid in his lease.

[11.] That John Cusake Fitz Nicholas, merchaunt,  
shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one  
yeares, uppon a house in Castel street, wherin Evan Castle-  
street.  
Meredith dwelt, to beginn next after the expiration of the  
ease now in being of the premisses, paieing therout  
presently as a fyne twenty and one poundes, five shillings,  
sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions  
and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

[12.] That Lawrence Usher, merchaunt, shall have a Laurence  
Usher  
lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon  
two houses in Fysh street, holden by Robert Usher, Fish-  
street.  
alderman, disceassid, to beginn next after the expiration of  
the lease now in being of the premisses, paieing therout  
presently as a fyne sixtene poundes, sterlinge, and at the  
present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be  
incertid in his lease.

[13.] That Peter Veldon, thelder, merchaunt, shall have Peter  
Veldon.  
a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon  
a house in Oxmantou, holden by Denyse Kevan, to be Oxmanton.  
ginn next after the expiration of the lease now in being  
of the premisses, paieing therout presently as a fyne  
sevintene poundes, and at the present rent; with other  
condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

[14.] That Mr. Nicholas Ball, alderman, shall have a Nicholas  
Ball  
lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon  
a house in Castel street, wherin Margarett Moore, widowe, Castle-  
street.  
nowe dwelleth, to begin next after the expiration of the  
lease now in being of the premisses, paieing therout  
presently as a fyne thirtie poundes, tenn shillings,  
sterling, current monnye of England, and at the present  
rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be in-  
certid in his lease.

[15]. That Henrye Littell, taylor, shall have a lease in  
revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a house

1602-3.  
Castle-  
street.

and gardinge in Castelstreete, wherein the said Henrye Roll x.  
m. 51.  
nowe dwelleth, to beginn next after the expiration of the  
lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieinge therout  
presentlye as a fyne tenn poundes, three shillings, fouer  
pence, sterling, and at the present rent; with other con-  
dicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Chraushawe,  
glazier.

Castle-  
street.

[16.] That William Chraushawe, glazier, shall have a  
lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a  
housse in Castelstreet, with a gardinge, wherein the said  
William now dwelleth, to beginn next after the expiration  
of the lease nowe in being of the premisses, paieing ther-  
out presentlye as a fyne twentye poundes, six shillings,  
and eight pence, sterling, and at the present rent; with  
other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Dermond.

Castle-  
street.

[17.] That Edward Dermond, sonn to Peter Dermond,  
one of the Sherryves of this cittie, shall have a lease in  
revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a housse  
in Castelstreet, nowe in the holding of Charles Huett, to  
beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in  
being of the premisses, paieing therout presentlye as a  
fyne twentye and sevin poundes, sterling, current monnye  
of England, and at the same rent; with other condicions  
and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Castle-  
street.

[18.] That Catherin Outright, widowe, shall have a m. 51 b.  
ease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon  
a housse in Castelstreet, wherein Laghlin Hanlon, taylor,  
lately dwelt, to beginn next after the expiration of the  
lease nowe in being of the premisses, yealding therout  
presently as a fyne twentye and three poundes, sterling,  
current monneye of England, and at the present rent;  
with other condicions and covenantes to be incerted in  
her lease.

Edmond  
Malone.

St. Thomas-  
street.

Luttrell.

[19.] That Edmond Malone, merchaunt, shall have a  
lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a  
housse and garding, and a stange of land in the bakeside  
therof, in Saint Thomas street, lately in the tenor of John  
Luttrell FitzRobert, to beginn next after the expiration

Roll x.  
m. 51 b.

of the lease nowe in being of the premisses, paicing ther- 1602-3.  
out presentlye as a fyne eighteen poundes, sterling, current  
monnye of England, and at the present rent; with other  
condicions and covenantes to be inecrted in his lease.

[20.] That Mr. John Eliott, alderman, shall have a John  
Eliott.  
lease in revereion, for three score and one years, uppon a  
housse in Saint Thomas street, wherin Thomas Dermond St. Thomas-  
street.  
latlye dwelt, to beginn next after theexpiration of the  
lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paicing therout  
presentlye as a fyne twentye fouer poundes, sterling,  
eurrent monnye of England, and at the present rent;  
with other condicions and covenantes to be inecrted in  
his lease.

[21.] That James Sedgrave, merchaunt, shall have a  
lease in revereion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a  
garding in Saint Georges lane, nowe holden by Robert St.  
George's-  
lane.  
Robert Bee,  
goldsmith.  
Bee, gouldsmyth, to beginn next after theexpiration of  
the lease nowe in being of the premisses, paicing therout  
presentlye as a fyne fifteen poundes, and at the present  
rent of six shillinges and eight pence, Irish; with other  
condicions and covenantes to be inecrted in his lease.

[22.] That Mr. Allexander Palles, alderman, shall have Alexander  
Palles.  
a lease in revereion for three score and one yeares uppon  
a housse in the Highstreet, wherin the said Allexander High-  
street.  
now dwelleth, to beginn next after theexpiration of the  
lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieinge therout  
presentlye as a fyne twentye poundes, and at the present  
rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be in-  
certed in his lease.

[23.] That William Shelton, merchaunt, shall have a William  
Shelton.  
lease for fouer score and nyneten yeares uppon a void  
parell of ground on the east syde of the castell of the Castle of  
Crane.  
Crane, to beginn at Michalmas last past, paieinge therout  
presentlye as a fyne thirteen poundes, six shillinges, and  
eight pence, sterling, and at the rent of five shillinges,  
sterling; with other condicions and covenantes to be  
inerted in his lease.

1602-3. ~ [24.] Whear[as] Mr. John Forster, alderman, was an Roll x.  
m. 51 b.  
John Forster. humble petitioner to this cittie for haveinge the interest  
Fyshambles street. that this cittie have in the ould housse in Fyshambles street, wherin the ordinaunce of this cittie lyeth, beinge butt for some eight or nyne yeares to come : it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the petycioner shall have all the interest that the cittie hath in the said housse, uppon the condicions expressed in the said Forsters petycion : soe as the yeoman of the ordynaunce, or other officer that shall have chardge therof, maye frome tyme to tyme have accesse to a convenient place wherin the said ordynaunce shalbe keapte duringe the interest afforesaid, which place is to be provided at the chardge of the petycioner.—Signed by Mayor, Sheriffs, William Talbott, Recorder, and others.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace: Nicholas m. 53.  
Reylve. Admitted on having served apprenticeships : Roger Sarsfeld, Patrick Cleere, merchants, Donat Roe, John Scott, William Regan, tanners, Hugh Hanlone, tailor, Thomas Myrrye, cooper, John Jellose, joiner. As children of freemen : Margareta Veldon, maiden, Christopher Gavan, tanner, Robert Fyan, clerk. On payment of fines : John Boylan, Edmond Begge, Edmond FitzSimons, “stablars,” George Burroes, brickmaker, William Elles, farrier, Thomas Jones, glover, Henry Stokes.

1603.

1603.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

m. 52.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Memorandum : That the Fourth Fridaie next after the feast of Easter in the year of our Lord God 1603, and in the first yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James the first, Mr. John Tyrrell, then Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Nicholas Stephins and Mr. Peter Dermond, Sherryves of the said cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitutions weare made in full assemblie then holden :

<sup>1</sup> 1 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 24 April, 1603.



Roll x.  
m. 52.

[1.] Forasmuche as the landes<sup>1</sup> of the late yeald of Saint George are come to this cittie possession by the kinges majesties most noble progenitors grauntes, which maye not passe to others in lease without appointinge of a master and wardins of the said yeald: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblie, that Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, nowe Maior of the Staple of this cittie, shalbe master of the said geild for this yeare to come, Robert Kennedie and William Turnor, constables of the said Staple, shalbe wardins of the said guield for the said yeare; and that from hensforth the Maior and constables of the Staple for the tyme beinge shalbe master and wardins of the said guield duringe that yeare they are Maior and constables of the said Staple; and that they shalbe chosen in the Easter assemblie yearlye, yf uppon speciall occation hereafter the same shall not be thought fitt, and then others to be chosen in their places.

[2.] It is farther ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that Richard Fitz Simons shall have the place and office of waterbailiffe that John Shagnes, late waterbailiffe, disceased, had, with the perquisites therof as the said John had duringe his good behavyor therin, and shalbe carefull to attend Mr. Maior and mentaine the perches and other thinges pertaininge to that office; herby advyseinge the said Richard and Martin Bellewe, the other watirbailiffe, to receave their perquisites and fees by themselves, or by some honest servauntes of theires, and not to appointe substitutes or fermors, for by that cours the cittizens and others are abused; and yf they doe not presentlye reforme the same, there shalbe others appointed to their office.

[3.] Whear[as] Thomas Buysshoppe, merchaunt, exhibited petition to this assemblie, sheweinge therby that uppon his petition made for his freedome, he required

1603.  
Gild of  
St. George.Master.  
Warden.Mayor of  
Staple.Easter  
assembly.Richard  
Fitz-  
Simons,  
Shagnes,  
Water-  
bailiff.  
Perquisites.Perches.  
Mention  
Bellewe.

Abuses.

Reform.

Thomas  
Buysshoppe.

Freedom.

<sup>1</sup> Comprised in the grant from Henry VIII.—See vol. i., p. 34

1603. the same in respecte of marrieinge a freewoeman ; which Roll x.  
m. 52.  
 Marriage. bill was graunted, butt indorcid that he should have his  
 Fine. freedome by fyne ; wherin he thincketh boath himselfe.  
 Enrolment. humble peticion to have the said inroulment amendid,  
 and that he maye have his freedome accordinge his said  
 petition, wherby his childrin be not driven to fyne as  
 strandgers : it is therfore ordered, by the authoritie  
 afforesaid, by reyson of the good prooffe had of the  
 petitioner, and [we] have found him alwaies conformable  
 to good orders, and in hoope his childrin and servauntes  
 will followe his example, that the petitioner shalbe free in  
 the same kind and manner as others have or should have  
 that are married to free maydins, and therfore his  
 childrin and servauntes to be intytuled to their free-  
 domes as the servauntes and childrin of others that are  
 free by service or birth ; which favor is not to be eny  
 Service. presydent to others.  
 Birth.  
 Riding of [4.] Forasmoch as the omittinge of the ridinge of the  
 franchises. franchises of this cittie have putt to oblivion the metes  
 Boundaries. and bondes of this cittie, wherof great hurt may enshue :  
 for redresse wherof, it is agreed by the authoritie affore-  
 Laws. said that the lawes of this cittie shalbe putt in execution  
 against those nowe livinge that have omittid the ridinge  
 Fines. of the franchises accordinge their tornes, and theis fynes  
 to be to the Maior nowe beinge for his chardges of  
 rydinge the said franchises. And it is lykewyse agreed  
 that the nowe Maior shall make warrant to levie the said  
 fynes, and alsoe shall ride the franchises before the end of  
 Omission. this yeare,<sup>1</sup> and yf hensforth any Maior shall omitt the  
 ridinge of the franchises accordinge as his torne shall  
 hensforth fall out, that he shall paie tenn poundes,  
 accordinge a former lawe made in that behalfe, and  
 that the Maior next succeedinge him shall have the  
 same, yf he do ride the franchises in his owne yeare,  
 otherwyse to remaine to the use of this cittie.

<sup>1</sup> See in vol. i., p. 190, record of the riding of the franchises in 1603.

Roll x.  
m. 52.

[5.] Wheare[as] severall places of this cittie, namely, 1603.  
the towne wall in the soueth syde of this cittie, two Town wall.  
arches of the bridge, the walles of the Key, the schoole Bridge.  
housse, the Newegate, the trouge of the water comming Quay.  
to the cisterne, and the lead of the greate conduytes, are School-  
ruynated and decaied: it is therfore ordered, by the house.  
aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall cause the Newgate.  
masterr of the woorkes to survey and viewe all theis Conduits.  
places, and as farr forth as the thresure of the cittie doe  
extend unto, that Mr. Maior shall make warrant to the  
thresurer for the amendment and reparacion of those Repairs.  
thinges that shall seeme most needful in his discreSSION;  
and, for the walles and slips of the Key, that Mr. Slips.  
Maior shall compell Robert Ball to repaier and amend  
the same at his owne cost, accordinge the contentes of  
his lease.

[6.] Elected for ensuing year :—Mayor : William Mayor.  
Goughe ; Sheriffs : James Tirrell, Thomas Carole. Sheriffs.

[7.] Elected as aldermen : Thomas Plunckett, Robert Aldermen.  
Kennedy.

[8.] Forasmoch as the quarter assemblie next after Assembly.  
the feast of Easter last past was begun on the second  
Fridaie next after the said feast, wherin uppon the  
debatinge of sondrie causes tendinge to the good of this  
cittie, and specially meny reasons moved for the forbear-  
inge to nomynate Mr. Walter Galtryme to be Maior of Nomination  
this cittie for the next yeare, and therfore the said of Mayor.  
assemblie was adiornid to the fouerth Fridaie next after Adjourn-  
the said feast; on which daie the Maior, Sherryves, ment.  
commens and cittizens being assemblid together, haveing  
true informacion of the death of the said Mr. Galtrime, Galtrime.  
and the greate danger that Mr. John Murphie, alderman, Murphie.  
was in, whoe was next in election after the said Mr.  
Galtryme to be Maior, whoe before the post assemblie  
died, the nomination of the said Mr. Murphie was for-  
borne to the post assemblie, in which post assemblie Mr.  
William Goughe, alderman, was electid and nominatid William  
Goughe

1613. to be Maior of this cittie for the next yeare to come, Roll x.  
and soe christyshid. m. 52.

Admissions to franchise. Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 5 b.  
ships : Christopher Jordan, merchant, John Gavan, cooper,  
James Peirs, Thomas Allen, Thomas Hynye, tailors,  
James Morran, smith. As sons of freemen : William  
Dignam, smith, John Coirke, weaver. In right of wife :  
Thomas Murphie, tailor.

1603. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 52 b.

Memorandum : That the fowerth Frydaie next after  
the feast of the Natyvitie of Saint John the Baptyst, in  
the yeare of our Lord God 1603, and in the first yeare of  
the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James, sir John  
Mayor. Tyrrell, knight, then Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr.  
Sheriffs. Richard Stephins and Mr. Peter Dermond, then Sher-  
ryves of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitu-  
tions weare made in full assembly then holden :

[1.] Whear[as] Nicholas Kenny, esquier, the kings  
Nicholas Kenny, escheator. majesties exchetor in Ireland, have bene an humble  
petycioner to this assemblye, requiringe that in respecte  
Calganston. of the wastnes of Calganston, which he holdeth of this  
Wars. cittie, grouen by reyson of theis unfortunate warrs, by  
reyson wherof he could not make therof eny benefitt,  
Rent. that he might be remittid the arreradges of rent due  
uppon him for the same, and alsoe required to have an  
interest for threescore and one yeares in the landes of  
Silva Salvatoris. Silva Salvatoris, parcell of this cittie possessions, for  
the rent of eleven poundes, sterlinge, per annum : it is  
therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that  
in regard of the favorable furtherance which we have  
allwaie fowned in him to advantadge this cittie, and in  
hoope of his contynuaunce to performe the same hereafter  
Remission. in eny thinge he maye, wee are contente to remitt unto  
him the arreradges due at and before Easter last past for  
Calganston ; and, as for Silva Salvatoris, wee agree he  
shall have the same for twentye and one yeares at the

Roll x.  
m. 52 b.

rent of elevyn poundes, sterlinge, per annum, soe as he 1603.  
first doe take an office theruppon, and meate and bond Boundaries.  
the land, and of recorde to retorne unto us a certyfyate Record  
attentycke, under the exchequer seale, uppon his chardge ;  
after which beinge performid, then his lease for twentye  
and one yeares to be sealid. It is ment that he must  
take the office and retorne unto us the certyfyate by Certificate.  
Easter next, and then his lease to take commencement.

[9.] Wheare[as] the commons complained that one  
Henrye Walshe, a merchaunt strandger and factor for Henry Walshe.  
certaine Italians of greate wealth, have gatherid toge- Italians  
ther greate masses of this cuntrye commodyties, and  
putteth certaine aworke within this cittie and in the  
cuntrye to buye what commodyties or merchaundyse Merchan-  
dize.  
they can gett, raysinge the prices to a greate height, and  
procuringe scarcetye therof, to the greate hurte of the  
cittizens: it is therfore orderid, by the aucthorytie  
afforesaid, for better preventinge of the inconveniences Prohibi-  
tion.  
that is licke to happen to this cittie by the course nowe  
used by the said Walshe, that none of the cittizens or  
inhabytantes of this cittie shall buye or sell, commers or  
bargaine with the said Walshe frome hensforth, uppon  
paine of forfeyture of a hundred poundes, sterlinge, by Penalty.  
every free cittizen, and forfeyture of his freedome ; and  
yf hee or they bee unfree, then to forfeite fortye poundes,  
to be levied to this citties use.

[10.] Wher[as] the collegians of the Trinitye colledge, Trinity  
college,  
Dublin.  
besydes Dublin, have made petycion to this assembly  
that a cours be held for gettinge the hundred poundes  
lefte by James Cottrell, gentleman, lately dysceased in Bequest  
England, out of the handes of Mr. Robert Cuttes, of  
London, ironmonger, in whose chardge the same was lefte  
by the said James Cottrell to be deliveryd this cittie, and  
therout eight poundes yearly might be paid the said James  
Cottrell.  
colledge: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie affore-  
said, that this cittie seale be deliverid, directinge Mr. City seal.  
Cuttes to send the hundred poundes ; and, uppon the



1603. comminge therof, yf it shalbe thought fitt that the cittie  
 Annual shall paie eight poundes per annum, then it is to be con- Roll x.  
m. 52 b.  
 payment. tynued; otherwyse the monnye to be deliverid to the  
 colledge, and they to give us a dyschardge for the same  
 under their seale.

[11.] It is alsoe agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
 Richard that Richard Raynoldes, merchaunt, shall have the castell,  
 Raynoldes. manse housse and gleabland of the parsonadge of Tagh-  
 Taghdowe. dowe, in the county of Kildare, as tennant at will to this  
 cittie, yealdinge for this yeare three poundes, twelve  
 shillings, sterlinge, and to enter presently.

Admis- Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 53 b.  
 sions to ships: Henry Creely, merchant, Simon Murchowe, tanner.  
 franchise. As sons of freemen: Richard Luttrell, merchant, Thomas  
 Reade, clerk.

1603. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 54.

Memorandum: That the fouerth Fridaie next after the  
 feast of Saint Michell, the archangill, in the yeare of our  
 Lord God 1603, and in the first yeare of the raigne of  
 our soveraigne lord, king James, Mr. William Goughe,  
 Mayor. Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. James Tyrrell and Mr.  
 Sheriffs. Thomas Carroll, Sherryffes of the same cittie, theis lawes,  
 orders and constitutions followeing weare made and  
 establyshed in full assemblye then holden:

Treasurer. Treasurer: Nicholas Barran, alderman.

Masters of Masters of city works: Nicholas Stephins, Peter Der-  
 works. monde.

Auditors. Auditors: The Mayor, the treasurer, Francis Taylor,  
 Thomas Plunkett, aldermen, Robert Ball, merchant,  
 John Lanye, cutler, Patricke Englishe, baker.

Aldermen. Elected as alderman: John Cusake, in place of Alex-  
 Palles. ander Palles, deceased.

William [1.] Whear[as] peticion is exhibited by Patricke  
 Goughe, Mayor. sonn to William Goughe, nowe Maior, shewing  
 howe the office of Maioraltie is fallen upon his said father  
 in that rare cours as theis meny yeares have not soe

Roll x.  
in. 54.

hapnid to eny els before him, and that by the death of  
 Mr. Galtrime and Mr. Murphie, whoe should successively  
 supplie that rowme before him, wherby his said father  
 can nott butt receave in his substans and habyltyic great  
 detryment, consyderinge the hardnes of the tyme and his  
 being in noe trade; in regard wherof, and of his fathers  
 good desertes, and in hoope of his care and endeavor in his  
 present government, and for that he doth followe noe  
 trade, whereby his habilitie might be as great as others  
 that did preceed in that place of Maioraltie, and foras-  
 moch as there is expectacion of extraordinarie chardges  
 to fall out this present yeare: it is therfore ordered and  
 agreed, by the aucthoritie of this assemblie, that there  
 shalbe givin and paid to the petycioner, for the use of his  
 said father, out of the casualties that are due or shall fall  
 out to be due to this cittie in this present yeare, the some  
 of one hundred poundes, sterling, current monny of Eng-  
 land, notwithstanding any former lawe to the contrarie.  
 Providid alwaies, that the said lawe forbiddinge such  
 giftes to the Maior shall hensforth remaine and con-  
 tynue in force for all others that hereafter shall succeed,  
 accordinge the intencion of that lawe. Providid alsoe,  
 that yf the casualties doe not fall out to extend to soe  
 muche, that then what shalbe wantinge of the said some  
 shalbe supplied out of the revenues.

1603.  
Deaths.  
Galtrime,  
Murphie.

Chardges.

Casualties.

Grant.

Law.

Gifts.  
Mayor.

[2.] Wher[as] complainte is exhibyted by the commons  
 against Stephin Segar, gentleman, and others unfree, for  
 pasturinge the commons: it is therfore ordered by the  
 aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall cause Mr.  
 Segar presently to remove the poole that nowe he have  
 sett uppe upon the Hoggin Greane, and that nether the  
 said Mr. Segar nor eny other unfree shall nott eny  
 longer be suffred to pasture eny the commons with his  
 cattell, butt at suche rent as Mr. Eliott, Peter Dermond,  
 Patricke Dicson and John Lanye, or eny three of them,  
 Mr. Eliott beinge one of them, shall agree upon. And  
 withall that none unfree shall pasture Oxmanton greene

Pasturage  
Commons.Hoggin  
Greene.

Oxmanton

1603.  
Abbey  
Green.

or Abaie<sup>1</sup> greene, butt such as shall paie a rent to the cittie, soe much as shalbe agreed unto by Mr. John Shelton, Mr. Fleminge, George Roche, and Nicholas Allin, or eny three of them, wherof Mr. Shelton to be one, shall appoint, wherof present certyfycate shalbe sent by them under their handes, to thend the same maie be chardged uppon the threasurer for the tyme beinge for the use of this cittie, for which purpose they shall have warrant from Mr. Maior under his seale of office.

Roll x.  
m. 54.

Gerald  
Tirrell,  
craner.

[3.] Whear[as] Gerrald Tirrell, craner, exhibyted petition, praieinge to have paiement of certaine monnyes disburssid by him about the Crane housse: it is orderid, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that he shall resorte to Mr. Maior, bringeinge with him the Douchman that undertooke the worke, and what order Mr. Maior take in the matter we doe agree to performe; yf all be paid to the Douchman, he must sattisfie the petycioner, butt yf any-thinge be remaineinge, Mr. Maior will dyspose therof as it is due.

Dutchman.

[4.] Whear[as] Richard Raynold made humble petycion to have a lease for three score and one yeares uppon the manse housse, gleabland and alteradges of the parsonadge of Taghedowe: it is ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the land be first recoverid out of the possession of those that withhould it; for which purpose we doe appoint Mr. Recorder and Mr. Shelton to call uppon the matter in theschequer against James Fitz-Christoffer, and what chardges they shalbe at, the thresurer of this cittie to sattisfie by warrant from Mr. Maior, and when the certaintie [thereof] is knowen, then the housse, castell and land to be dysposed of to the best commodytie of the cittie.

Taghedowe.

Exchequer.

William  
Saunders-  
ton,  
plumber.

[5.] Whear[as] William Saunderton, plumber, have made humble suyte to this cittie to have a yearly stypend for himselfe and his sonn duringe their lyves, for

<sup>1</sup> St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin.

Roll x.  
m. 54.

the repayringe of the leades and cittie conduytes, and to have the proffitt they can make of lyveries of water comminge to the cittizens housses: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that he shall have a yearlye stypend of five poundes, sterlinge, to him and his sonn and the longer liver of them, uppon condycion that he and his sonn shall performe all the contentes of this his bill, and be bound soe to doe, otherwyse his stypend to cease. He shall alsoe have the rentes of the lyveries afforesaid, providid that [they] shall not exceed the some of fortie pence, Iryshe, yearly, for any lyverie, as afforesaid; and yf the plott of pasture required by him in his bill be nott formerly past to another for the consyderacion he requireth the same, it is agreed he shall have it.

[6.] Wher[as] the inhabytantes of Pipe street and Cook street made petycion to have a cours held for bringinge water to the loe pipe in that street: it is therfore orderid, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that a cours shalbe taken forthwith for bringinge watir to the pipe afforesaid accordinge the petycion, and that presentlye a warrant be givin by Mr. Maior to the thresurer of this cittie for dysburssinge monnyes for that purpose, and Mr. William Browne, Nicholas Forde and Richard Bathe shall followe the same, and caule unto Mr. Maior to see it fynnyshed.

[7.] Wher[as] the inhabytantes of Cook street complained that the lane leadinge from Saint Michells lane to the Key is abused by night by the inhabytantes theraboutes, by castinge fylthe and excrementes there, and requestid to have a grate of tymber made at ether end, to prevent the same: it is therfore orderid, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that yf the inhabytantes shall consent to contrybute to that chardge, that then the said grates shalbe made, and that the keys of the lockes therof be givin into the custodie of the inhabytantes of that lane, to be keapte every night by tornes for the commodytie of their owne passadges in and out at all tymes; and that Mr. Bellewe, sir John Tirrell, William Browne

1603.  
Leads.  
Conduits.

Stipend

Pasture.

Pipe-  
street.  
Cook-  
street.

Water.

Cook-  
street.  
St.  
Michael's-  
lane.  
Quay.

Grates.

Keys.  
Locks.

m. 54 b.

1603. and Patrick Englysh shall collect the monnyes for<sup>Roll x.  
m 51 b.</sup> makinge the said grates, and see them done; and as for  
Nuisance. the nusance by the stoppinge of the syneke mentionid in  
the bill, it is orderid that the same be openid at the  
chardge of sir John Tirrell, or his tennant, with speed,  
otherwyse it is lawfull for those that receave the domadge  
by the said nusance to breake open the same.

[8.] Wher[as] the commons made humble suyte that a  
City seal cours might be holden for passinge the cittie seale for  
Bequest. James gettinge the hundreth poundes, sterlinge, left by James  
Cottrell. Cottrell, wherout eight poundes, sterlinge, yearlye, is  
Trinity appointed by him to be paid to the Trynitie Colledge by  
College. the cittie for the said hundred poundes: it is orderid and  
Sir John agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that sir John Tirrell,  
Tirrell. knight, shall have the cittie seale to receave the said some  
of one hundred poundes, uppon condicion that he will  
forthwith binde his landes to the value of eight poundes,  
sterlinge, current monnye of England, to save the cittie  
harmeles of all condicions, lymitacions and laieinge  
downe that is in the said Cottrells will, and that the  
cittie shall not be dampnyfied by the said receipte. Pro-  
vidid that John Wyrall, of Dublin, merchaunt, shall after  
John five monnethes have the said some of an hundreth  
Wyrall. poundes for tenn yeares, he puttinge in sufficient land to  
sattisfie the said some of eight poundes yearlye and save  
the cittie harmeles: in consideracion wherof, he hath  
Payment. graunted to paie the some of tenn poundes, sterlinge,  
Silver. current monny of England, in pure silver, to the thresurer  
of this cittie for the use of the cittie forthwith, uppon the  
receipte of the said some of a hundred poundes by him.

(Memorandum :<sup>1</sup> That the xxvi.th of March, 1605, sir  
Sir John John Tirrell, knyght, and Nicholas Queytrod perfected  
Tirrell. and deliverid a feofment for the use of this cittie for a  
Nicholas rent chardge of eighte poundes, sterlinge, to be paid in  
Queytrod. dyschardge of the proffittes of this hundred poundes to

<sup>1</sup> Portion of this entry is on the margin of the roll.



Roll x.  
m. 54 b.

the provost and fellowes of the Trinity Colledge, according the effecte of this order, and theruppon the cittie seale [was] delivered to the said sir John for receipte of that hundred poundes.)

1603.  
Trinity  
colledge.

[9.] Whear[as] Thomas Corum, pultrier, made humble petycion to be free of the franchises and liberties of this cittie, promysing not to use any trade other then a pultrier: it is orderid, by the authoritie aforesaid, that the petytioner shall have warrant from Mr. Maior to use that trade of a pultrier from this tyme till Michalmas next, in regard of his lord and master, he beinge bound to make all that provisions beyonde the compasse of twelve mylles from this cittie and no nerer, he lykewyse beinge orderid in his prices by Mr. Maior; and yf in that tyme he be found to demesne himselfe well, wee will uppon his petycion doe him farther favor in regard of his lord and master, whome wee much honnor.

Thomas  
Corum.

Poulterer

Prices

m. 56.

Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace: Patrick Mandoe, clerk. By special grace, and on payment of fine: William Huggarde, musician. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: Patrick Stanton, Patrick Myrrye, merchants, John Macan, William Macan, butchers, Maurice Rector, tanner, James Doyne, mason, John Star-  
kie, barber-surgeon, as apprentice of Edmond Cullon. As sons of freemen: Edward Shelton, John Stephins, merchants, John Connalle, saddler, Thomas Newman, tailor, Nicholas Bellewe, gentleman. On payment of fines: George Milles, goldsmith, John Rauson, yeoman. In right of wife: John Davies, gentleman.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.  
Musician.

m. 55.

1603-4. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1603.

1603-4.

Memorandum: That the fourth Frydaie next after the feast of the Natyvitie of our Lord God, in anno Domini 1603, and in the firste yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James, Mr. William Goughe then Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. James Tirrell and Mr. Thomas Carroll, Sherryffes of the same cittie, theis lawes,

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

1603-4.

orders and constytutions followinge wear made and establyshed in full assemblie then holden : Roll x.  
m. 55.

Lorl  
Lieutenant,  
Guard of  
foot.

[1.] Forasmuch as the right honorable the lord deputie have required that the lord livetennantes garde of foote shalbe dieted within this cittie for one and twentie daies : it is agreed, by the aucthorytie of the said assemblie, for the better eyse of the cittizens, and accordinge the hassard

Dieting.

that may growe by takinge the soldiors to diett in our housses : it is ordered that victuells be providid presently, and deliverid to the victueller uppon his bill for restoringe the same uppon the arryvall of the next victuelles. For providinge the same present monnye is

Loan.

City seal.

General  
contribu-  
tion.

to be borrowed of well dysposed cittizens, and for the repaiement therof the citties seale is to passe, and ether uppon the citties revenues or by a generall contribucion uppon the free and unfree, the same shalbe collectid ; yf any loss happen, or that the victuelles doe not spedelie

England.

come out of England, and that whate monny be borrowed for this purpose shalbe undertaken to be repaid by the sevintenth daie of Marche next.

Mayor of  
the Bull-  
ring.

[2.] Whear[as] Christofor Cosgrowe, nowe Maior of the Bullringe, shewed by his petieion that he was at great chardges for the credditt of this cittie in solempniz-

Corouation.

inge the kinges majesties coronacion :<sup>1</sup> he therefore humble praied in respect therof to be remittid of an old debte clayned by the cittie uppon his father, Thomas Cosgrowe, alderman, dysceased, and to have a concordatum for paiement of a barraille of powder borrowed

Powder.

by him for that purpose, and the cittie havinge a good regard of his forwardnes in that office : it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that he shalbe remittid of that debte, and shall have a concordatum for the powder as he required.

Nicholas  
Kenney.

[3.] It is alsoe agreed, by the auctoritie afforesaid, that Nicholas Kenney, esquier, shall have a lease for twenty

<sup>1</sup> James I. was crowned at Westminster, on 25 July, 1603.

Roll x.  
m. 55.

and one yeares uppon the temporalties and spiritualties <sup>1603-4.</sup>  
belonginge to the cittie within Raneleghe and therabouts, Raneleghe.  
he yealdinge and paicinge therout yearlye the rent of fyf-  
ten poundes, sterlinge, current monnye of England, per  
annum, and a hunche of fatt venyson to the Maior for the <sup>Venison.</sup>  
tyme beinge at Michalmas duringe the said tearme.  
Providid that this lease be nott deliverid unto him untill <sup>Lease.</sup>  
such tyme as he sattisfye the counsell of the cittie that  
the recordes and inquisitions found before him for the <sup>Records.</sup>  
cittie be beneficiallye made uppe for us, and retornid in,  
and that land within the cittie be bounde for the rent  
duringe the tearme ; with other condicions and cove-  
nauntes to be incerted in his lease.

[4.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
that William Huggard, musytion, shalbe remittid of the <sup>William  
Huggard,  
musician.  
Fine.</sup>  
fyne of twenty shillinges imposed uppon him for his  
admission to the franchises and lybberties of this cittie in <sup>Franchise.</sup>  
a late assemblie.

[5.] Wheare[as] the commons complained that the  
kinges majesties customers, controllers and searchors of <sup>Customers.</sup>  
this porte of Dublin doe exacte their dueties contrarye to <sup>Port of  
Dublin.</sup>  
the lawes of the realme: it is therfore ordered, by the  
aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Chamberlin and Chris-  
tofer Devenish doe followe theis causes by preferringe  
billes of inditement of extorcion against the offenders in <sup>Extortion</sup>  
the cessions to be holden in the cittie, and that therfore  
they doe learne out in the meane tyme the certaintie of  
the abuses. And yf there be farther cause of chardge,  
the same to be defraied uppon the cittie chardge.

[6.] Whear[as] Richard Durninge, gentleman, made <sup>Richard  
Durninge.</sup>  
petycion to have severall interestes in revercion uppon  
severall parcelles he holdeth of this cittie, videlicet, the  
tower near Genevelles Inns, a housse in Skinner Roe, <sup>Tower.  
Skinner  
row.</sup>  
parcell of the possessions of Allhallowes, and a parte of <sup>All  
Hallows.  
Suttor  
lane.</sup>  
Suttor lane, otherwyse called Heyne lane, extendinge  
from thearle of Ormondes place in the west to Richard  
Longe clearkes housse in the east: it is agreed by the <sup>Earl of  
Ormonde.</sup>

1603-4.      authorytie afforesaid, that the said Richard Durninge Roll x.  
m. 55.  
 shall have a lease in revercion for three score and one  
 yeares uppon every of the said parcelles, paieing out of  
 them the severall rentes nowe reservid, togeather with an  
 increase of rent duringe that yeares in revercion, videlicet,  
 out of the tower, two shillinges per annum; out of the  
 Skinner row.      housse in Skinner Roe, twentie sixe shillinges and eight  
 pence per annum; and out of the parcell of the lane two  
 shillinges per annum; and alsoe paieinge presentlie as a  
 fyne out of the [w]hole, fortie poundes, sterlinge, current  
 Old bullion.      monnye in England in the ould bullion; with other con-  
 ditions and covenantes to be incertid in the severall  
 leases. Providid that for that porcion of Suttor [lane]  
 Sir John      joyninge to sir John Tirrelles land, that after the said  
 Tirrell.      Richard Durninges interest is expired in sir John Tir-  
 relles land, the said Richard shall passe to the said sir  
 John Tirrell the remaine of his interest in that porcion of  
 that lane.

[7.] It is farther agreed, by the authorytie afforesaid,  
 Segerson.      that Margrett Morphie, alias Segerson, late wyfe to John  
 Murphie.      Murphie, alderman, dysceased, shall have a lease for soe  
 menye yeares as was graunted to hir said husband upon  
 Saint      a void peece of grownd without Saint Nicholas gate  
 Nicholas'      under the rent reservid uppon Mr. Murphie. Providid  
 gate.      the petycioner doe convert the same to a poore housse, as  
 was first intendid; with other condicions and cove-  
 nauntes to be incertid in hir lease.—Mr. Murphies graunt  
 was made in Michaelmas assemblie,—Frauncis Taylor,  
 Maior.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] It is farther agreed, by the authorytie afforesaid,  
 Jacob      that Jacobe Neweman shall have a lease for fyve score  
 Neweman.      and nynetene yeares, he surrenderinge his former lease  
 Isolde's      uppon Isoldes tower, and the tenement in the west syde  
 tower.      therof, at the rentes he nowe holdeth the same; with  
 other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his  
 lease.

---

<sup>1</sup> Marginal entry.

Roll x.  
m. 56, 56 b.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Robert Hammelton. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: James Russell, merchant, John Makin, baker, William Lye, glover, John Deane, barber-surgeon. As children of freemen: Jeneta Malone, Alsona Fitzreere, maidens, James Browne, Robert Taylore, George Corbally, merchants. On payment of fines: Edmund Dioce, mace-bearer, Thomas Ironmonger, weaver, William Saunderton, plumber, George Carye, yeoman, Harman Bastian, carpenter.

1603-4  
Admissions to  
franchise.

m. 57.

1604.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1604.

Memorandum: That the second Fridaie next after the feast of Easter, anno Domini, 1604, and in the second yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James, Mr. William Goughe, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. James Tirrell and Mr. Thomas Carroll, then Sheriffes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitucions followinge were made and establyshed in full assemblee then holden:

[1.] Whear[as] petycion was exhibited by the commons to this assemblee, shewing that sondrie free cittizens and sworne men to this cittie (not regardinge the good of the common weale of the same) doe withdrawe themselves hearhens uppon cullor of feare of infection, not leavinge anye meanes for gardinge or defendinge this cittie, nor order for the releyfe of the poore infectid in the pesthouse, and others restrained within the cittie and suburbes, to the great danger of such as are here resident and the state of this cittie, with meny other inconveniences that might growe therby: for better preventing wherof, it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblee, that all those that are absent at this present, or that have not paid their portions of the cesse laid downe uppon them for releyfe of the infectid, they shalbe, by order of this assemblee,

Free  
cittizens.

Fear of  
infection.

Poor.  
Pesthouse.

Absence.  
Cesse.  
Relief.

<sup>1</sup> 2 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 8 April, 1604.



1604. Disfranchisement.	dysfranchysed and loose their freedoms, except they doe	Roll x. m. 57.
	paie all that remaines of their porcions of the said cesse before the first of May next; and that hensforth whatsoever freeman, beinge a houssholder, that shall departe the cittie without the lycence of Mr. Maior, not leavinge	
Licence.	two sufficient men for the defence of the cittie, and sufficient order for sattisfeinge all chardges that are due	
Defence of city.	or shalbe due, either for wache or for releyfe of the infectid and poore, or any other publyque chardges . . .	
Watch. Relief.	[yf they be free]men shalbe by order of this assemblie utterly dysfranchysed and loose their freedoms, or else	
Infection.	paie . . . assessed at . . . of the Maior.	
Challinor. King. Ware. Carrolli.	[2.] Whereas Mr. Doctor Challinor, Mr. John King, Mr. James Ware, and Mr. James Carroll did in last Christmas assembly prefer a petition to undertake to build a	
Bridewell.	Bridewell near this city, which now is in building; and whereas the same is a chargeable work, and is to be furthered by every one that hath a feeling of the good which thereby will redound to the city in particular, and generally to the whole kingdom: ordered, that, for the above purpose, an estate in fee-simple be granted, under the city seal, to three persons to be nominated by the Mayor, and three by the petitioners, of so much land as shall be thought convenient in the Hoggen Green, from the gate in the north towards Tirrells Park in the south, and from the wall leading from the gate in the west towards the Butts eastward. The building to be named	
Hoggen Green. Tirrell's Park.	Bridewell, and to be a place of punishment for offenders, and for putting idle persons to work; regulations to correspond with those of London Bridewell; master and officials to be appointed by and under jurisdiction of Mayor, Sheriffs, commons and citizens; the building to be used solely as a Bridewell. The ground, according to survey, contains in breadth one hundred and twelve yards, in length thirty-three yards.—Partly obliterated.	
Butts.	[3, 4.] Orders in relation to dieting of soldiers and payment for work.—Partly obliterated.	
Soldiers.		

Roll x.  
m. 57.

[5.] Whear[as] the commons complained of the abuse <sup>1604.</sup> of the tallochaunlers in exactinge of prices uppon the <sup>Tallow-  
chandlers.  
Prices.</sup> citizens for candelles: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that in respecte of the scarsetye of <sup>Scarcity.</sup> talow and candelles and the . . . of the prices taken by the tallochaunlers, contrarye to their chartor, that it shalbe lawfull for anye freeman of this cittie to make and sell candelles at their pleasure hensforth till Michalmas nexte; [provided] such freeman doe first come before Mr. Maior and enter into recognizans with sufficient suertye not to excede the price of six pence of the kings <sup>Limitation.</sup> newe sylver for a pounce of candelles or other such . . . <sup>New silver.</sup>

[6.] Obliterated.

m. 57 b.

[7.] Obliterated.

[8.] Order in relation to repayment to Robert Cuttes, of London, ironmonger, of £76 6s. 8d. due for munition <sup>Munition.</sup> procured for city in the time of Mr. Bellewe's Mayoralty.<sup>1</sup>—Partly obliterated.

[9, 10.] Obliterated.

[11.] Order in relation to sir John Tirrell's offer of <sup>Sir John  
Tirrell.</sup> service to the city on his going to England. Tirrell is to <sup>England.</sup> present a petition to the king for restitution of lands and territory of Fercolin to the city, or for an equivalent <sup>Fercolin.</sup> consideration. Tirrell shall have a moiety of any grant obtained through him for the city.—Partly obliterated.

[12.] Order in connection with duties on linen yarn <sup>Linen-  
yarn.</sup> exported from Dublin, with reference to licence granted<sup>2</sup> by the king to "one Hamelton."—Partly obliterated.

[13.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor, John Ellyotte, <sup>Mayor.</sup> alderman; Sheriffs: Richard Barrye, Edmond Malone. <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprenticeships: Thomas Tyrrell, Christopher Forde, merchants, <sup>Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See p. 327.

<sup>2</sup> James I., by warrant dated at Wilton, 5th November, 1603, gave to James Hamilton permission to transport from Ireland to England twelve

hundred packs of yarn "within the compass of two or three years." Hamilton in 1604 disposed of his interest in the warrant to sir Edward Blunte and William Britten.

1604. Robert Carran, tailor, Patrick Donill, shoemaker, Christopher Browne, baker, Richard Cardon, "chirurdgion." Roll x. in. 56 b.  
 Admissions to franchise. As children of freemen: Cecilia Kyfte, Margaret Spensfeild, maidens, John Shagnes, miller, Michael Keyser, baker. On payment of fine: Thomas Russell, barber-surgeon.

1604. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 58.

Memorandum: That the fouerth Fridaie next after the feast of the natyvitie of Saint John Baptyst, in the yeare of our Lord God 1604, and in the second yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord king James, of his raigne of England, Mr. John Elliott being Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. James Tirrell and Mr. Thomas Carroll, Sherreffes of the said cittie, theis lawes, orders and constytucions followinge wear made and establyshed in full assemblie then holden:

[1.] Whear[as] John Begg, merchaunt, nephewe to Mr. John Elliott, nowe Maior of this cittie, exhibited petycion to this assemblie, praieinge therby that consideracion might be had of his said uncle, in respecte of his soddaine callinge to the office of Maioralty, beinge a tyme soe dangerose by infection, and he soe unprovidid, and he not hable for divers respectes to supporte the chardge of an office of soe greate countenance as that is: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblie, that [he] shall have the thirde parte of all such corne as was assignid for the Maior this present yeare, according the usuall cours, and alsoe the thirde parte of all other perquisites due and incident to the said office of Maior, in respecte that he se[rve] in the place the third parte of this yeare; providid that the hundred poundes graunted to Mr. William Goughe be not [liable] to this division.

[2]. Whear[as], alsoe, Barbara Goughe, widowe, made humble petycion that in regarde of the great losse she and hir childrin sustained by the death of hir husband, Mr. William Goughe, whoe died in his Maioraltie, and

Roll x.  
m. 58.

that the soner for that he was soe carefull, and ventrose <sup>1604.</sup>  
of himselfe in the government of this cittie in theis  
dangerose daies of infection, that a cours might be laide <sup>Infection.</sup>  
downe, as well for paiement of that remayned of the  
hundred poundes graunted him by this cittie, as alsoe  
that they would be pleased to have that farther care  
of hir and hir childrin as to extend their favors in  
grauntinge . . other consyderacion or bennevolens <sup>Benevo-</sup>  
towards the better helpe of hir childrin such as the <sup>lence.</sup>  
gravytie of the . . assemblie did thincke fitt: it is  
therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that <sup>Grant.</sup>  
warrant be made by Mr. [Maior] to the thresurer for  
sattisfying the said some of a hundred poundes, or soe  
much therof as is behind. Providid that [she] first take  
order to sattisfie Mr. Maior for the proporcion of corne <sup>Corn.</sup>  
due to him out of the porcion assignid for the Maior for  
the tyme being, which is the third parte of the whole, in  
respecte he supplies the place [and] stedd of hir husband  
for the third parte of the yeare.

[3.] Whear[as] Robert Caddell, marshall, made humble <sup>Robert</sup>  
petycion to have consyderacion had of him for his tra- <sup>Caddell.</sup>  
vaile the [laste] yeare, in settinge the tyeth of Silva <sup>Silva</sup>  
Salvatoris, and withall to have an order for paieing his <sup>Salvatoris.</sup>  
stypend or fee, [nowe] due for two yeares, to end at  
Michaelmas next: it is therfore ordered that he shall  
have his fee uppon Mr. Maiors warrant. And yf he will <sup>Fee.</sup>  
undertake the chardge and travaile uppon himselfe for  
letting and setting the cittie land and tyethes of Silva <sup>Land.</sup>  
Salvatoris for this yeare, and doe it with such care as he <sup>Tithes.</sup>  
should, it is agreed that he shall have the bills wherin  
the tennentes of the last yeare was bound for the pre- <sup>Tenants.</sup>  
misses; and [he] receavinge the said somes, that he maie  
detaine in his owne handes the some of five poundes,  
sterlinge, of the [said] some; and that Mr. Maior shall  
give warrant to Mr. Thresurer to deliver him the said  
bills, takinge bondes of him to accompte for the somes  
afforesaid.

1604.

[4.] Whear[as] Mr. Hadsore have informid, by his lettre Roll x.  
m. 58.

now shewed and redd in this assemblie, that there is a

England.

. . . . to the parliament housse in England for

Custom of  
poundage.  
Charter.

graunting a custome of pondadge to his majestie, and

for that this cittie [hath] a chartor<sup>1</sup> for freeing of the

cittizens of that custome, the same Mr. Hadsore requireth

to have the said chartor sent to him, that he might shewe

it to the lordes there, wherby a provysoe maie be

incertid in . . . to free the cittizens of this cittie of

that custome, accordinge the effecte of their chartor : it is

therfore [agreed], by the authoritie afforesaid, uppon

perusall of the said lettre, that Mr. Maior shall make

warrant to Mr. . . . and Mr. Sedgrave to deliver the

chartor of pondadge which they have in their handes

unto Mr. Barrie, or [anye] other convenient messinger, to

England.

be carried into England, to be shewed to the lordes of the

Council.

councell yf [it] be necessarie, and that Mr. Shelton shall

prosecute the matter.

Trumpeter.

[5.] Whear[as] John Brookes, trumpett, of this cittie,

Drummer.

and Thomas Kellie, drome, made humble suyte, craving

the [consideration] of this cittie, in respecte of their

Infection.

service and attendans, this dangerose tyme of infection :

it is therfore [agreed], by the aucthorytie afforesaid, in

regard of their attendans, that every of them shall have

fortie shillings, [sterling], uppon warrant to be made by

Mr. Maior to Mr. Thresurer.

[6.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that

John  
Venables

John Venables shall have the place of a yeoman as

George [Moodie] held the same, he lokeing carfullie to

Ordnance.

the ordynans, and that he shall have the lyke stypend

as Moodie [had], and this to contynue duringe his good

behavior.

Water-  
balliffs.

[7.] That each of the waterbaylyfes shall have fortie

shillings, by warrant to be givin by Mr. Maior to Mr.

Thresurer, in respect of their good attendans.

Mace-  
bearer.

[8.] That Patricke Makin, maceberrer, in respecte of

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 37.



Roll x.  
m. 58.

his attendans, shall have fortie shillinges, sterling, by 1604.  
warrant from Mr. Maior to Mr. Thresurer.

[9.] That James Connyll, seriant of the mace, shall Serjeant of  
mace.  
have [fortie] shillinges, sterling, uppon warrant from  
Mr. Maior to Mr. Tresurer, in respecte the perquisites of  
his office . . . this contagiose tyme.

m. 58 b.

[10.] Whear[as] John Boueth, gentleman, made humble  
suyte in respecte of his service done in this tyme of  
infection in this cittie, [to] have the place that Edward Infection.  
Dioce, late maceberrer, had : it is agreed, by the autho- Mace-  
bearer.  
rytic afforesaid, that in respecte of his service done and to  
be done in this cittie, he shall have his request, and that  
he hold his service he have in hand till Michalmas, [and  
that] in the meane tyme he provide himselfe of appar- Apparel.  
raile fittinge to enter the place then, and thus to contynue  
[as long] as wee find his good behavior, and then the  
place he holdeth nowe in hand to cease.

[11.] Whear[as] Edward Orton, merchaunt, made humble  
suyte to be gaioler of Newgate : it is agreed by the Gaioler.  
Newgate.  
authorthyte afforesaid, in hoope that he will use that place  
of gaioler carefully and behave himselfe honnestlye [in  
the] exerceyse of that place, and withall that he keape  
the castell and precincte of that place in good reparacion, Castle.  
Precinct.  
Repairs.  
[and] provide himselfe good decent apparraile to attend  
Mr. Maior and the courte, as appertaineth to his [place,  
and that] he have it duringe his good behavior, findinge  
the Sherryffes suertyes from tyme to tyme to their Sheriffs.  
con[tentment] to save them harmeles in his chardge.

[12.] Memorandum : That Mr. John Shelton is in this John  
Shelton,  
Mayor-  
elect.  
quarterlie assemblie electid Maior of this cittie for the  
next [yeare] to succeed Mr. Elliott, nowe Maior. And, Elliott.  
forasmuche as he is departed the realme, it is farther Departure.  
agreed that yf he doe not retorne, or yf he shall die Death.  
(which God forbidd) before he shall execute the said  
office, [that then] the next in succession of the aldermen,  
one after another, shall supplie the place according the Succession.  
Aldermen.  
order, [cours] and lawe in that behalfe providid.

1604. [13.] Mr. Edmond Malone and Mr. Richard Barrye are Roll x.  
 Sheriffs. electid Sherryfes for this next yeare to come. m. 58 b.
- Aldermen. [14.] Robert Ball elected alderman in place of William  
 Goughe, deceased.

1604. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 59.

Memorandum: That the fouerth Frydaie next after the feast of Saint Michell the archangill, in the second yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James of England, Fraunce, and Ireland, and of Scotland the thirtie-sevin, Mr. John Shelton, then Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Edmond Malone and Mr. Richarde Barrie, Sherryfes of the said cittie, theis lawes, orders, and constytucions following weare made and establyshed in full assemblie then holden:

- Treasurer. [1.] Mr. Mathew Handcocke is elected thresurer of this cittie for this yeare followinge.
- Auditors. [2.] Auditors of this cittie accoumpptes for the said yeare followinge: Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, Mr. Fraunces Tailor, Mr. John Cusake, Mr. Shelton, James Browne, baker, and Nicholas Purcell, tanner.
- Masters of works. [3.] Masters of the cittie workes for the said yeare: Mr. James Tirrell, Mr. Thomas Carroll.
- Petitions. [4.] Whear[as] the commons exhibited two severall petycions, by the one praieing that a cours might be held for effectinge of the kinges majesties grauntes lately promised to this cittie, uppon the humble petycion of the late agentes for this cittie in England, as alsoe for provydinge an estoppell or saulfe garde for this cittie against the acte of poundadge and tonnadge latelye required to be past in England, wherof, yf it maie be possyble, this cittie be freed of the said custome in Chester and Lerpole; and by the other petycion, requiring a cours to be held for releaving and assystinge this cittie against the lycens of yarne feared to be past by his majestie, as there was in the late quenes majesties tyme, to the greate hurte of this cittie and the [w]hole realme:
- Royal grants.
- Agents. England.
- Poundage. Tonnage.
- Customs.
- Chester. Liverpool.
- Yarn.

Roll x.  
m, 59.

it is therfore ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assem-  
 blie, that the commissioners appointed in the late assem-  
 blie of the Trinity Yeald for the like causes, namely, Commissioners.  
Trinity  
Gild.  
 Mr. Maior, Mr. Sherryfes, Mr. Recordor, sir John Tirrell,  
 knight, Mr. Sedgrave, Mr. Handcocke, Mr. Cusake, Mr.  
 Stephins and Mr. Dermond shall consyder of bouthe the  
 said petycions, and what order or cours be taken by  
 them, the same to be effected and putt in execution by  
 order of this assemblee.

[5.] Whear[as] certaine the aldermen and comunons of  
 this cittie complained for that they are not yett sattisfied  
 of certaine corne lent to Mr. Goughe, late Maior, for the Goughe,  
Mayor.  
Soldiers.  
 use of the soldiors then required by the lord deputye to  
 be placed uppon the cittizens, and thought then by the  
 said Maior and commons that it wear better to have a  
 proporcion of victualles collected for them uppon the Victuals.  
 chardges of the cittizens whoe should have borne the  
 said soldiors in the tyme of great danger of infection ; Infection.  
 which being collected and borrowed of a fewe cittizens, Loans.  
 in a tyme of scarsytie and dearth of graine, and out of Dearth of  
grain.  
 their owne store, for the eyse of the rest, and promised  
 spedy paiement, the same resteth yett unsattisfied ;  
 wherein they praie a cours to be held for their sattisfac-  
 tion, as alsoe of the dyfferens of prices of corne then Prices of  
corn.  
 and nowe : it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie affore-  
 said, that the accountpe of the said corne soe demaunded  
 shalbe taken by the auditors appointed to take the cittie  
 accountpes, and what order they take therin, the same  
 is establyshed by aucthorytie of this assemblee.

[6.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
 that Mr. Maior shall give warrant for paiement of  
 the liverye due to William Huggard and his fellowes William  
Huggard.  
Musicians.  
 musytians for and at Christmas next ; providid that  
 they have a full consorte of good musytions.

[7.] That William Saunderton, plombbler, shalbe sattis- Saunderton,  
plumber.  
 fied of the remaine due to him for his workmanshippe  
 aboute this cittie conduytes out of the overplus of rent

1604.  
St. Mary's  
Abbey.

due to this cittie uppon the landes of Saint Marie abbaie, Roll x.  
m. 59.  
and that Mr. Maior doe give warrant therfore to Mr.  
Thresorer forthwith.

Bellman.

[8.] Wher[as] William Canwie, yeoman, made humble  
peticion to have the office of bellman of this cittie in such  
sorte as John Scallie, late bellman, held it: it is agreed,  
by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the said William shall  
have the same duringe his good behavior.

Gaioler,  
Newgate.

[9.] Whear[as] Edward Orton, gaioler of Newgate,  
humbly praied that a cours be held for repaiering of the  
Newgate: it is agreed, by the auctoritie afforesaid, that  
the Sherrifes and masters of workes shall surveie the  
same; and what chardge shall growe for repaieringe the  
same in their oppynions, the same to be defalked out of  
the casualties by warrant from Mr. Maior, and that the  
ruyns be repaiered forthwith, and after reparacion that  
the gaioler from tyme to tyme find suertye for keapinge  
the same in good plight uppon their owne chardges,  
and to leave it in as good plight when he departeth as  
he shall find the same at his entrie.

Survey.

Repairs.

Water-  
bailiff.

[10.] It is agreed, by the aucthoryte afforesaid, that  
Richard Holliwod shall have one of the places of water-  
baylife of this cittie duringe his good behaviore.

Sword.  
Water-  
bailiffs.

[11.] That Robert Caddell, in respecte of his longe atten-  
dants uppon the sword, shall have the place of one of the  
waterbaylifes of this cittie duringe his good behavior.

Marshal.

[12.] Whear[as] George Usher, merchaunt, made  
humble suyte to have the office of marshall of this cittie,  
with the perquisites belonginge to the same office: it is  
agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that he shall have  
the same during his good behavior. Provided that yf  
the . . . office of marshall . . . or the office of  
clearke of the market . . . [he] shalbe removid from  
one of the offices. . . —Partly obliterated.

Clerk of  
market.

Mace-  
bearer.

[13.] It is lykewise agreed, by the aucthorytie affor-  
said, that John Bouth, maceberrer . . . the office and  
. . . now holdeth.—Partly obliterated.

Roll x.  
m. 59 b.

[14, 15, 16.] Obliterated.

1604.

[17.] Whear[as] John Carie . . . made humble Carie.  
 petycion that the graunt made of the custos of Saint Custos of St.  
 Stephins to his sonn, Fraunces Carie, dysceased, (by Stephen's.  
 which [waye] the same graunt became voide,) should be  
 graunted to another sonn of the said Johnes, named James  
 Carie, for divers respectes moved by his said petycion: it  
 is therfore agreed, by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that the  
 said James Carie shall have the custoshippe of Saint  
 Stephins during his lyfe, condicionally the petycioner  
 doe bring in and deliver to the Maior before the post  
 assemblye all evidens, mynumentes and writtinges which Muniments.  
 he have concerning that hospitall, and that he give Hospital.  
 towards the releyfe of Richard Fitz Simons childrin Relief,  
 fortie shillinges, sterlinge, forthwith, and to repaier the  
 hospitall.

[18.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that  
 James Beteghe, merchaunt, shall have the office of sword- Sword-  
 berrer of this cittie, with the lyke perquisites and prof- bearer.  
 fits as John Clinton, late swordberrrer, held the same.  
 And soe to continue duringe his good behavior in the  
 said office.

[19.] Wher[as] . . . [Walter Sutton] late [swordberrer]  
 in respecte of his chardges he hath bene at . . . con-  
 tynuans therin, some regard might be had of them: it  
 is [therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie] afforesaid, that  
 the petycioner shall have of the fynes of balles due or to Fines.  
 be due to the cittie the some of sevin poundes, tenn Balls.  
 shillinges, Irishe, and that Mr. Maior doe give warrant  
 for the same in recompence of the said Suttons service.

[20.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that  
 James Scullye, yeoman, shall have the office of Charles Scullye.  
 . . . with all the perquisites and proffittes as the said  
 Charles had by the same. This graunt to contynue  
 during his good behavior.

m. 62.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace and on fine Admis-  
 of a pair of gloves: Walter Sutton, swordbearer. By sions to  
 franchise.



1604. special grace and on payment of fine : Fulke Shirvington, Roll x.  
m. 62.  
glazier. Admitted on having served apprenticeships :  
Admis- sions to Patrick Taffe, merchant, Edmond Crolye, weaver,  
franchise. Nicholas Garlond, Edward Ewstace, tanners, George  
Doyne, shoemaker, Thomas Hanlone, coppersmith,  
Charles Helye, tailor, Morgan Cullone, barber-surgeon, as  
apprentice to Edmond Cullon. As children of freemen :  
Rose Russell, maiden, daughter of George Russell, clerk  
[of Tholsel], deceased, Edward Barrye, merchant, Thady  
Duffe, clerk. On payment of fine : John Brooke, trum-  
peter.
- 20 Nov. Memorandum : That the twenty daie of November, m. 60.  
Mayoralty. in the second year of the raigne our soveraigne lord, king  
James the first, the Sherryfes, commons [and] cittizens  
being assembled togeather for establyshing of certaine  
necessarie matters for the utilitie of this cittie, it was  
signified unto them by the right honorable the lord  
deputye, judges, and counsaile, that Mr. John Shelton,  
late ellected Maior of this cittie, have perimtorylie refused  
John to swear the oath<sup>1</sup> of his highnes supremacye, lymited  
Shelton, Mayor- elect, Refusal. Oath of  
supremacy. and expressed in the statute of the second yeare of the  
raigne of the late quene Elizabeth of famose memorye,  
and that by such his refusall the place is voyde ;  
Mandate. wheruppon his lordshipp hath givin them commaunde-  
ment to elect another Maior in his place : it is therefore  
Robert Ball agreed, by virtue of this assemblee, that Robert Ball, of

<sup>1</sup> "I, A. B., doe utterly testife and declare in my conscience, that the queenes highnesse is the onely supreme governour of this realme and of all other her highnesse dominions and countries, as well in all spirituall or ecclesiasticall thinges or causes as temporall, and that no forreine prince, parson, prelate, state or potentate, hath or ought to have any jurisdiction, power, superiortie, prehemience, or authoritie, ecclesiasticall or spirittuall, within this realme, and therefore I doe utterly renounce and forsake all forreine

jurisdictions, powers, superiorities and authorities, and doe promise that from henceforth I shall beare faith and true alleageance to the queenes highnesse, her heires and sccessours, and to my power shall assist and defend all jurisdictions, privileges, preheminences and authorities graunted or belonging to the queenes highnesse, her heires and sccessours, or united and annexed to the imperial crowne of this realme, so helpe mee God, and by the contentes of this booke."—Statutes of Ireland, p. 262. Dublin: 1621.

Roll x.  
m. 60.

Dublin, alderman, shalbe the man that shall supplie that  
 place from this daie forward till Michalmas next, and <sup>1604.</sup>  
 the said Robert Ball, by the authorytie of this assembly, <sup>Election.</sup>  
 is ellected Maior of this cittie for the tyme afforesaid.  
 Provided allwaies, that the lawes, customes, and ordi- <sup>Laws.</sup>  
 nances of this cittie, appointing and lymiting the succes-  
 sion and orderly course of the Maioralty according the <sup>Course of</sup>  
 antyquitye of the aldermen and their auncienty in their <sup>Mayoralty.</sup>  
 calling therunto, shall from hensforth remaine in full <sup>Aldermen.</sup>  
 force (notwithstanding this ellection) for all those (the  
 said Robert excepted) that formerly weere called to that  
 place or hereafter shalbe; and that all penalties laid <sup>Penalties.</sup>  
 downe formerlye for refusall of the place of Maior by the <sup>Refusal.</sup>  
 lawes, customes and orders of the cittie, shall alsoe  
 remaine in force against them or any of them that shall  
 hereafter refuse to take the said office of Maior according  
 his tyme and torne. And forasmuch as the said John  
 Shelton, by his refusall afforesaid, have brought the  
 lybberties of the cittie in danger, and to the end that  
 others hereafter maye not by his example rydd themselves  
 of the place and office of Maioraltye, and for his con-  
 tempte in that behalfe, by vertue of this assembly the  
 said John Shelton is fyned in the some of three hundreth <sup>Fine.</sup>  
 poundes, sterling, of silver monnye, in that standard <sup>Silver</sup>  
 appointed by the kinges highnes proclamacion for this <sup>money.</sup>  
 kingdome, wherunto the said John, notwithstanding in  
 his owne dyschardge denied his perimptory refusall of  
 that oath, hathe voluntarily submitted himselfe; which <sup>Submission.</sup>  
 some of three hundreth poundes, by the aucthorytie affore-  
 said, is given and bestowed uppon Edward Ball, brother <sup>Grant.</sup>  
 to the said Robert, to the use of the said Robert, in  
 respecte and consyderacon that the said Robert, in this  
 tyme of danger and extremytie, hathe for safegard of the  
 cittie and lybberties undertaken the place and office of  
 Maior, and in hope of his good indeavors hereafter in the  
 execution therof. And for the consideracions afforesaid,  
 the said Robert, by virtue of this assemblye, is acquitted <sup>Exemption.</sup>

1604. and discharged of the place of Maioralty hereafter when it Roll x.  
 Mayoralty. shall come to his torne, notwithstanding anything before m. 60.  
 said.—Signed by Edmond Malone, Richard Barry,  
 Sheriffs; John Tyrrell, John Eliot, Fraunces Taylor,  
 Michael Chamberlyn, James Bellewe, Nicholas Barrann,  
 John Arthur, John Cusake.

1604-5. 1604-5. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1604. m. 61.

Memorandum: That the fouerth Fridaie next after  
 the feast of the natyvitie of our Lord God, anno 1604,  
 and in the second yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne  
 lord, kinge James, of England, Fraunce and Ireland, and  
 Mayor. of Scotland the xxxviii.th, Robert Ball, then Maior of the  
 Sheriffs. cittie of Dublin, Richard Barrie and Edmond Malone,  
 Sheryfes of the said cittie, theis lawes, orders and con-  
 stytucions following wear made and establyshed in full  
 assemblie then holden :

[1.] Whear[as] humble petycion was exhibited by the  
 commons, praieing that a cours might be held for erecting  
 Court of of a courte of orphantes in this cittie in that forme and  
 orphaus. with lyke orders as the orphantes courte of the cittie of  
 London. London. of orphantes establyshed in London, the lyke shalbe  
 erected and contynued heer, with the same lawes, ordi-  
 naunces, usadges, and with the lyke officers, ministers and  
 all necessarie circumstances as there is used. And,  
 further, forasmuche as wee suppose that the jurisdiction  
 Prerogative of the ordinaries and judges of the prerogative courte in  
 court. committing administracions wilbe some impedimentes to  
 theis proceedinges, wee therefore doe agree that certaine  
 agents shalbe authoryshed to move his majestie in the  
 behalfe of this cittie, that the premisses maye be estab-  
 lyshed by parliament in this realme; and therefore wee  
 Parliament. desire the petycionere to resorte to Mr. Maior and such of  
 the aldermen as he shall call to his assistans, wherby a  
 Lord course may be taken that the lord deputic and councill  
 Deputy.

Roll x.  
m. 61.

heer maye commend the same to his highnes. Pro- 1604-5.  
vided allwaies that the Maior and aldermen of this Mayor,  
cittie for the tyme being shall have the appointment, Aldermen.  
nominacion, correction and oversight of the officers Appoint-  
and ministers, and ordering and determyning of all ments.  
matters therein.

[2.] Wher[as] the undertakers of the newe Bridewell Bridewell.  
exhibited petycion to this assemblie, praieing to have  
certaine woordes recited in their petycion, to be added  
to the rest of the covenantes and condicions agreed  
uppon to be laid downe in the conveighans to be past Convey-  
betwixt this cittie and the petycioners: it is agreed, anee.  
by virtue of this assemblie, that such woordes as the  
councell of this cittie shall agree uppon and thincke meet  
to be laid downe, shalbe added and incertid in the said  
conveighans.

[3.] Wher[as] John Malone made humble petycion to John  
this assemblie, praieing to have the office of clearke of Malone,  
the Tholsell: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie Clerk of  
afforesaid, in respecte of the said petycioners longe atten- Tholsel.  
dans and the good opinion that is conceavid of him, that  
the said John Malone shall have the office and place of  
clearke of the Tholsell, with all perquisites belonging Perquisites.  
therto, during his lyfe and good behavior, he paieing to Payment.  
the cittie yearly therfore the some of twenty poun-  
des, sterling, current monny in England, and yealding to the  
recorder for the tyme being as much as was usuallie Recorder.  
paied to him and his predecessors therout besydes. Pro-  
vided that he shalbe alwaies resident heer to attend the  
courte and Mr. Maior, and that he doe excercyse the  
place in person and not by deputye. The one halfe of Court.  
the rent reserved to be pai- at Easter, and the other Mayor.  
halfe at Michalmas. The first paiement to be at Michal-  
mas next.

[4.] It is further agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
that sir John Tirrell, knight, shall nominat and present Sir John  
a vicar in our right to the vicarradg of Rathmaknee, in Tirrell.  
Bath-  
maknee.

1604-5. the countye of Wexforde, to whome wee wyshe Mr. Roll x.  
m. 61.  
Easte<sup>1</sup> to resorte.

Gerald  
Young.

[5.] Wher[as] Gerrald Young, alderman, late thresurer  
of this cittie, made humble petycion to this assemble,

Warrants.

Sir John  
Tirrell.

Auditors.

praieing that certaine warrantes directed to him by sir  
John Tirrell, knight, late Maior of this cittie, for certaine  
somes of monnyes nowe respited by the auditors of his  
accountptes and denied to be allowed, might be past and  
allowed in his the said Gerrald Younge his accountptes :  
it is therfore ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that  
forasmuche as there is noe doubte butt that the said sir  
John Tirrell, whose government was very equall and  
dyscreet in his tyme, hath made his warrantes accordinge  
dyscrecion and judgment, and that wee knowe the coyne  
was base copper and better spent uppon any good uses  
then keapte to the tyme of the fall therof, wee doe ther-  
fore aucthoryze the auditors now appointed to take the  
cittie accountptes to give allowans of the said sir John  
Tirrelles warrantes as farr forth as in equitie they maye  
extend. Provided that the same be noe president to any  
other Maior to give warrant for dysbursing the revenues  
of the cittie butt in [extreame] matters and cases of  
necessitie by the advice of thaldermen.

Coin.

Copper.

Mayor's  
warrant.

Aldermen.

[6.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
that Richard Dorbie, yeoman, shall have the office of  
seriant of the mace, which Edward Dioce, late seriant,  
dysceased, helte in that sorte as the said Edward held it,  
during his the said Richard his good behavior therin.

Sergeants.  
Mace.

Mace-  
bearer.

[7.] That Dorbie Lany shall have the offyce of the  
mace that Charles Fian, late maceberrer, had, in suche  
sorte as the said Charles held it, during his the said  
Dorbie Lanye [h]is good behavior therin.

John  
Handfield.

[8.] Wher[as] John Handfield, wever, made humble  
petycion [to this] assemble for his freedome of the  
franches and lybberties of this cittie, in respecte he is

<sup>1</sup> Edward East was a prebendary of St. Patrick's, Dublin, in 1615.



Roll x.  
m. 61.

skilled in . . . fustians wherein the wevers of this  
cittie have noe knowledge, which could hardly be  
graunted . . . the corporacion of wevers of this  
cittie: neverthelesse it is agreed, by the auctoritie of  
this assemblie, that the petycioner shall have lybbertie  
within this cittie to make such woorke in the trade of  
we[aving] as is not usuallie wrought by the weavers of  
the cittie, he not intruding farther upon their trade,  
and this lybbertie to contynue for the space of three  
yeares; and yf in the meane tyme his woorke and  
carriadge be lykede of, he shall have his freedome; other  
condicions he is to be tyed unto, which is to be reserved  
to Mr. Maior, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Kennedie, and Mr. Cusake,  
to be concludid.

1604-5.  
Fustians.  
Weavers.

Trade.

[9.] It is alsoe agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
that Jacobe Newman shall have a lease for tearme of one  
hundreth and eighteen yeares, beginning at Michalmas  
last past, upon a voide pece of grownd at the west end of  
the tenement he holdeth of this cittie, scituate upon the  
Wood Key, neare Isoldes tower, which plott lieth betwixt  
the said tennement and a littell tower called Casses tower,  
and contayneth from the tennement nowe buylded by the  
said Jacobe in the east to the said Casses tower, in the  
west, thirtie and six [yardes,] paieing therout yearly  
fouer shillings and six pence, Iryshe, rent, with other  
covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

Jacob  
Newman.

Wood quay.  
Isolde's  
tower.  
Casse's  
tower.

m. 61 b.

[10.] Wher[as] Richard Hollywood and Robert Harry-  
son, free citzizens of this cittie, made complainte to this  
assemblye that menye unfree of this cittie doe keape  
common stables, being not allowed by the lawes of this  
cittie, wherby greate losse groweth to the kinges  
majesties subiectes, wherein they humblie prairie a course to  
be laied downe for preventing the same; and that a  
certaine [number of] free citzizens might be incorporated  
for common stablers, forbiddinge all others then suche as  
shalbe admitted of that companye to keape or be  
stablers within this cittie and lybberties therof: it is

Stables.

Incorporation.

1604-5.

Corporation  
of stablers.

therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afore-<sup>Roll x.  
m. 61 b.</sup> said, that there shalbe a corporacion erected of stablers of suche persons and soe menye in nomber as shalbe lymited and agreed uppon by Mr. Maior, sir John Tirrell, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Handcocke, and Mr. Burran, and that none else shall excercyse that trade within the cittie and lybberties butt by admittance and allowance of that companye soe erected. Provided alwaies, that this shalbe ordered in their rates by Mr. Maior for the tyme beinge, and alsoe doe yeald and paie yearelye to the cittie in regarde of this lybbertie the some of twentye poundes, sterlinge, current monny in England, and that they doe soe provide themselves in suche sorte as the subiectes resortinge to the cittie be well provided for.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admissions to the franchise :—By special grace : John<sup>m. 62.</sup> Bouth, officer ; Daniel Birne, servant of sir Arthur Chichester, knight, by special grace and on payment of fine ; Nicholas Cusake, plasterer, by special grace and on fine of 40s., sterling, to be paid by work in his art, at the rate of six pence a day. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships : Edward Tancard, Edmond Fyan, merchants, Walter Doyne, tanner, Bartholomew Morphie, cook, John Malone, baker. As son of freeman : Henry Cooke, fishmonger. Other names obliterated.

1605.

1605.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

m. 63.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

John Brice,  
Mayor-  
elect.

Memorandum : That the second Frydaie next after the feast daie of Easter, in the third yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, king James, Robert Ball, Maior of the cittye of Dublin, Mr. Richard Barrye and Mr. Edmond Malone, Sherryfes of the same cittye, theis lawes, orders and constytucions followinge weare made and establyshed in full assemblye then holden :

[1.] Whear[as] Mr. John Brice, alderman, exhibited bill in this assemblye, sheweinge therby his dysabilitye

<sup>1</sup> 3 James I.<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 31 March, 1605.

Roll x.  
m. 63.

and want of meanes to supporte the chardge of Maior-<sup>1605.</sup>  
 altye, in regarde of the great losse he lately sustaynid by <sup>Charge of</sup>  
 the copper coyne and other waies incerted in his <sup>Mayoralty.</sup>  
 petycion, and withall the said office cominge uppon him  
 five yeares before his turne; wherfor he prayed that  
 a consyderacion might be had of his meane estate: it is  
 therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, notwith-  
 standing there be severall lawes in this citty that noe  
 such gyftes be made to the Maior for the tyme, yett <sup>Gifts to</sup>  
 in respect that wee expecte a chardge will arryse extra-  
 ordinary by reason of the parliament determynid to be <sup>Parliament</sup>  
 holden within that yeare, as wee suppose, that the said  
 Mr. Brice shall have the som of one hundred markes,  
 sterlinge, of the kinges silver standarte, current in this <sup>Silver.</sup>  
 kingdom, towards the mentaynaunce of hospitalitie, <sup>Hospitality.</sup>  
 videlicet, twentyfive markes for every quarter of his  
 yeare of Maioralty. And yf wee see more cause in that  
 tyme of farther liberalytye towards yow, uppon your  
 petycion made, wee will farther consyder of yow; this  
 hundred markes graunted is ment to be as [much] as  
 fyfty poundes, sterlinge, current monny in England, of  
 old Elizabethes coine;<sup>1</sup> this some to be levied and paid <sup>Elizabeth's</sup>  
<sup>coin.</sup>

<sup>1</sup> In illustration of the results of the debasement of the coinage under Elizabeth, it may be mentioned that landowners in Ireland found that instead of one shilling in good silver they received but three pence an acre; that is, instead of being paid twelve pence per acre in sterling money, they received a shilling of the mixed money, worth only threepence. Thus, when leases expired, to obtain the former rent of twelve pence, sterling, per acre, it was requisite to raise the rate to four shillings of the then current money. Hence, when the sterling money was restored, and the mixed money decried, the lessees were obliged to pay four shillings per acre for which they had formerly paid twelve pence, sterling, thus incurring an increase of seventy-five per cent.

By proclamation from Dublin castle,

11 October, 1603, the government established the standard, above referred to, of nine ounces, fine silver, and reduced the base mixed money, of three ounces, fine, to its value in silver; each piece of the new standard of nine ounces, fine, and named a shilling, was to be taken for twelve pence, sterling, and other pieces of the new standard in rateable proportion. The base mixed money then current was reduced to a third part—the piece of twelve pence to be received for four pence of the new standard, and other pieces in proportion. By proclamation at Dublin, 20 January, 1604-5, the mixed monies were reduced to one-fourth, and the piece of twelve pence, which had been brought down to four pence, was ordered to be current for three pence of the new standard.

1605. yow out of the casualtyes; and yf the casualtyes doe Roll x.  
m. 63.  
not arryse therunto, then that [which] is wanting of that  
some to be supplied out of the revenues of that which  
remaineth over and above the stypendaryes fees.

[2.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthorytye affore-  
said, for certaine consyderacions moved in this assembly,  
William  
Talbote,  
Recorder. that Mr. William Talbote, recorder, shall have the some  
of thirten poundes, six shillinges, and eight pence, of the  
Stipend. kinges silver yearlye, in augmentacion of his pencion  
during his contynuans in that place, and that Mr. Maior,  
for the tyme beinge, may make warrant for the same  
tearmelye by concordatum or otherwyse in his dyscression,  
and that Mr. Recorder shalbe attendant and reddey to  
answer this citty occacions.

Ballen-  
lowre. [3.] Forasmuch as the towne and landes of Ballen-  
lowre are, as it is thought, corruptly taken out of the  
St.  
Stephen's. handes of this citty and custos of St. Stephins by some  
indyrect meanes; it is therfore ordered and agreed, by  
Sir John  
Tirrell. the aucthorytie afforesaid, that sir John Tirrell, knight,  
shall have a lease of fouer score and nyneten yeares of  
the same from this citty and custos of St. Stephins, for  
Fine. the fyne of five poundes of old silver, quene Elizabethes  
monnye, for the yearelye rent that Mr. Goughe paid per  
Recovery. annum, he takinge uppon him the recoverye therof uppon  
his owne costes. Providid he shall not paie eny rent  
till he recover the possession therof, and that he shall  
not alyen the same or any parte of his lease to the heires,  
executors, or assignes of the said William Gough, which  
Post  
assembly. some of five poundes is to be paid at the post assemblye,  
and then his lease to be sealed; the rent is to be reserved  
Custos.  
Poor. to the custos and poore as it was reservid uppon Mr.  
Goughe.

[4.] Wher[as] John Talbote, gentleman, made humble  
suyte in this assembly to have the use of the schoole-  
house in this citty for trayning uppe of youthe in learn-  
John  
Talbote,  
School-  
house. ing, and forasmuche as the childrin, natyves of this citty,  
Children.  
Natives. are at this present in great want of a good schoolemaster:

Roll x.  
m. 63.

it is therfore agreed and establyshed, by the aucthorytye <sup>1605</sup>  
 afforesaid, that the said John Talbote shall have the  
 same schoolhousse, with a yearly pencion of twentye <sup>Stipend.</sup>  
 markes, sterlinge, of the silver standarte nowe here  
 current, per annum, duringe our pleasures, for teaching <sup>Teaching.</sup>  
 and instructing the childrin of the free cittyzens in  
 humanytie, and other the lyberall sciences and facultyes, <sup>Sciences,  
Faculties</sup>  
 as farr forthe as his knowledge doe extend. Providid  
 that he shall not teach or instructe them, or eny others  
 that shalbe sent to be instructed by him, in any matters  
 that shalbe contrarye to the kinges iniunctions or  
 establyshment touching matters of religion or such lyke. <sup>Religion.</sup>  
 Wee referr him farther to the curtesies of the parentes <sup>Parents.</sup>  
 of the said childrin, being free cittyzens, to have con- <sup>Children.</sup>  
 syderacion of his paines in their owne curtesies besydes  
 his pencion according their owne pleasures and dyspo-  
 sycions. Butt, for those that are not free, they are to  
 compound with him in a reasonable sorte as he can  
 agree.

[5.] Whear[as] the commons complaynid that by the  
 countenance of the late lord archbuyshoppe of Dublin, <sup>Arch-  
bishop of  
Dublin.  
Intrusions.</sup>  
 and under pretence of his lybbertyes, meny did intrude  
 uppon the lybbertyes of this citty: for reformation  
 wherof, it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytye  
 afforesaid, that sir John Tirrell, Mr. Handcocke, with the  
 wardins of the Trinitie Yeald, the masters of tailors and <sup>Trinity  
Gild.</sup>  
 shomakers, with the assystance of John Malone, shall  
 followe the course of lawe, and as the chartors will <sup>Charters.</sup>  
 warrant, against such intrudors as dwell uppon the landes  
 in questyon, and that the franchises shalbe rydden the <sup>Riding the  
franchises.</sup>  
 next yeare according the due course.

[6.] Whear[as] the commons alsoe complayned that  
 whear[as] meny persons admittid to the lybbertyes of <sup>Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.</sup>  
 this cittie in tymes past by fynes, whoe uppon the daye  
 they are to be sworne and paie their said fyne there is <sup>Fines.</sup>  
 tollerans for paiement therof till the next assembly after, <sup>Payments.</sup>  
 of purpose to have the same remitted by assembly, to the



1635. great hurte of this cittye: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytye afforesaid, that yf eny person herafter to be admitted to the franchises of this cittie uppon fyne, shall not paie the said fyne before the day prefixid for giving him his oath, that then the partie shall forthwith lose the benefitt of eny suche freadome soe graunted, and that he shall not afterwards be admitted butt uppon newe petycion and paieinge at least dubble the fyne before imposed. And yf the Maior shall otherwyse admitt any man to his oath without the fyne paid, that he shalbe chardgable the next yeare after his Maioralty with soe muche by waie of accompte or debte as the fyne imposed uppon the partie soe admitted did amount unto.

Roll x.  
m. 63.

[7.] Forasmuch as manye inconveniences dayly doth arrayse in this cittie by the multytude of bruers, and for avoyding of farther myscheaf to growe therby: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that noe unfree person brue ale or beer to be sold, nor yett sell any by retaile or otherwyse within the lybbertyes of this cittie from hensforthe. And whosoever unfree shall doe contrarye, that the constables of that ward shall, uppon the direction of the alderman of the said ward, carrye the same unfree person to pryson, there to remaine untill such [tyme] as they . . . such . . . and paie such fyne as by Mr. Maior maye be laid downe in his dyscression. And yf eny constable shall refuse [to obey the order] in such case, that the constable soe refusinge shall paie for everye such refusal, and not performinge . . . the some of tenn shillinges, sterling, tociens quociens.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] Whear[as] the commons complayned in this assembye that they dysburssed dyvers somes of monnye in waye of lone, in Mr. Eliottes tyme of Maioraltie,<sup>2</sup> for mentayninge and paieinge the wach then appointed to

Disburse-  
ments.  
Loan.  
Watch.

<sup>1</sup> Partly obliterated.

<sup>2</sup> 1604. See p. 422.

Roll x.  
m. 63.

keape this citty, for the behoof and [safegarde] of all the inhabytantes in generall, boath free and unfree, which was [raised and received by] contrybucion: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that as moch of the said lone monnye as was paid and dysbursed shalbe levied by waye of cesse as is required . . . Mr. [John] Arthore, Mr. Cusake, James Taylor, John Worrall, John Lanye, and James Browne, auditors, to examyne and . . . the accompt of what was dysbursed, and to call in suche bills as wear not paid, and the said auditors to [certefie] as much as they shall find by examynacion to be laid out and dysbursed, and this is to be done by . . .<sup>1</sup>

Contribu-  
tion.

Disburse-  
ments.

m. 63 b.

[9.] Order on petition of Nicholas Kenny, escheator-general: remission of clauses and extension of time in lease granted to him by city.

Nicholas  
Kenny.

[10.] It is agreed, by the aucthoryty afforesaid, that Christofer Cosgrowe, gentleman, shall have a lease for tearme of . . . yeares uppon [the] tower in the back-syde of the housse wherin Mr. James Bellewe, alderman, did dwell . . . soe much . . . small void peace of grownd, fynnysshed lyke an herber without the westerne [gate] . . . Bridgstreet, wherin Mr. Maior now dwelleth, as shalbe . . . Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresorer, Mr. Chamberlin, and the Sheryfes; reserving such passadges and wayes as . . . Mr. Chamberlin or any others of right ought to have throughe the same according, and wheare Mr. Maior, Sheryfes and the other surveiors shall appointe the said Christofer paieing the some of elevin shillinges, fouer pence, sterlinge . . . monnye nowe current in this kingdome, for the tower; and for the said grownd two shillinges, sterlinge, of lyke monnye per annum. Provided that whensoever his interest in the housse wherin Mr. Robert Ball now dwelleth shalbe ended, that then the said Christofer, his executors or assignes,

Christopher  
Cosgrowe,  
Tower.

Arbour

Bridge  
street.

Passages.

Survey

Robert  
Ball.

<sup>1</sup> Partly obliterated.

1635. shall assigne the remayne of his interest in the said <sup>Roll x.</sup> <sup>vi. 63 b.</sup>  
 . . . to the inherytors of the said housse . . .  
 and that he shall not alyen or dyspose the samie to  
 eny others, butt that . . . with the said housse  
 duringe the . . . accordinge our intencions. Pro-  
 vided that the Maior, Sherryfes, commons and cittizens  
 of this cittie shall have free passadge to the said tower  
 uppon any occasion in tyme of warre, or that they  
 . . [shutt] uppe all passadges through the towne walle  
 to the said grownd uppon lyke occacions. Provided  
 that . . . shall rayse noe buylding uppon the said  
 plott of grownde.<sup>1</sup>
- Mayor. [11] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: John Brice,  
 Sheriffs. alderman; Sheriffs: James Tailor, John Bennes.
- Cowe lane. [12.] Whear[as] a bill was exhibited by sir John  
 Tirrell, knight, prayeing that the Cowe lane nowe in the  
 possession of Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, should be  
 viewed and meared, to thend suche other landes as abut-  
 teth thereon might be certainly knowen: it is therfore  
 agreed, by the aucthorytye afforesaid, that Mr. Maior, the  
 Sheryfes, Mr. Handcocke and Mr. Cusake shall surveighe  
 and mear the said lane; and the lymytes therof to be  
 appointed by them to be returnid and inrouled by the  
 post assemblye, which commissioners accordingly, with  
 the assystans of the graund jurye of enquerie chardged  
 in this cessions, doe meare the said lane as followeth,  
 that is to saie: soe muche of the said lane as lyeth from  
 the housse wherin William Barnewall, late of Dublin,  
 merchant, dysceased, dwelled in the Castelstreet in the  
 west, to Saint Warbroughes lande in the tenure of sir  
 John Tirrell, knight, in the easte, contaynith twentye  
 foote of the square, and soe directlye northwarde  
 twentye foote of the square every wheare from east  
 to west, towardses sir Geoffrye Fenton, knight, his gardin  
 in the northe.
- Passage.  
Tower.
- Town wall.
- Survey.
- Post  
assembly.  
Grand jury.
- Castle  
street.  
St.  
Werburgh's  
land.
- Sir Geoffrey  
Fenton.

---

<sup>1</sup> Partly obliterated.

Roll x.  
m. 62 b.

Admitted to the franchise :—By special grace, and on payment of fines : George Ranisford, yeoman, John Morgan, slater. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships : William Tancard, merchant, John Foulane, Richard Leynagh, Connor Swine, butchers, George Kellie, William Walshe, bakers, Nicholas Halpeny, William Caman, shoemakers, George Sanckie, dyer, Robert Hacket, tanner, William Owen, tailor. As children of freemen : Margaret Aishe, maiden, Walter Flod, Thomas Taylor, merchants, Patrick Goughe.

1605.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

m 64.

1605. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Memorandum : That the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of the Nativitie of Saint John Babtyst, in the thirde yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James, Mr. Robert Ball, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Richard Barrie, and Mr. Edmond Malone, Sherryfes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constytucions followinge weare made and establyshed in full assembleie then holden :

Mayor.

[1.] Whear[as] the commons of this cittie complayned that by reason of the abbundans of filth cast into the Key from Fyans castell to the Bridge, the river is growen soe ill as the barques and boates lieing by the wall of the Key cannott come soe near as they should : it is therfore orderid and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that a man out of everye housse within the cittie, accordinge the ould custome, shalbe at severall tymes convenient compelled by Mr. Maiors warrant to gather the filthred cast into the river togeather, that the same maye be more convenientlye carried awaye or dysposed of otherwise, and that the waterbaylyfes shall have the oversight and chardge of seeing that worke effected, and that Mr. Bellewe and Richard Prudfoote shalbe assystants to the waterbaylyfes herin.

Quay.  
Fyan's  
castell.  
Bridge.

Supply of  
men.  
Old  
custom.

Water  
bailiffs.

[2.] Whear[as] the commons alsoe complayned that there is a housse buyldid uppon the Scarlett lane by some

Scarlett  
lane.

1605. One that never had graunt or other direction from this Roll x.  
m. 61.  
cittie, wherfore they praied the same might be presentlye  
Demolition. pulled downe : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the  
aucthorytye afforesaid, that Mr. Forster, Mr. Bellewe and  
Buildings. Mr. Bennes, or any two of them, shall viewe such buyld-  
inges as are made in the said lane, and yf they find the  
Nuisance. Eneroach-  
ment. same to be to the nuisance of this cittie, or inerochinge  
uppon the lane therof, that they maye pull the same  
downe forthwith, and that Mr. Bellewe, as alderman of  
the warde, doe call some of thinhabitantes of that  
warde to his assystance in quiett sorte.

[3.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that  
William Browne, yeoman, attendant to Mr. Maior, shall  
have the place and office of master gunner and keaper  
of thordnans of this cittie duringe his good behavior  
therin, with such fees and perquesites as other master  
gunners preceedinge him in that office have formerlye  
had.

[4.] Forasmuche as thinhabitantes aboutting uppon  
Colman's Colmans brooke complayned that whear[as] there is such  
brook. store of filth growen in Colmans brooke, as that not  
River. onely the dwellers therabouts, butt alsoe the river ther-  
abouts is greatly hurte therby, and alsoe that the  
Christopher Blacknye. housse of Christofer Blacknye, merchaunt, is supported  
with manye postes in the brooke, annoyeinge the pas-  
Boats. sadge of every boate that might come into the baksydes  
of the inhabitantes housses, as of old tyme have bene  
accustomed : it is therfore ordered and establyshed, by  
the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall give  
Masters of order to the masters of the workes, and compell the  
works. severall inhabitantes to clense the said brooke, accordinge  
the former order, and that Blacknye be compelled to  
remove the nuisance, and that sir John Tirrell, Mr.  
Chamberlin, Mr. Handcocke, Mr. Plunckett and John  
Malone shall prosecute this cause.

[5.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytye afforesaid, that  
Thomas Buyshoppe. Mr. Thomas Buyshoppe, merchaunt shall have a lease for



Roll x,  
m. 64.

three score and one yeares, to begynn presently, uppon a 1605.  
parcell of Sutter lane, contayninge in breadth eighteen Sutter lane.  
foote square, in leignth twentye six foote, and in breadth,  
all allongest to the corner of Mr. Gyles Allins housse, Gyles Allin.  
twentye foote, at the yearlye rent of thirten shillinges,  
fouer pence, sterlinge, reservinge a waye or passadge, to  
lead to Jenevelles Inns, of sevin foote wyde; with other Jenevelles  
covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease. Inns.

[6.] Whear[as] alsoe the commons complayned that  
wheare[as] the schoole housse and a yearly stipend for School-  
teachinge of the said commons and the rest of the free house.  
cittizens childrin is graunted to John Talbote, which he Stipend.  
doth not anye waie observe or performe, demaunding John  
and takinge of them five shillinges, sterling, every Talbote.  
quarter, which, as they conceave, is contrarye to his pro-  
mise: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the autho-  
rytye afforesaid, that the said John Talbote shall not take  
or demaund of anye free cittizens childrin more than two Children.  
shillinges for the quarter for eache one, and of the unfree  
whate he shall compound for; notwithstanding yf any  
will of their owne curtesye, it is referred to their owne  
dysceressions.<sup>1</sup>

[7.] It is lykewyse agreed, by the authorytie affore-  
said, that Richard Prudfoote, merchaunt, shall have a Richard  
lease for three score and one yeares, to begynn pre- Prudfoote.  
sentlye, uppon sixteen yarde eastwarde from Fians Fian's  
castell from the wall of the Key, and in breadth from the castle.  
pavement northwarde into the river sevin yarde, at the Wall.  
yearely rente of tenn shillinges, sterling, current monnye Quay.  
of England. Provided that he give a convenient  
issue and passadge to the water that shall fall downe  
from the Fyshe street and other places, soe as there maye  
stand none in the streete. Provided alsoe, that yfe he  
build any wall of the outsyde of the wall of the Key that  
nowe is, into the river, that the same be made for height  
Passage.  
Water.  
Fish street.

<sup>1</sup> In margin :—"This order of Talbotes is canceled,—Robert Ball, Maior."

1605. and streinght answerable to the wall that nowe is; with other condicions and covenantes to be incerted in his lease. Roll x.  
m. 64.

Pipe street. [8.] Forasmoch as the inhabitantes of Pipestreet and  
Cook street, Cookestreet complayned that the cysterne of lead of the  
Cistern, loer conduyte is taken awaye, and a smale pipe or cocke  
Conduit, sett for serving the said inhabitantes with water, which  
nowe they find not serviceable scarse halfe an howeris  
Water. drauing, and that by startes or tymes: it is ther-  
fore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
that this worke, in regard of the necessytie therof, with  
all expedicion be effected with a cysterne, as formerly it  
hath bene. m. 64 b.

[9.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that  
James Barrie, sonn unto Mr. Richard Barrie, nowe one of  
the Sherryfes of this cittie, shall have a lease for  
Cellar. tearme of fouer score and one yeares uppon a seller and  
Loft. lofte over the same, with a gardin in the backsyde  
Garden, therof, parcell of St. Georges possession, scytuated in  
Skippers lane, Skypers lane, leading from the Cooke street to the Key,  
Cook street, nowe in the tenor of the said Richard Barrie, he paieinge  
for the same fyfthe shillinges, Irishe, per annum, and  
surrendringe his present interest in the same, which is  
nyne and twenty yeares, or theraboutes; with other cove-  
nantes and condycions to be incerted in his lease.

[10.] Whear[as] Mr. John Brice, alderman, made hum-  
ble suyte to have a reake of firrs which he hath in the  
Rick. Furze, Back lane, Baklane within the cittie walles, contrary to the lawes  
of this cittie, permitted to contynue there where nowe it  
is, for certaine consyderacions alleadged in his petycion:  
it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytye  
afforesaid, that in regard Mr. Brice is elected to the place  
of Maior of this cittie for the next yeare, and that the  
same reake standeth in a place farr frome danger, his  
petycion is therefore graunted, notwithstandinge any  
lawes in this eittie to the contrarye.

[11.] Wher[as] John Albright, scholemaster, required

Roll x.  
m. 64 b.

allowans for certaine chardges bestowed by him uppon 1605.  
the schoole housse of this cittie : it is therfore ordered School-  
and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the house.  
thresurer and masters of the woorkes, or eny two of  
them, doe viewe the place and chardge by him bestowed,  
and to certefie of the value therof, wherby order maye  
be taken for the petycioners paiement uppon Mr. Maiors  
warrant.

[12.] Whear[as] the watercourse of this cittie is much Water-  
decaied by reason that the head of the water is not sub- course.  
stancially done or defended against the force of the  
water, which, yf it be not presently holpen, the chardge.  
in shorte tyme will growe in lardge measure : it is ther-  
fore ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that such  
tymber, stone, lyme and woorkmanshippe of carpenters Carpenters.  
and masons be presentlye provided and done uppon this Masons.  
citty chardge, which Mr. Maior shall give warrant for to  
the thresurer or Sherryfes, and that the common laborers Labourers.  
be borne uppon the cittizens by course ; the effectinge  
and oversight wherof shalbe applied and done by the  
masters of the citty woorkes, Mr. Nicholas Stephins, Mr. Masters of  
Peter Dermond, John Lanye and William Chalerett, and works.  
that suche as have milles uppon the said watir shall con- Mills.  
tribut with the chardge.

m. 65.

Admissions to the franchise :—By special grace : Robert Admis-  
Dixon, gentleman. Admitted, on having served appren- sions to  
ticeships : Peter Lorcan, Richard Umphrie, John Clearccke, franchise.  
merchants, Robert Kennedie, tailor, Thomas Keane,  
James Quatermas, Richard Sherloke, butchers, William  
Hand, John Hackett, bakers, Peter Ennos, glazier, Edward  
Foolaine, cooper, George Nevell, button-maker, Richard  
Quyne, joiner, Thomas Doine, sherman. Hugh Doile,  
smith, Richard Teifare, Christopher Tute, carpenters. As  
children of freemen : Anna Dermond, Ellinor Prockton,  
maidens, John Galtrim, Philip Rownsell, merchants,  
Lawrence Duff, James Bee, James Linehame, fishmonger.  
On payment of fines : Thomas Carroll, tailor, John

1605. Hamon, sailor. In right of wife: Nicholas Collins, Roll x.  
m. 65.  
yeoman.

1605. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 66.

Memorandum: That the fourerth Fridaie next after the feast of Saint Michael the archangill, in the third year of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, king James, of England, Fraunce and Ireland, and of Scotland the nyne and thirty, Mr. John Brice, then Maior of the cittye, Mr. James Tailor and Mr. John Bennes, then Sherryfes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constytucions following wear made and establyshed in full assembly then holden:

Treasurer. [1.] Sir John Tirrell, knight, is elected thresurer of this cittie for this yeare followinge.

Auditors. [2.] Mr. Maior, the thresurer, Mr. Robert Ball, Mr. Fraunces Tailor, Mr Nicholas Burran, Mr. John Cusake, Mr. Nicholas Stephins, Mr. Peter Dermond, John Lanye, and Patrick Englyshe, are auditors of the accomptes of this citty for the same yeare.

Masters of works. [3.] Masters of this cittie woorkes: Mr. Richard Barrie, Mr. Edmond Malone.

Brice. [4.] Whear[as] petycion is exhibited by Richard Brice, sonn unto Mr. John Brice, nowe Maior, shewing howe the office of Maioralty is fallen uppon his said father in that rare course, being at least fouer yeares before his tyme, wherby his said father cannott butt receave in his substance and habilitye great detryment, consydering the greate losse his said father sustayned by the late copper coyne, and alsoe his dyscontinuanee of his trade of merchaundise sythens; in regarde wherof, and of the expectation which is had of the said John Brice his care and endevors to be had in his future government, and for the respectes and consyderacions mencionid in his said petycion: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblye, that there shalbe givin and paid unto the petycioner, for the use of his said father,

Office of Mayoralty.

Copper coin. Trade. Merchandise.

Grant.

Roll x.  
m. 66.

out of the casualties that are due or that shall fall due to 1605.  
this cittye in this present yeare, the some of one hundred  
poundes, sterling, towards the mentaynans of the said  
Mr. Maiors hospitalytie, and other chardges that shall fall Mayor's  
hospitality.  
out during his tyme of Maioraltye, notwithstanding any  
former lawe. Law. Provided that the lawe made forbidding  
such gyftes to the Maior of this cittye shall hensforth Gifts to  
Mayor  
remayne and contynue in force for all others hereafter,  
according the intencion of the said lawe. Casualties. Provided alsoe,  
that yf the casualtyes doe nott extend to soe muche, that  
then what doe want therof shalbe supplied out of the  
revenues.

[5.] Whear[as] the commons complayned that by the  
remisnes of the thresorers of this cittye, in collecting and Treasurers.  
receaving this cittye revenues, wherby great arrearadges Revenues  
Arrears.  
are growen soe desperat as there is littell or noe hope  
lefte for getting in the same: it is therfore ordered and  
agreed that Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresorer, Mr. Tailor, Mr.  
Burran, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Ednond Malone, and John  
Lanye, shall viewe the accoumptes of all the supers and Accounts.  
arrearadges untill this tearme of Michalmas, and, finding Poundage.  
what is solvable and not desperate, that Mr. Tailor and  
Mr. Shelton shall followe the bringing in therof by  
dystresses or complainte in their dyscression, haveing  
allowans of two shillings in the pounce of what they  
shalbe appointed to followe by the forenamed persons  
under their handes, and shall recover and receave over  
and above their chardges. And, for the thresorers that  
have or doe neglect the receiptes henceforward: it is  
agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that  
whatsoever thresorer shall neglect and nott receave the Neglect.  
revenues due to this cittye, that then the thresorer shall  
answer uppon his accoumpte all the arrearadges falling  
and growing due in his tyme, excepting such as noe  
dystresses may be fownd uppon the landes, and that the  
boddies of the debtors are not to be fownd or taken by Debtors.  
processe.



1605. [6.] It is farther agreed and establyshed, by the <sup>Roll x.</sup> aucthorytie afforesaid, that noe person in this citty or <sup>m 69.</sup> suburbes shall sell any fyrrs by retaile above a pennye for a sheafe, and yf eny doe the contrary, that he shall paie fortye pence every tyme, to be levied of his goodes, by warrant from the Maior for the tyme being, uppon complaint made unto him.

Young men. [7.] Whear[as] certaine poore young men, being  
 Artisans, artysantes of this cittie, complayned that divers of them  
 Apprenticeships. haveing served their apprentysehood with their masters,  
 Admissions. and after their longe service cannott be admitted to the  
 Companies. brotherhood of theire company unlesse they doe paie  
 Great dinner. fouer poundes, sterling, or give a great dinner: it is  
 therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie affore-  
 said, that every young artyzant that have servid his  
 Payment. apprentysehood shall paie in lieu of the dinner for his  
 admittans to his brotherhoode the some of twentye  
 shillinges, sterling, and noe more; and yf he shalbe  
 refused to be admitted for that some by the master,  
 wardins, and resydue of that companye where he served,  
 Trade. that then he maye excercyse his owne trade himselfe with-  
 out further admission.

[8.] Whear[as] the commons complayned that whear-  
 [as] in tyme past there hath bene great abuse in this  
 Goldsmiths. cittie by the indirecte and synister dealinge of the gould-  
 smythes, in that there hath for many yeares bene divers  
 Silver. parcelles of plate made of every base and corrupt silver,  
 notwithstanding they have by credible reporte receaved  
 good silver of those that caused it to bee made, greatlie  
 hinderinge the flourishinge state of this commonwealthe:  
 for remedie wherof, it is therfore ordered and agreed, by  
 the authorytye afforesaid, that every gouldsmyth that  
 shall exerceyse that trade within this cittie shall have a  
 Stamp. speciall marke to stampe all suche plate as he shall woorke  
 or sell; and withall that the Mayor and constables of the  
 Staple. Assay. Staple yearly shalbe saymasters of all plate wrought or  
 to be sould from the first of Januarie next within this

Roll x.  
m. 69.

cittie, and that a stampe shalbe made with the figures of <sup>1605.</sup>  
a lyon, an harpe and a castell, and the same to be locked <sup>Figures.</sup>  
by the seale of the Staple, with which stampe all plate to <sup>Harp.</sup>  
be sould by anie gouldsmyth in this cittie shalbe marked <sup>Seal.</sup>  
before the same shalbe putt to be sould; and if anie <sup>Plate.</sup>  
gouldsmyth, after the first daie of Januarie next, shall <sup>Sales.</sup>  
sell, or putt to be sould, anie plate not marked with his  
owne marke and the stampe afforesaid, that the same  
shalbe forfeited, and the said gouldsmyth fined in the <sup>Penalties.</sup>  
some of five shillinges for every owncce of plate sould by  
him, and not stamped and marked as afforesaid; the said  
fine to be levied of his goodes, by warrant from the Mayor  
and recorder of the cittie, uppon presentment therof by <sup>Present-</sup>  
twelve men sworn before them at their generall quarter <sup>ment.</sup>  
sessions. And, further, wee doe agree that the Mayor  
and constables of the Staple shall call to their assystance,  
for the towch and tryall of the said plate when the same <sup>Touch.</sup>  
shalbe stamped, the preferrer of the bill, or some other <sup>Trial.</sup>  
that hath skill in suche woorke; and that tryall shalbe  
made before they putt the stampe to anie parcell of  
plate; and if by suche tryall or uppon towch therof it  
appere to be corrupte, mingled with baser, or not made  
alltogether of as pure silver as the silver standart coyne <sup>Standard.</sup>  
nowe current in this kingdome, that then every suche  
parcell of plate to be forfeited, the one moyetie therof to  
the Mayor and constables of the Staple, and the other  
moyetie to the use of the Mayor of the cittie; of the  
which moyetie the Mayor and constables of the Staple  
shall yealde an accompte yearly, after their yeare is <sup>Account.</sup>  
ended, before the cittie auditors. Further, wee doe agree <sup>Auditors.</sup>  
that for every parcell of plate to be towched and stamped  
before the said Mayor and constables of the Staple,  
as afforesaid, they shall have allowance of an halfe <sup>Allowance.</sup>  
pennie for every ounce, to be paide by the gouldsmyth  
that have or goeth aboute to sell the same, and the  
moyetie of the allowance to bee given by them to the  
presenter of the bill, and whosoever else shalbe assystinge

1605. them in that towch and tryall by their appoyntment. Roll x  
m. 66.  
m. 66 b.  
And, further, that the preferrer of the bill, or whosoever  
else the Mayor and constables of the Staple shall call  
Oath. to their assystance, shalbe sworne for the carefull and  
honest and true tryall of every parcell. And if anie  
parcell wherunto the stampe shalbe putt shall prove  
Metal. corrupt or mixed with baser metall, and not meete to be  
stamped, that then the preferrer of the bill, or whosoever  
shalbe assystant to the said Mayor and constables,  
shall forfeite twentie poundes for every parcell soe  
Imprison- stamped, toties quoties, and endure imprysonment for six  
ment. monthes uppon complaynte made unto the Mayor of the  
cittie, and that therfore the Mayor and constables of the  
Record. Staple shall keepe note in writing of all suche parcelles  
as they shall stampe, and the names of suche persons as  
they shall call to thaire assystance.<sup>1</sup>
- Gerald Young. [9.] Order in relation to Gerald Young, late treasurer.  
—Obliterated.
- [10.] Whearas the commons complained that sundrie  
rowles and auncient monimentes or records are dyspersed  
Rolls. into sundrie . . . handes by an unknowen course which  
Muniments. bredeth not a lytle hurte to this cittie: yt is therefore  
Records. agreed and ordered, by the authoryty afforesaid, that  
all those that of this cittie and all others that shalbe  
informed against . . . anye such writinges, bokes or  
monimentes belonging to this cittie, that they shalbe  
Examina- examined, uppon theire corporall oathes by the Maior,  
tion. whyther they have anye suche in their handes, or  
whyther they knowe eny suche in the handes of anye  
others, and that Mr. Shelton and Mr. Forster, with  
the assistans of Mr. Recordor, shall prosecute the  
cause against those that will not restore those kind of  
writinges without suite [at] lawe, and they shall have  
allowans by warrant from the Maior to the thresorer

---

<sup>1</sup> The above, nearly obliterated on the | in manuscript.  
roll, is here printed from an old copy |

Roll x.  
m. 66 b.

for prosecuting the same as farr forth as the chardges 1605.  
will growe.

[11.] Wheare[as] Michell Hamlin, late agent for this Michael Hamlin, agent for city.  
citty, whoe travayled soe farr in the affaiers of this citty  
as what favors could be procured the same was obtayned;  
onely there resteth to be effected [the confirming] of the  
citty chartors under the seale; which without chardge Charters.  
cannott be had, and the neglecting thereof maie putt this  
cittye in generall to great chardges and losse: it is ther-  
fore agreed, by the aucthoryty afforesaid, that the some Grant.  
of one hundred poundes, sterling, in ould silver, shalbe  
levied, two partes uppon the Trinitye Yeald and the Trinity Gill.  
third parte uppon thother corporacions, according the  
auncient custome, and the same to be employed for Ancient custom.  
obtainyng forthe the chartors as afforesaid.

[12.] Whear[as] hertofore a question hath bene made  
by certaine recordors of this cittie, that the office and Recorders.  
clearkshippe of the Tholsell did wholly belonge unto Clerkship of Tholsel.  
them as a perquisite of the recordors office<sup>1</sup>, notwith-  
standing the auncient custome of this cittie is to the con-  
trarye, that the same have bene allwaies in the ellection  
of the Maior, Sherryfes, commons and cittizens ever  
yett: wherfore, and for avoyding of lyke scruples and  
doubtes to arryse hereafter, it is agreed and establyshed,  
by the aucthorytie of this assemblye, that the said office  
of clearkshippe of the Tholsell shalbe for ever in  
thellection of the Maior, Sherryfes, cittizens and com-  
mons of this cittie, and that the same shalbe severed Severance.  
from the office of recorder, and shall not belong to any  
recorder to nomynate any for that place.

m. 65 b.

Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace and on Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.  
payment of five shillings to wife of Mayor: William  
Browne, master-gunner of city. Admitted on having  
served apprenticeships: Thomas Luttrell, Richard Mapas,  
James Cussin, Dorbie Owgan, Patrick Conran, merchants,

<sup>1</sup> See p. 433.

1605.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Rowrie Fian, mason, John Connor, slater, Robert Ferrall, tailor, James Qwyn, tanner, James Gerland, goldsmith, as apprentice of Robert Bee. As children of freemen : Margareta Laken, Anna Handcoke, maidens, Edward Goughe, Edward Arthore, Henry Ashe, merchants, John Hopp, carpenter.

Roll x.  
m. 65 b.

1605-6.

1605-6. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1605.

m. 67.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Memorandum : That the fouerth Frydaie after the feast of the Nativity of our Lord God, 1605, in the third yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, king James, of England, Fraunce and Ireland, and of Scotland the xxxixth, Mr. John Brice being Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. John Bennes and Mr. Richard Browne then Sherryfes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constytucions followinge wear made and establyshed in full assembly then holden :

Richard  
Bolton,  
Recorder.

Residence.

Stipend.

[1.] Whearas in the last Michalmas assemblye there was choyse made of Mr. Richard Bolton to supplye the place of recorder in this cittie, uppon good lyking, till this last assembly past ; and nowe that his carriadge and sufficiency is found to be noe lesse than was wysht to be in our recorder : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that the said Mr. Bolton his former graunt be nowe confirmed ; and therfore, by thaucthoritie afforesaid, he is elected [and] nominated recorder of this cittie during his good behavior in that office ; he keaping reasydens in this cittie, and not to departe this cittie or kingdome without the lycens of the Maior and Sherryfes for the tyme being, with sixe of the aldermen of the same cittie, and he to have the old stypend that others preceeding him in that office had, which is twentye and five pounds, sterling, per annum over and above some other perquisites belonging to the same office.

Petition.

[2.] Whear[as] Richard Wiggett and William Chalcret, taylors, made humble suyte in this assembly, praieing



Roll x.  
m. 67.

that their childrin and servants might be admitted free <sup>1605-6</sup> of this cittie without fine, notwithstanding themselves <sup>Franchise.</sup> came in by fyne: it is ordered and establyshed by thauthoritie afforesaid, in respecte of the good lyking that is had of the said Richard Wiggett and William Chalcrette, and of their good carriadge, and alsoe for that they are lyke in shorte tyme to beare some chardgable offices to the woorshipp and credditt of this cittie, that therfore the said Wiggett and Chalcrettes childrin be <sup>Children.</sup> made free without fyne; and as for their apprentyses <sup>Apprentices.</sup> which nowe they have, it is agreed by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that every of them shalbe made free for the fyne of twenty shillings, and hensforth they must endeavor to bring uppe the childrin of freemen, whoe <sup>Freemen.</sup> shall have noe cause to complaine in this kinde.

[3.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Robert Gossan, scrivener, shall have the loer rowlme in the free schoole house; condicionally that he teache the free cittizens childrin for two shillings, sterling, the quarter, and others as he cann agree withall. This graunt to contynue noe longer than during the citties pleasure.

[4.] It is agreed, by thaucthorytie [afforesaid], that Thomas Buyshoppe, of Dublin, merchaunt, shall have a <sup>Thomas Buyshoppe.</sup> lease for tearme of threescore and one yeares, to begynn presently, uppon a parcell of Sutter lane, contayning in <sup>Sutter-lane.</sup> breadth eighteen foote square, saving a waie or passadge to lead to Jenvelles Inns of sevin foote wyde, in leingthe <sup>Jenvelles Inns.</sup> twenty six foote, and in breadth, all allongest to Mr. Gyles Allens housse, twenty foote; which is over and <sup>Gyles Allen</sup> above the waste ground neer Saint Nicholas church wall, <sup>St. Nicholas Church.</sup> wherin the well spring standeth; he paieing for the same <sup>Well.</sup> tenn shillings, Irysh, per annum; with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

[5.] Whear[as] the commons earnestly required that some good course might be taken for bringing in the old and newe debtes of this cittie, and as well the present <sup>Debts.</sup>

- 1605-6. and future rentes, to the end the citties creddit might be spedely dyschardged: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Fraunces Tailor and Mr. Nicholas Barran, Mr. Buyshoppe, and Mr. Barrie, shall have aucthorytie under the cittie seale as well to effecte the causes affore recited, as to levy all corne owinge to this cittie, out of which Mr. Cutes his debte to be first paid with expedicion; and the said Mr. Tailor, Mr. Barran, Mr. Buyshoppe, and Mr. Barrie, for their paines to be taken herein shall have two shillinges in the pound, and to be accoumptable to the cittie for their doeinges herin. And, farther, that a booke as well of the said arrearadges, as of the corne under the handes of the Maior and auditors, to be deliverid to the said collectors.
- James Bee, goldsmith. Fine. [6.] Whear[as] James Bee, gouldsmythe, made humble suyte in this assembye, prayeing that the fyne of twentye poundes, imposed uppon him by the aldermen for a contempte, might be remitted, and his humble [submission] accepted: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie afforesaid, that, in respecte of his submission in such humble sorte tendered, he shalbe remitted his fyne to five poundes, sterling, to be paid to the thresorer presentlye.
- William Preston. Fine. [7.] Wheare[as] William Preston, merchaunt, made humble suyte, praieinge that the fyne of five poundes, lately imposed uppon him by the aldermen for a contempte, might be lykwyse remitted, and his humble submission accepted: it is ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie afforesaid, that in respecte his contempte was but smale, he shalbe remitted his fyne to twenty shillinges, to be paid presently to the thresorer, and he to be chardged therwith uppon his accoumpte.
- Newgate. [8.] Wheare[as] Edward Horton praied some care might be had for the reparacion of the Newgate, which is at this present in greate ruyn and decaie: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie afforesaid, that

Roll x.  
m. 67.

Mr. Maior, Mr. Recordor and sir John Tirrell shall survey <sup>1605-6.</sup> the ruyns of the said gaiole, and give order to the master of the woorkes for the repaiering of the same.

[9.] Wheare[as] sir John Tirrell, knight, required to <sup>Sir John Tirrell.</sup> have his lease of Ballelles, which was graunted by order <sup>Ballelles.</sup> of assembly and sealed : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie afforesaid, that the said lease shalbe perfected before the poste assemblye, and that the said sir John shall paie for the same five poundes, in old silver, <sup>Silver</sup> according to his former graunt, and that before thin-sealinge of this lease.

m. 67 b.

[10.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Robert Moulson, master of artes, shall have thuse of the free schoole of this cittie, during the citties pleasure, and withall shall have tenñ poundes, old silver, yearly stypend, in consyderacion that he shall teache all the free cittizens children free, and to take of all strandgers <sup>Robert Moulson. Free school.</sup> childrin as he and they can agree. His fee is to be paid by the thresorer of this cittie, uppon Mr. Maiors warrant. <sup>Children.</sup>

[11.] It is farther agreed, by thaucthorytie afforesaid, that Jacobe Newman shall have a lease for tearme of as <sup>Jacob Newman. Isoldes tower.</sup> menye yeares as he hath uppon the tower called Isoldes tower and the tennement therunto adioyning, uppon a voyde peace of ground in the north and east syde of the said tower and tennement, contayninge theis parcelles following, videlicet : firste, from the said tower to thend of the Hog lane, eastwarde, two hundreth fouer score and two yardes ; from the loe water marke to thend of the Hog lane in breadth sowthwarde, fyftie eight yardes : from the loe water marke to the myddell of Fagans orchard wall, nowe in the occupacion of the constable of the Castell of Dublin, fortie three yardes ; from the Buttevant tower to the corner of Fagans orchard wall, one hundreth fyftie and fouer yardes ; from the loe water marke to the Dames mylles sowthward, one hundreth <sup>Water mark.</sup> twentye and five yardes ; from the loe water marke <sup>Buttevant tower.</sup> throughe the smale iland unto the pavement of the <sup>Dames mills.</sup>

1605-6.  
Dames  
street.

Dames street sowthward, one hundreth thirtie and two yardes ; the smale peace of grownd lyeing northward of the said tennement and tower, and being of the leingth of the said tennement and tower, and lyeing northward from the same, is in breadth fouer yardes ; for which parcelles the said Jacobe Newman is to paie fouer shillinges, Iryshe, per annum, with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease. Provided alwaie that the same be nott preiudiciall in the watercourse from the said mylles, nor to the watercourse from the Castell dyche, nor that any housse be buylded uppon the premisses, and that the lease be taken out by the post assemblie.

Roll x.  
m. 67 b.

Rent.

Water-  
course.  
Mills.  
Castle  
ditch.

Gerald  
Younge.

[12.] Whear[as] Mr. Gerrald Younge, alderman, made humble petycion to have an acquitans under the common seale of this cittie for that yeare he was thresorer of the said cittie : it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the said Mr. Younge shall have an acquitans under the Maior and auditors of the accoumpptes of this cittie their handes for his dyschardge.

Acquit-  
tance.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise:—By special grace and on fine m. 68. of one pair of gloves to the wife of Master John Brice, now Mayor: Richard Bolton, recorder of the city of Dublin. By special grace and on fine of five shillings, which fine is remitted condicionally that he serve the Maior of Dublin from tyme to tyme every quarter daie in his kychin: Robert Lynaker, cook. Admitted on having served apprenticeships: Christopher Brice, John Fleminge, Walter Tailor, Edward Tallon, Thomas Golborne, merchants, Robert Hand, James Jacobe, bakers, Thomas Allen, button-maker, Thomas Conian, “ wheeler.” As daughters of freemen: Barbara Weston, Ellinora Longe, maidens.

1606.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

m. 69.

Laws, orders and constitutions:— [1.] Whear[as] Richard

<sup>1</sup> 4 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 20 April, 1606.

Roll x.  
m. 69.

Brice, merchaunt, sonn unto Mr. John Brice, nowe Maior, 1605-6,  
preferred petition in this assembly, requiring to have John Brice,  
suche monnyes graunted by order of assemblee towardses Mayor.  
the supportacion of his fathers chardge this yeare paid  
with expedicion: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie Grant.  
afforesaid, that uppon the casualtyes and revenues Mr. Casualties.  
Maior shalbe paid his whole stynd between this and the Stipend.  
nexte assemblee, allowing such somes as he hath or shall  
have receavid, and suche somes as any person shall owe  
to the cittie that shalbe brought by Mr. Thresurer before  
Mr. Maior and not committed by him, or that beinge  
committed shalbe released by him without assent of Mr.  
Thresurer.

[2.] Whear[as] Josephe Bounberye alsoe made humble  
suyte in this assembly, praicing that his childrin and Children,  
servantes might be admitted free of this cittie without Servants,  
fyne, notwithstanding himselfe came in by fyne: it is Franchise.  
therfore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie afforesaid,  
in respecte of the good lyking that is had of him and of  
his good carriadge, and alsoe that he is lyk in shorte  
tyme to beare some chardgable office, to the woorshipp  
of this cittie, that his childrin be made free without  
fyne; and, for his apprentyses he nowe hathe, they Fines.  
shalbe made free [paieing eche] one of them twenty  
shillings, sterling, fyne; and hensfoorth he must  
indevor to bring uppe the childrin of freemen, whoe shall Children.  
have noe cause to complaine in this kinde.

[3.] It is lykwyse agreed, by the aucthoritie afforesaid,  
that Henry Stokes shalbe remitted tenn shillings . . Henry  
uppon him in remaine for the fyne of his admission to Stokes.  
the franchises and lybbertyes of this cittie. Franchise.

[4.] Whear[as] the commons complayned that there is  
spronge uppe emongest the prentyses of this cittie [in Appren-  
generall many] vices, and especiallie the wearing of long tices.  
haire fashioned lyke ruffius, an unmeet thing to be per- Hair.  
mitted [in any civil cittie]: it is therfore ordered and  
agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that all the masters Masters.



1605-6. Corpora- tions.	of the severall corporacions [that nowe] are or herafter	Roll x. m. 69.
Gilds.	shalbe, shall call before them the bretherin of theis	
Long hair.	severall yealdes, and to gyve notyce [to them] to reforme	
Apparel.	as well the vice of longe haier as other fashions which	
Admoni- tion.	many of their prentyses, contrary to the vocacion of an	
Companies.	apprentyse, doe use in their apparraile and otherwyse ;	
	and yf the masters of the said prentyses shall faile soe to	
	doe, after warning or admonicion givin him therof by	
	the said master of his companye, [then] he to forfeite	
	unto the said companye, to be putt into theire common	
	thresury, the som of twentie shillinges, sterling ; and yf	
	the master of any companye shall faile to give notyce	
	to his said bretherin within fyften daies to reforme the	
	said vice, the said master soe failing, to paie unto the	
	thresorye of this cittie the som of twentye shillinges,	
	sterling, tociens quotiens. And yf, within one moneth	
Publica- tion.	after the publyshing of this [lawe, any] prentyse, of	
	what quallytie or condicion soever he be, serving in	
	this cittie or within the franchises or lybberties therof,	
Locks.	shalbe fownd to wear lockes or long haire, it shalbe	
Halls.	lawfull [to the master of that companye to] carrye the	
Whipping.	said prentyse to their hall, and there to see [him	
	refor]med, and after to whippe him [with two] portors	
	dysgyssed, at the dyscrecion of the said master, [and	
	that the] master of the said prentyse shall or [may]	
Infringe- ment.	be committed for infringing this lawe by the master of	
	his companye for sixe daies ; and yf the master [of eny]	
	of the said companies doe neglecte the puttinge of [this	
Penalty.	lawe] in execution, he shall paie to this cittie thresurye,	
	for the use of this cittie, twentye shillinges, sterling,	
	for every defaulte ; [and this to hold for a lawe] in this	
	cittie against prentyses for ever.	
Mayor.	[5.] Elected for ensuing year :—Mayor : John Arthore ;	
Sheriffs.	Sheriffs : George Devnyshe, Robert Mapas.	
Admis- sions to franchise.	Admitted to the franchise, on having served appren- m. 68, 68 b. ticeships : Richard Horysse, Walter Fleminge, George Plunkett, Thomas Doyme, merchants, Robert Kennedie,	

Roll x.  
m. 68, 68 b.

taylor, John Elles, carpenter, Peter Duffe, James Waringe, 1605-6.  
Bartholomew Lalor, bakers, John Barnewall, saddler,  
Philip Doile, cooper, William Pigot, shoemaker. On  
payment of fine: Edward Tirrell, sailor.

m. 70.

1606. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

1606.

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Whcar[as]  
Richard Brice, sonn unto Mr. Maior, required that the monnyes due by this citty to his said father might be presentlye sattisfied and paid: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblye, that Mr. Thresurer shall make present sattisfaction of soe muche as is due unto the said Mr. Maior.

Brice.  
Mayor.  
Debt.

[2.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, for certaine consideracions moved in this assemblye, that Richard Bolton, recorder of this citty, shall have from Michalmas nexte everye yeare for his fee and stypend forty poundes, harpes, making thirtye poundes in old silver, besydes the perquisites due and belonging to the recordors office, and untill Michalmas next but the auneient fee.

Richard  
Bolton,  
Recorder.  
Stipend.

Perquisites.

[3.] Whcar[as] John Arthore, of Dublin, alderman, whoe is elected and chosen Maior of this cittye for this nexte yeare, preferred petycion, requiringe some con- syderacion to be had of him for divers respectes, and cheaflye for that he was called to that office three yeares before his due tyme: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that there shalbe givin and paid unto the said John Arthore, out of the easualtyes that are due or that shall fall due to this cittie in his yeare, the some of one hundred poundes, sterling, towards his mentaynaunce in his office of Maioraltye. And yf the said casualityes doe nott amount to soe muche, then the residue to be paid out of the revenue of this cittie. Provided alwayse that this graunt shalbe good, eny lawe hertofore made to the contrarye notwithstanding.

John  
Arthore,  
Mayor-  
elect.

Grant.

Casualties.

Office of  
Mayoralty.

[4.] Forasmuch as Robert Mapas, merchaunt, whoe was

Robert  
Mapas,

1606. Iatellie elected and chosen to be one of the Sherryfes this next yeaere, preferred petycion to this assemblye, shewing therin that he was weake and verye unahable to undergoe the said office: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytye afforesaid, that the said Robert Mapas shall be dyschardged for ever being Sherryfe for the fyne of threescore and fyften poundes, in old silver; and the rather for the dyschardging of Mr. Cuttes and others debtes, wherin this citty standeth indebted, and alsoe for necessarye woorkes for the repaiering of Newgate and other reparacions within the citty, which otherwyse could nott be well effected; and the said petitioner to have his place in stacions next after them that have bene Sherryfes.

Exoner-  
ation.  
Sheriff.

Newgate.

Roll x.  
m. 70.

[5.] It is agreed, by thauethorytie afforesaid, that sir John Tirrell, knight, in the behalfe of this cittie, shall nomynate a cleareke to the viccaradge of Rathmaknye, in the countye of Wexford, nowe being voyde, and that the said parson soe nomynated by the said sir John Tirrell to be presented to the said viccaradge by the Maior, Sherryfes and commonaltye of this citty in forme of lawe.

Vicarage.  
Rath-  
maknye.

Brooke,  
trumpeter.

[6.] Whear[as] John Brooke, trompetor, complayned in this assemblye that he hath monnyes due unto him by this citty, appearing by severall warrants of the Maior for the tyme being, which as yett he cannott receave: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall examyn yf the debte be due to the said John Brooke, and theruppon to give order to Mr. Thresurer to make paiement accordinglye.

Marshal.  
Market.  
Extortion.  
Butchers.

[7.] Forasmuch as complaint was exhibited by the commons against the marshall and deputye cleareke of the markett for menye abuses by him committed, and cheafly for extorcion in taking greater custome of the countrie bouchers and others then is due to him: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie afforesaid, that yf he doe not reforme theis faultes before the nexte assemblye, then he shalbe dysplaced.

Roll x.  
m. 70.

[8.] Whear[as] the gaioler of Newgate shewed by his <sup>1606.</sup> <sup>Nowgate.</sup> petycion that the Newgate is verye ruynose and much decayed, and praied that a present course might be taken <sup>Decay.</sup> for the repaiering of the same: it is therfore agreed, by <sup>Repairs.</sup> thaucthorytie afforesaid, that the thresurer shall deliver unto the masters of the woorkes twentye poundes, in old silver, to imploye uppon the Newgate, and to render accompte for the same.

[9.] Forasmuch as in this assembly it was found that there was three defaultes of riding the franchises, videlicet, first, in the yeare of Mr. Bellewes<sup>1</sup> Maioraltie; the <sup>Riding the franchises. Bellewe.</sup> second, in the yeare of Mr. Handcockes<sup>2</sup> Maioraltie; the <sup>Handcocke.</sup> third, in Mr. Robert Balls<sup>3</sup> Maioraltie; for which every <sup>Ball.</sup> of them, by an auncient lawe of this citty, is to forfeite to this citty tenn poundes; which order is by this <sup>Ancient law.</sup> assembly confirmed; and for that the same is nowe too longe unrydden: it is therfore agreed, by thaucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior that nowe is shall ryde the franchises, and shall have for the same five poundes, old <sup>Grant.</sup> silver, out of the fynes afforesaid, and that from henceforth the said franchises shalbe rydden every third yeare, in the month of September, by the Maior, Sherryfes and commons for the tyme beinge, uppon paine of tenn poundes <sup>Penalty.</sup> to every one that make defaulte.

[10.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, for avoyding of menye inconveniences, that the waterbaylyfes <sup>Water-bailiffs. Measures.</sup> of this citty shall bring in their measures before sir John Tirrell, knight, Mr. Robert Ball, Mr. Tailor, and Mr. Burran, commissioners appointed in that behalfe, and yf they find enye measure false, the same to be presentlye <sup>Commissioners.</sup> brooken, and the waterbaylyfes to be punnyshed by Mr. Maior.

[11.] That Robert Moulson, scholemaster, shall have <sup>Robert Moulson. Free school</sup> the upper rowlmes of the free schole, and that he shalbe putt in possession therof before Michalmas next, and to

1606. contynue during the cittyes pleasure; and that in the meane tyme Mr. Maior and thresurer to dyspose other- Roll x.  
m. 70.

Munition. wyse of the munition.

[12.] That Mr. Thresurer shall presentlye deliver unto  
 Kelly, Thomas Kelly, drom, three yardes of cloath; and that  
 drummer. ever hensforth he shall have yearlye three yardes of  
 Livery. cloath for his lyverye in suche sorte as the trompetor  
 hath, to be paid by the thresurer of this cittie.

[13.] Whear[as] the commons complayned that m. 70 b.  
 Sherloke. Phillippe Sherloke, merchaunt, dysceased, held the  
 Custom. custome of the shamels, and after his dyscease his wyfe  
 Shambls. did, and as yett doth, hold the same, for which there is  
 due to this cittie on them at least twentye poundes,  
 sterling: it is therfore orderid and agreed, by thauthor-  
 ity afforesaid, that Mr. Maior and Mr. Thresurer doe  
 provide a new tennant for the premisses presentlye, and  
 in respecte of hir povertie to compound with hir for the  
 arrearadges, and such composition to stand.

[14.] John Dowdie, merchant, is elected Sheriff for the  
 Sheriff. ensuing year, in place of Robert Mapas, merchant, lately  
 Mapas. elected, and for reasonable causes exonerated.

Admis- Admitted to the franchise on having served appren- m. 72.  
 sions to ticeships: Gerald Coffie, Patrick Stanlie, Redmond  
 franchise. Bremigham, John Leicester, James Roe, Robert Barnewall,  
 Peter Foord, merchants, Nicholas Enos, smith, Nicholas  
 Walshe, tailor, Thomas Lawles, carpenter, Leonard  
 Warren, saddler. As children of freemen: Maria Usher,  
 Jeneta Usher, Matilda Barnewall, maidens, Robert  
 Pantinge, Walter Gerrott, merchants, Stephen Curren,  
 "helier." On payment of fine: Robert Cotherbank.

1606. Third Friday after 29 September.

m. 71.

Memorandum: That the third Fridaie next after the  
 feast of Saint Michell tharchangill, anno Domini 1606,  
 and in the fouerth yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne  
 lord, king James, of England, Fraunce and Ireland, and  
 of Scotland the fortyeth, Mr. John Arthore being then



Roll x.  
nr. 71.

Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. George Devnyshe and <sup>1606.</sup> Mr. John Dowd, then Sheryfes of the same cittie, theis <sup>Mayor.</sup> <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> lawes, orders and constitucions following weare made and establyshed in full assembly then holden :

[1.] Mr. Fraunces Tailor, alderman, is elected thresurer <sup>Treasurer.</sup> of this cittie for this yeare followinge.

[2.] Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, Mr. John Brice, Mr. <sup>Auditors.</sup> Nicholas Burran, Mr. John Cusake, Thomas Eustace and Nicholas Purcell are elected auditors of this cittie accountpes for the same yeare.

[3.] Mr. John Bennes and Mr. Richard Brown are <sup>Masters of</sup> elected masters of this cittie woorkes for the same yeare. <sup>works.</sup>

[4.] Whear[as] sir John Tirrell, knight, preferred <sup>Sir John</sup> humble petycion to this assemblye, shewing that he held <sup>Tirrell.</sup> by lease from this cittie the towne and landes of Ballelles, <sup>Ballelles.</sup> alias Balleoffrin, in the countye of Dublin, and that notwithstanding the great chardge he hath bene at in bringing the same to passe to be parcell of this citty possessions, the same is nowe lyke to be lost and taken quite from this cittie ; wherfore he humblie craved some good course to be helte for the same : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that a lettre of attorneye under the cittie seale shalbe made unto Edward <sup>City seal.</sup> Ball, of this cittie, merchaunt, to enter into the premisses, <sup>Edward</sup> and to seale a lease therof in the name of the Maior, <sup>Ball.</sup> Sheryfes and cittizens of the cittie of Dublin, accordinge the former lease above mencioned.

[5.] Whearas the commons made humble suyte to this assembly, requiring that some good course might be taken for reforming the great deceipte and abuses of the lymemen that bringeth lyme to this citty: it is therfore <sup>Lime.</sup> ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritye afforesaid, that yf eny sacke of lyme be brought into this cittie which doath nott containe a Burdeoxe hoggeshead, it shalbe for- <sup>Bordeaux</sup> feyted, the one halfe to this citty, and the other halfe <sup>hogshead.</sup> to him that shall espie the same and enforme the Maior therof.

1606. [6.] Forasmuche as the commons made humble request Roll x.  
m. 71.  
praieinge that order might be taken for removing of all  
suche fyrr and faggott reakes as are placed in many  
dangerose places within this cittye and suburbes, con-  
trarye to the lawes of this cittie: it is ordered and  
agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the former  
lawes made and provided in that behalfe be putt in exe-  
cucion by the Maior and Sherryfes.
- Contagion. Pest-  
house. [7.] Forasmoche as the commons humblye required,  
for divers respectes and cheaflye to avoid danger in this  
contadgiouse tyme, that the pest housse might be men-  
tayned uppon this cittye chardge: it is agreed, by the  
aucthorytie afforesaid, that sixe shillinges, old silver, a  
wicke shalbe paid to the callinders out of the casualtyes  
of this cittye, so longe as Mr. Maior shall thincke it need-  
full; and that the thresurer shall weekly, uppon Mr.  
Maiors warrant, deliver the same; and that twelve  
shillinges which Mr. Maior hath alreddy laid out for that  
purpose, shalbe paid unto him presentlye by the thresurer.
- Complaint. [8.] Whearas the commons complained of thinsuffi-  
ciencye of the marshall for divers respectes, and humbly  
praied some other might be placed in that office, being a  
place wheron this cittye creddit doth much depend: it is  
therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
that the marshall shall contynue his place untill the nexte  
assemblye, in which tyme yf any defaulte maye be justly  
proved against him, then he shalbe dysplaced, and an  
other putt in his place.
- Burran. [9.] Whearas Mr. Nicholas Burran, alderman, hath  
caused a booke to be made of this cittie revenues and  
other necessarye thinges for the good and advantadge of  
this cittye, and praied consyderacion might be had of his  
travaile therin: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie  
afforesaid, that he shall have fortie shillinges, old silver,  
for his paines, to be paid by Mr. Thresurer uppon Mr.  
Maiors warrant, and the same booke to be keapte uppe  
in Mr. Maiors deske as the Frydaie booke is keapte.
- Friday  
book.

Roll x.  
m. 71.

[10.] Forasmuch as the free bouchers of this citty <sup>1605.</sup> made humble requeste in this assemblye that they might <sup>Butchers.</sup> be permitted to cutt and karve their meate in the countrye shamels as they weare accustomed, and that a <sup>Shambles.</sup> certaine houer might be laid downe for the countrye bouchers to departe the markt: it is agreed, by the <sup>Market.</sup> aucthorytie afforesaid, that the citty bouchers shall keape their standing as nowe they doe in the towne shambles, and that the countrye bouchers contynue in the common shambles untill two of the clocke in the afternoone and noe longer; and yf they doe contrarye, the former lawes in that case provided to be putt in exe- <sup>Laws.</sup> cution.

[11.] Whearas Nicholas Stephins, merchaunt, preferred <sup>Nicholas Stephins.</sup> petycion to this assemblye, shewing of the great losse <sup>Petition.</sup> and hinderance sustayned by him in the tyme of his sheryvaltye,<sup>1</sup> in consyderacion wherof, emongest other thinges, he humbly required to be remitted the rent he <sup>Rent.</sup> should paie for the corne due to this citty, wherof he <sup>Corn.</sup> receavid butt a small porcion: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the rent to be paid for the corne shalbe remitted because it was formerly graunted.

[12.] It is further agreed, by the aucthorytye afforesaid, at the humble request of the commons, that from hens-forth noe person that is nott freeman of this citty shall <sup>Franchise.</sup> be deputye alderman, constable, or beare anye other office <sup>Deputy alderman.</sup> within this citty, <sup>Constable.</sup>

[13.] Whearas Mr. John Brice, alderman, required to <sup>Brice.</sup> have order taken for paiement of five poundes, old silver, <sup>Old silver.</sup> graunted unto him in the last assemblye to be paid by Mr. Robert Ball for his defaulte in ryding of the fraunches <sup>Robert Ball.</sup> of this citty according his torne: it is agreed, by the <sup>Riding of the fran-</sup> aucthorytie of this assembly, that Mr. Maior shall pre- <sup>chises.</sup> sently putt the lawe made in that behalfe in execucion.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 392.

1606. [14.] Whearas the commons have complayned of divers Roll x.  
m. 71 b.  
 Posterne doores made uppon this cittye wales, which cannot be butt dangerose, and required some order might be had for shutting uppe of them in respecte they were made without lycens: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall presently cause the same doores to be closed uppe, and that from hensforth yf any person shall make or cause to be made any posterne doore uppon or in the cittye wall, without a sufficient lycens under the cittye seale, he shall forfeite for the same offence one hundred poundes, sterling, to the use of this cittye.

Prohibition.

City seal.

Aldermen.

[15.] Richard Barrye is elected alderman instead of James Bellewe, deceased.

Admissions to franchise.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprenticeships: Oliver Noolane, Matthew Usher, Thomas Clarke, Thomas Cruse, Nicholas Daniell, Nicholas Dillon, merchants, Murtagh Quayne, butcher. As son of freeman: Henry FitzWilliams, merchant. On payment of fines: Antony Marten, smith, Bartholomew Worrall, tanner, John Brenan, yeoman, Brian Haraghten, mason. In right of wife: John Francton,<sup>1</sup> printer, as husband of Margery Laghlin, daughter of William Laghlin, freeman, and at instance of Thomas,<sup>2</sup> archbishop of Dublin, chancellor of Ireland. Also: Ralph Cotton, "picture-maker," in consideration of pictures<sup>3</sup> of the king, queen and prince.

m. 72, 72 b.

1606-7.

1606-7. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1606.

m. 73.

Decay.  
Walls.  
Quay.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Wher[as] the commons of this cittie preferred humble petycion in this assemblie, shewing into whate greate ruyn and decaie this cittie walles, and especiallie the wales of the Key, are

<sup>1</sup> Appointed king's printer in Ireland, 31 March, 1604.

<sup>2</sup> Thomas Jones, Protestant archbishop of Dublin and chancellor of

Ireland, 1605-19.

<sup>3</sup> "Pro fine picturarum excellentissimi domini regis, regine et principis," etc.

Roll x.  
m. 73.

growen unto, which, yf it be nott spedelye sene unto, will 1606-7.  
growe boathe dangerose and chardgable unto this cittie ;  
wherfore they humblye praied some good course to be  
helte for reparinge of some parte therof : it is therfore Repair.  
ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblye,  
that Mr. Maior shall presentlye compell Mr. Robert Ball, Robert  
whoe is tennant of the Keye, to cause the same to be made Ball.  
uppe without delaye.

[2.] Wheareas alsoe the commons have shewed that the  
boordes of this cittie shamelles (beinge hertofore in City  
severalle mens possessions) of late by purchases are come shamblers  
into a feawe number of the bouchers handes, soe as there Butchers.  
is neyther anye certaintye of the number or rentes of Rents.  
them, and therfore required that they might be compelled  
to certefie by the post assemblee, for good consyderacions,  
of the number of bordes and their severall rentes : it is Boards.  
therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that their  
request therin shalbe graunted as was required, and that  
from hensforthe noe boucher shalbe admittid to purchase Limita-  
or take to fearme any more bordes in the shamelles butt tion.  
one. And yf any shall doe contrarye, he shall forfeite as Penalty  
a fyne to this cittie twentie poundes, to be levied of his  
goodes and chattelles.

[3.] Wheras Robert Moulson, schoolemaster, exhibited Robert  
his bill, requiringe in respecte that his stypend due unto Moulson,  
him by this cittie is butt verye smale meanes to him to school-  
live by, that the same for his better mentaynance might master.  
be augmented, and alsoe that wheras he have ben paid  
some parte therof by sir John Tirrell, knight, which is Sir John  
denied to be allowed him uppon his accoumpte, that the Tirrell.  
said sir John might have the allowance therof : it is  
therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that hens-  
forth he shall have twenty markes per annum, of current Stipend.  
monnye of England, togeather with eighteen pence, current  
monnye of England, by the quarter, of every freemans  
child, unlesse it be of suche poore people as Mr. Maior Children.  
for the tyme being shall please to exempte from any suche Poor.  
Exemption.



1606-7    paiement; and for the other demaund in his bill, it is Roll x.  
m. 73.  
Payment.    alsoe graunted.

Michael    [4.] Forasmuche as Michell Hamlin complayned to this  
Hamlin.    assemblye, shewing that there is twentie poundes,  
sterling, due unto him by this cittie, which he laid out  
Agent.    when he was agent in England for this cittye busynes,  
England.    wherof he praied sattisfaction, and alsoe required some  
consyderacion to be had of his travaile and paines therin:  
Cess.    it is therfore orderid and agreed, by the aucthorytie afore-  
said, that the cesse for that purpose laid downe shalbe  
gathered uppe immediatlye, and the monnye in the  
Payment.    handes of Mr. Brice shalbe deliverid in to Mr. Maior, and  
the said Hamlin to be paid out of the whole, and Mr.  
Maior to cause this to be effected without delaye.

[5.] It is further agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
for divers consyderacions moved in this assemblye, that  
Mr. Maior shall take present order for the repaiering of  
Newgate.    Newgate.

John Carie,    [6.] That John Carie, merchaunt, shall have the office  
craner.    and place of craner, with the perquisites therunto belong-  
ing, in suche sorte as Gerrald Tirrell, late craner, helte  
the same; which is to contynue during the said John  
Cary his good behavior.

Elliott.    [7.] Wheras Mr. John Elliott and Mr. Thomas  
Plunkett.    Plunkett, alderman, complained in this assembly that  
wheras they receaved by the appointment of sir John  
Tirrell, knight, then Maior, of Mr. Nicholas Burran certaine  
Tirrell.    plate wheruppon they borrowed five poundes, sterling, and  
Burran.    paid the same for a boate load of wood which was spent  
Loan.    the coronacion daie,<sup>1</sup> the same sir John being then Maior,  
Wood.    and is not yett repaid by this cittie accordinglye: it is  
Coronation.    therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritie afore-  
said, that Mr. Maior shall give warrant to the thresurer  
Payment.    to paie unto the said Mr. Elliott and Mr. Plunkett fouer  
poundes, sterling, which is all that is due unto them.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 416.

Roll x.  
m, 73.

[8.] It is further ordered and agreed, by the autho- 1606-7.  
rytie afforesaid, that Richard Forster FitzJohn, of Dublin, Richard  
merchaunt, shall have the office of customer of the porte Forster.  
of this cittie, with entryes, cocketes, billetes, bondes of Customer of  
employement, and all other thinges which are not port.  
graunted to the craner, butt suche estate therin as maye Craner.  
stand with our charter uppon viewe therof. Provided Charter.  
that the said Richard Forster shall nott graunt over the  
premisses to eny person whatsoever without the licens of  
the Maior, Sheryfes and commons for the tyme being  
first had and obtayned.

[9.] That George Arthore, sonn to Mr. John Arthore,  
nowe Maior, shall have a lease for tearme of fouer score  
and nyneten yeares uppon a parcell of Cock hill impaled Cock hill.  
by Richard Longe, of Dublin, gentleman, for the rent of  
tenn shillings, Iryshe, per annum ; the lease to be made  
uppe by the post assemblye ; with other condicions and Post  
covenantes to be incerted in his lease. assembly.

[10.] That Edward Arthore, another sonn of the said Arthore.  
John Arthore, shall have a lease in revercion uppon a  
parcell of Butter lane, in the possession of Richard Batter lane.  
Durninge, gentleman, which bondeth in the east to the  
lane that leadeth from the White Friars sowthward, and White  
in the west to the lane that leadeth norwarde to Barons Friars.  
Inns, which lane adioyneth to the petycioner his fathers Barons  
orchard, for the tearme of fouer score and nyneten yeares, Inns.  
at the rent of fouer shillings, Iryshe, per annum ; with  
other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his  
lease. The lane to be surveighed by Mr. Maior, Mr. Survey  
Thresurer and Masters Sheryfes.

[11.] It is alsoe agreed, by the authorytie afforesaid,  
at the humble request of Mr. John Cusake, alderman, John  
that he shall have a lease for tearme of fouer score and Cusake.  
nyneten yeares uppon a parcell of Saint Awdeons lane St.  
nowe in the said Mr. Cusake his possession, for the rent Audoen's  
of sixteen shillings, Iryshe ; the said tearme and rent to lane.  
begynn immediatly, and his lease nowe in esse to be sur-

m. 73 b.

1606-7. rendered; with other covenantes and clauses to be in- Roll x.  
m. 73 b.  
certed in his lease.

Newman. [12.] Whearas Jacobe Newman, gentleman, made  
humble suyte to this assemblye, requiringe to have a  
Dames mylles. lease uppon the Dames mylles for as menye yeares as he  
hath the void grownd adioyninge therto, he getting Mr.

Buyshop. Buyshops interest in them: it is agreed, by the auctho-  
rytie afforesaid, that the petycioner shall have a lease  
uppon the said mylles for tearme of fouer score and  
nyneten yeares, for the fyne of tenn poundes, Iryshe, yf  
he cann compound with Mr. Buyshoppe. The lease to  
begynn immediatlye, and the lease nowe in esse to be  
surrendered, and such rent and increase of rent to be  
paid as hath bene paid and is reserved in the lease nowe  
in esse.

Admis- Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace, on fine m. 73 b.  
sions to franchise. of one pair of gloves, and at instance of sir Arthur  
Chichester, lord deputy of Ireland: William Allen,  
gentleman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships:  
Thomas Begge, William Reyllye, merchants, William  
Digname, miller, Christopher Sedgrave, tanner, Patrick  
Gorman, smith. As children of freemen: Maria Lanye,  
Alsona Cowgin, maidens, John Weston, merchant;  
Thomas Shelton, merchant, son of John Shelton, alder-  
man; James Heward, yeoman, John Sandell. On pay-  
ment of fines: George Blackborne, Richard Marten,  
“fysh-cooper,” Philip Robert, tailor.

1607. 1607.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup> m. 74.

Tirrell. Laws, ordinances and constitutions:—[1.] Whearas  
Cusake sir John Tirrell, knighte, and Mr. John Cusake, alder-  
man, preferred petycion in this assemblye, shewinge that  
wheareas divers fynes weare imposed in the Castell cham-  
ber<sup>3</sup> uppon sondrie cittizens of this cittie, which fynes are

Castle  
chamber.  
Fines on  
cittizens.

<sup>1</sup> 5 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 5 April, 1607.

<sup>3</sup> This court, held in Dublin, was

established under patent from James I.,  
dated at Hampton Court, 10 August,  
1603.

Roll x.  
m. 74.

thought to belonge properlye to the whole boddie of this 1607.  
cittie, by vertue of certaine chartors graunted by his  
highnes noble progenitors unto this cittie in that behalfe,  
and require the same to be bestowed upon them, upon  
recoverye therof, in consyderacion of their services done Services.  
unto this cittie: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by  
thauethorytie of this assemblye, that the said sir John  
Tirrell and Mr. Cusake, or either of them that will  
pursue for the said fynes, shall have the citties porcion  
therof, and that they shall have joynt and severall auc-  
thoritie under this cittie seale for the recoverye of the City seal.  
same, and that the said sir John Tirrell and Mr. Cusake  
shall paie a nest of silver boles, to followe the swoorde of Silver  
bowls.  
this cittie for ever, valued tenn poundes. Provided that  
this graunt shall nott extend to eny fynes that shall  
acerue from hensforth, butt onely to suche as are alreddy  
past.

[2.] Wheras the commons humbly required that some  
good course mighte be laid downe in this assemblie for  
avoydinge of the uproare and mutynie that is lyke to  
happen betwixt the inhabitantes of Oxmantou and Oxmantou.  
Thomas street upon suche daies as they usually muster Thomas-  
street.  
Days of  
muster.  
Ancient  
custom.  
into the feildes, according the auncient custome of this  
cittie: it is therefore agreed and ordered, by aucthorytie  
of this assembly, that for ever hensforth thinhabitantes  
of Thomas street, upon Black Mondaie, shall have the Black  
Monday.  
City  
colours.  
May-day.  
Mid-  
summer.  
St. Peter's  
day  
right hand of the cittie collors; upon May daie thinhabi-  
tantes of Oxmantou; Mydsomer daie, Thomas street; and  
Saint Peters daie, Oxmantou shall have the right hand of  
the cittie collors; and this to contynue as a lawe in this  
cittie for ever; and this is to be understood of their com-  
minge in to this cittie; and he that shall have the right  
hand in the comminge in according this order, shall have  
the rearward in the goeing out the same daie.

[3.] Whearas Luke Plunkett, merchaunt, made humble Luke  
Plunkett.  
request in this assembly to be exempted from all  
offices belonging to this cittie for ever hereafter, for

1607. menye consyderacions moved in his petycion: it is Roll x.  
m, 74.  
ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that  
Exonera- the petycioner shalbe dyscharged of all offices as he  
tion. required, paieinge unto this cittie one hundred markes,  
current monnye of England, and this the rather for that  
Rolls it is nott found in the rolls of this cittie that he is  
sworne freeman of this cittie.

[4.] It is lykewyse agreed, by the aucthorytie afore-  
said, that Nicholas Stephins, merchaunt, shall have a  
lease, for tearme of fouer score and nyneten yeares,  
uppon a void gardin in Saint Georges lane, called Saint  
Nicholas Georges church yarde; the said Nicholas paieinge the  
Stephins. rent of tenn shillinges per annum, and takinge out his  
St. George's church- lease, and paieinge the arrearadges nowe due uppon the  
yard. same gardin by the post assemblye; with other cove-  
nantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.  
Post assembly.

[5.] That Thomas Robinson, tailor, shall have a lease  
Thomas Robinson. for tearme of three score and one yeares uppon a void  
peace of grownd nere Bowe bridge, in Saint James  
Bowe bridge. St. James. paroche, containeing a stange or theraboutes, at the rent  
of three shillinges, sterling, per annum. The grownd to  
Survey. be surveighed by Mr. Maior, Masters Sheryfes and Mr.  
Post assembly. Thresurer, and the lease to be taken out by the post  
assembly; with other covenantes and condicions to be  
incerted in his lease

[6.] That Jonas Wheeler,<sup>1</sup> deane of the Christ church,  
Wheeler. Christ Church. shall have a lease for tearme of three score and one  
Long Stone. yeares uppon a voide peece of grownd nere the Longe  
Stone, containeing a stange or theraboutes, at the rent of  
five shillinges, sterling, per annum. The grownd to be  
Survey. surveighed by Mr. Maior and Mr. Thresurer; the lease to  
Post assembly. be taken out by the post assemblye; with other cove-  
nantes and condicions to be incerted therein. Provided  
that the walke alonge the same there nowe shall nott  
be hindered herby, butt that it shalbe lawfull for all

<sup>1</sup> See p. 476.



Roll x.  
m. 74.

people to passe and repasse there, as well with cartes and 1607.  
carrs as otherwyse, as they have usuallye done before <sup>Passage.</sup>  
this graunt.

[7.] Wher[as] Edward Horton humbly required that <sup>Edward Horton.</sup>  
present order mighte be taken for providinge of suche  
necessaryes as are fitting for laieinge of the leades <sup>Leads.</sup>  
nowe redde to be laid on Newgate: it is agreed, by the <sup>Newgate</sup>  
aauthorytie of this assemblye, [that] Mr. Maior shall  
directe warrant to the thresurer for dysbursinge of  
monnyes to the masters of this cittie woorkes, whoe, <sup>Masters of works.</sup>  
accordinge [Mr.] Maiors directions, shall see the Newgate  
repaiered in all thinges without delaie.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] That Thadie Duffe, of this cittie, clearke, shall <sup>Thadie Duffe, clerk of Tholsel</sup>  
from hensforth [have the] whole office of clearke of the  
Tholsell within this cittie, with all the perquisites and  
dueties therunto [belonging] or in eny wyse apper-  
teyninge, in suche sorte as John Malone, late clearke <sup>John Malone.</sup>  
therof, or eny other clearke [who had] the said office  
and place, helte the same, duringe the said Thadie his  
good behavior therin, and that he shall hold the said  
office uppon suche clauses and condicions as the said John  
Malone latly held the same, save only [that the said  
Thadie] shall paie for and out of the said office to this  
cittie yearly twentye poundes, Iryshe, and noe [more]  
. . . in consyderacion of this graunt all arrearadges  
that nowe are behind, according as was . . .  
[graunt] of the said office made to John Malone afore-  
said.<sup>2</sup>

[9.] That Mathew Handcock, alderman, shall have a <sup>Handcock.</sup>  
lease for [tearme of fower] score and nyntene yeares  
uppon fower messwages with the appurtenances nere  
Gormondes [gate] . . . by this cittie unto Thomas <sup>Gormondes gate.</sup>  
Cosgrowe, alderman, and late in the tenure and occupa- <sup>Cosgrowe.</sup>  
cion of . . . deceased, to begin presently after the

<sup>1</sup> Ms. torn.

<sup>2</sup> Portion of the lower part of the

membrane has been torn away.

1607. avoydans of the present lease . . [the] said Mathewe <sup>Roll x.</sup>  
 Handcock. paying (in consyderacion therof) presentlie to the <sup>m. 74.</sup>  
 thresurer of [this cittie] . . . dewe hitherto owt  
 and uppon the premisses, and also paying the [yearly  
 rent] . . . with other covenantes and condicions to  
 be incerted in his lease.<sup>1</sup>

[10.] Elected for ensuing year :—Mayor : . . .<sup>2</sup>

[11.] Order on allowances to Nicholas Purcell and  
 John Lany, Sheriffs.<sup>3</sup>

Admissions to the franchise :—By special grace : <sup>m. 75.</sup>  
 Joanna Walshe, maiden. By special grace and on  
 fine of one pair of gloves : Jonas Wheeler, dean of the  
 cathedral church of the Holy Trinity, Dublin. By special  
 grace : Richard Wood, glazier ; on condition to “repaier  
 and mentaine the windowes of the middell rowme of the  
 new hall and the windowe of the thresurye house duringe  
 his lyfe, the same to be done with semoned, and alsoe to  
 be bound in recognizans to sell semoned glasse to all  
 freemen of this cittie for eight pence the foote.”  
 Admitted, on having served apprenticeships : Mark  
 Sherloke, Robert Clinton, Michael Browne, merchants,  
 John Furlonge, as apprentice to Richard Proudfoote,  
 merchant, Richard Eustace, Richard Cowgan, bakers,  
 Charles Queston, Nicholas Ferrall, Walter Wetherbie,  
 shoemakers, George Dermott, Gilbert Coffie, butchers,  
 William Sherlocke, cooper, Nicholas White, fishmonger,  
 John Edgerton, girdler, Peter Britt, apothecary, as  
 apprentice to Edward Bee. As children of freeanen :  
 Elizabeth Rice, maiden, daughter of William Rice, cutler,  
 Rose Cashell, maiden, and Thomas Cashell, children of  
 Rowland Cashell, shoemaker, Luke Plunkett, merchant,  
 Peter Shelton. On payment of fine : Robert Uriell,  
 clerk.

Memorandum : That the daie and yeare aforsaid thies <sup>m. 76.</sup>  
 lawes, orders and constitucions following weare made and

---

1, 2, 3 Portion of the lower part of the membrane has been torn away.

Roll x.  
m. 76.

establyshed by the Maior and aldermen in full assembly<sup>1</sup>  
then holden :

[1.] Whearas William Golding merchaunt, lately  
elected to supply the rowlme and place of one of the  
Sheryfes of this cittie for this nexte yeare, required that  
consyderacion might be had of his slender habilityc to  
undergoe an office of soe great countenance and chardge,  
and theruppon that he might be tollerated withall for  
some reasonable tyme: it is therfore ordered and agreed,  
by the same aucthorytie, in respectes of his losses, wherof  
great consyderacion have bene had, that he shalbe for-  
borne withall for two yeares, he paieinge for the same  
forbearance to the thresurer for the use of this cittie  
twentye poundes, Iryshe.

1607.  
Mayor.  
Aldermen.

William  
Golding.

Sheriff.

Charge.

Respite.

[2.] Wheras it hath bene ordained by a former and  
auncient lawe in this cittie, that yf eny shall be elected to  
the office of Maioraltie of this cittie, and shall refuse to  
accepte or execute the same, he soe refusing shall forfeite  
and paie to the Maior, Sheryfes, and cityzens of this  
cittie, as a fyne, two hundred poundes, sterling, current  
monny within this realme of Ireland, and shalbe  
dysfranchysed from all the libbertyes and freedomes of  
this cittie, and of and from all fraternyties within the  
same for ever, and shalbe from thenceforth reputed and  
taken as a forrener to the same cittie and libberties therof  
for ever; and forasmuch as Mr. Edmond Purcell was  
elected to the office of Maioralty of this cittie, and hath  
in this present assemblye absolutelye refused to accepte  
and undergoe the same: be it therefore ordeined and  
establyshed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that  
the said Mr. Edmond Purcell be dysgraded from the place  
of an alderman of this cittie; and alsoe, according the  
said lawe, be it ordered, ordayned and publyshed, by the  
aucthorytie aforesaid, that the said Mr. Edmond Purcell,  
is dysfranchysed of all the freedomes and lybbertyes of

Ancient  
law.  
Office of  
Mayoralty.

Fin.

Dysfran-  
chisement.

Edmond  
Purcell.

Refusal of  
Mayoralty.

Removal.

<sup>1</sup> The date of this assembly is not entered on the roll.

1607. Disfranchisement. this cittie of Dublin, and from all fraternyties within the same for ever; and that from hensforth he be reputed and taken as a forrener to the said cittie and lyberties therof for ever; and that, according to the said former lawe, he shall forfeite and paie as a fyne to the Maior, Sheryfes, cittizens, and commons of the said cittie, the some of two hundred poundes, sterling, current monny within this realme of Ireland, and that the same fyne shall be levied of the goodes and chattelles of the said Edmond Purcell, or by imprisonment of the body of the said Edmond, at the ellection of the Maior and aldermen of the said cittie. Roll x. m. 76.
- Fine. [3.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Thomas Plunkett, alderman; Sheriff, in place of William Golding, exempted: Thomas Dromgoule, haberdasher.
- Imprisonment. [4.] Thomas Buyshoppe is elected alderman in place of Edmond Purcell, lately removed.
- Mayor. Sheriff.
- Aldermen.

1607. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

- Richard Bolton, Recorder. Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Whearas Richard Bolton, esquier, recorder of this cittie of Dublin, preferred petycion to this assemblye praieinge that con- syderacion might be had of his travaile in his place and office as that there might be an augmentacion of his stypend: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblye, that from Michalmas nexte he shall have for his stypend yearlye thirtie fyve poundes, current monye of and in England, and untill that tyme butt that which was before graunted unto him. m. 77.
- Stipend.

Four Courts, Christchurch. Lord Deputy.

[2.] Wheras the commons preferred petycion to this assemblye, praieinge that some course might be taken for the getting of three thowsand mens labors towards the buylding of the Fower Courtes in Christchurch, according to a promise made to the lord deputye in that behalfe: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. [Tailor] and Mr. Barran, aldermen, Mr. Peter Dermond, Mr. John [Bennes], Patricke

Roll x.  
m. 77.

. . . , and William Chalcerett, shall consyder boath [of 1607.  
the number] and ability of thinhabitanter of every ward,  
and shall make a certaine cesse and rate upon every <sup>Cess.</sup>  
warde; which being done, Mr. Maior shall directe his <sup>Wards.</sup>  
warrant to the aldermen and constables of every ward  
for the performance therof, and that this shalbe noe  
presydent in other causes for cessing or rating the  
inhabitanter.—Partly obliterated.

[3.] Forasmuch as the commons grevouslie complained  
in this assemblee that, notwithstanding the auncient <sup>Ancient  
laws.</sup>  
customes and laudable lawes in this cittie forbidding the  
removinge of eny suyte brought against the free cittizens <sup>Removal of  
suits.</sup>  
of the same into eny other courte by eny writt other  
than writtes of erreure or priviledge, contrarie to which  
lawes and customes, and in contempte of this cittie <sup>City court.</sup>  
courte and the aucthorytie therof, which every free  
cittizen is sworne to mayntayne, sundrie of the citti-  
zens, and especiallie of late one William Fyan, merchaunt, <sup>William  
Fyan.</sup>  
hath procured the removinge of a cause commenced  
against him, which course, if remedie be not speedelie  
had to restrayne them from, wilbe the utter disgrace  
and overthrowe of the jurisdiction of this cittie courte: <sup>Jurisdic-  
tion of city.</sup>  
it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie  
aforesaid, that if eny freeman of this cittie that from  
hensforth shall remove eny cause which shalbe com-  
menced before the Maior and Sheryfes by corpus cum <sup>Mayor.  
Sheriffs.</sup>  
causa, certiorari, or otherwyse, unlesse it be by writt of  
priviledge or writt of erreure, shall presentlie, after the  
same shall appeare unto the Maior and Sheryfes of this  
cittie for the tyme being, be disfranchised from all <sup>Disfranchi-  
sement.</sup>  
lyberties and freedomes belonginge to this cittie, ipso  
facto, and shalbe ever after reputed as forreyne to this  
cittie, and withall shall forfeite for every such offence <sup>Fine.</sup>  
x.li., current monny of England, the one halfe to the use  
of this cittie and the other halfe to the partie that shalbe  
delaied in his suyte by eny suche removinge of plea,  
and the same to be levied by the Sheryfes of this cittie



1607.  
Removal of  
suits and  
plaints.

for the tyme beinge presentlie after the offence committed be duellie proved, as aforesaid, of the goodes of such person or persons as shall soe remove eny suyte, or playnte from before the said Maior and Sheryfes; and that this lawe and the lawes alreddy made in that behalfe shalbe putt in execucion against the said Fyan, and all others which have hertofore offended therein; and that from tyme to tyme hereafter the Maior and Sheryfes for the tyme being have verie speciall care in putting this lawe in execucion at large against the offenders, without favor or respecte to eny person offendinge this lawe, as they tender the credit and jurisdiction of this courte.

Roll x.  
m. 77.

Brass  
pieces.  
Queen  
Elizabeth.

[4.] Order in relation to the obtayning and getting of fower brasse peces [lent] unto the late quene Elizabeth, of famos memory, uppon some speedye occasion of service [to be done] in the northe.<sup>1</sup>

[5.] Obliterated.

John  
Johnson.

[6.] Wheras John Johnson, gentleman, preferred humble petycion to this assembly, requiring that some good course mighte be taken in this assembly for buylding of a stone wall in Castelstreet, where the pale of boordes nowe standeth: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall preferr petycion to the lord deputye and councell against such persons as have [taken the stones of the said wall, which being recoverid maye] . . . be taken for buyldinge of the said wall.

Stone  
wall.  
Castle-  
street.

Walls.  
Quay.

[7.] Order for repairing of the "walles of the Key, much ruynated."<sup>2</sup>

Powers  
Inns.  
Colletts  
Inns.

[8.] Order to prosecute "to an end" the claim for the recovery of Powers Inns and Colletts Inns, "parcelles of this cittie inheritance concealid for longe tyme from the same."<sup>3</sup>

Streams

[9.] Whearas alsoe the commons shewed that by reason of the negligence of the Maiors in tyme past, the streames

m. 77 b.

<sup>1, 2, 3</sup> Partly obliterated.

Roll x.  
ii. 77 b.

and sea coast, whereof the Maior of this cittie is admiral,<sup>1</sup> have been for a long time onrydden, whereby the same is growen to oblivion; and therfore praied the same might be this sommer rydden: it is therfore agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Maior nowe being shall ryde the streames, and shall have for the same such consyderacion as shalbe laide downe by concordatum by sir John Tirrell, Mr. Brice, Mr. Barran, Mr. Ball, Mr. Plunkett, and Mr. Kennedye, aldermen.

1607.  
Sea-coast,  
Mayor,  
admiral.

Concor-  
datum.

[10.] Grant to John Forster, alderman: permission to dig stones in Oxmantou Green sufficient to burn two hundred hogsheads of lime, and to be sought in such place as shall not prejudice the walk on the Green.<sup>2</sup>

Forster.

Oxmanton  
Green.  
Lime.

[11.] Grant to George Usher, marshal: lease, for his life, of the custom of the country shambles; annual rent, four pounds, Irish.<sup>3</sup>

Usher,  
marshal.  
Shambles.

[12.] Forasmuche as James Betaghe, swordberrer, made humble petycion unto the said assemblye, shewing that by reason of the paiement of his stipend for two yeaes in harpe<sup>4</sup> monny, he hath lost therby the some of sixe [poundes, sterlinge]: . . praied for consyderacion: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the same authorytie, [that in respecte he hath bene more] dilligent and carefull in the attendance of his place then any other of the officers [which do] attend the sword, that he shalbe paid out of the casualties the said some of sixe poundes, sterlinge.<sup>5</sup>

James  
Betaghe,  
sword-  
bearer.  
Stipend.

Harp-  
money.  
Loss.

Attendance  
Sword.

[13.] It is alsoe agreed, by the authorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Mathew Handcocke, alderman, shall have a lease for tearne of five score and eighteen yeaes, uppon soe muche grownde as lyethe voide betwixte the grownde

Matthew  
Handcocke.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 37.

<sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> Partly obliterated.

<sup>4</sup> The receipts and issues of the government in Ireland were usually computed in "Irish money or harps," a fourth less than sterling money of England, and in the proportion of

twelve pence, sterling, for sixteen pence, Irish. By proclamation of lord deputy Wentworth and the council at Dublin, in 1637, all subsequent payments were ordered to be in sterling or English money.

<sup>5</sup> Partly obliterated

1607.

Newman.  
Prudfoote.  
Wood-quay.

lately gayned by Jacobe Newman and Richard Prudfoote, Roll x.  
m. 77 b.  
on Wood Key, for the fyne of twentye shillinges, old  
silver, and the yearly rent of twentye shillinges of lyke  
monny; his lease to be taken out by the post assembly;  
with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted  
in his lease.

Maces.  
Bouth.  
Lany.

[14.] Order for repair of maces of John Bouth and  
Dorby Lany; the silver bestowed uppon them to be as  
good as London touch.<sup>1</sup>

Pavements.  
St. Thomas-  
street.  
St. James'  
street.

[15.] Whearas the commons required that some course  
mighte be taken for the paveing of the pavement of Saint  
Thomas streete and Saint James streete, much defaced  
and broken: it is ordered and agreed, by the said  
aauthorytie, that Mr. Brice, Mr. Robert Ball, aldermen,  
and Thomas Eustace and Nicholas Kennan, or any three  
of them, shall surveigh the defectes of the said pavement,  
and shall impose a chardge uppon the stablers that have  
broken the same by watering of horses, and the rest of  
the chardge for repaiering of the utter syde of the same  
[to] be defrayed uppon the cittie chardge; and that none  
from hensforth shall water any horses in the said street  
uppon paine of forfeiture for every tyme soe offending  
sixe pence, sterling, the one halfe to thinformer and  
thother halfe to the thresurer of this cittie to the use of  
this cittie, to be levied by dystresse of the goodes of him  
or them soe offending; and that the aldermen, deputye  
aldermen and constables of the said ward shall levy the  
said forfeitures from tyme to tyme; and for the inner  
parte of the said pavement betweene the streame and the  
houses, [it] shalbe repaiered by the inhabitantes nexte  
adioyning unto the same.<sup>2</sup>

Survey.  
Stablers.  
Water.  
Horses.

Fine.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace and on m 75 b.  
payment of fine: Thomas Horne, carpenter. Admitted,  
on having served apprenticeships: John Forster, Gerald

<sup>1</sup> Partly obliterated.<sup>2</sup> At foot is a cancelled entry,dated 1608, and signed "John Cusake,  
[Mayor.]"

Roll x.  
m. 75 b.

Doine, Peter Dougan, merchants, Walter Birde, cutler, Patrick Floode, tailor, John Gentleman, glover, Richard Connill, smith, William Macwoorth, plasterer, John Gorman, miller, Barnaby Dongan, carpenter, William Doine, shoemaker, John Dowline, hatmaker. As children of freemen: Elizabeth Arthure, Maria Kennedyc, Alicia Barnewall, Elizabeth Cashell, maidens, George Tailor, merchant, son of Francis Tailor, alderman, Nicholas Fynn, glover, John Birkett, junior, dyer, Christopher Forster, Nicholas Enos, musician; John Huggard, musician, as son of William Huggard, musician, and on payment of fine.

1607.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

# XI.—ASSEMBLY ROLL, 1607—1624.

Roll. xi  
m. 1.

1607. Third Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum: That the third Fridaie nexte after the feast of Saint Michell tharchangill, anno Domini, 1607, and in the fift yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James, of England, Fraunce, and Ireland, and of Scotland the xliith, Mr. Nicholas Barran beinge Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Thomas Dromgoule and Mr. James Bee then Sheryfes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constytucions followinge weare made and established in full assemblye then holden:

[1.] Mr. Fraunces Tailor, alderman, is elected thre- surer of this cittie for this yeare followinge.

[2.] Mr. Maior, Mr. Arthore, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Brice, Patricke Englishe, William Chalcret, are elected auditors of this cittie accomptes for the same yeare. And that Mr. Thresurer that nowe is shall contynue one of the auditors for this yeare for the takinge of all persons accomptes that shalbe yealdid to this cittyc this yeare, excepte his owne accompte, duringe which tyme he standeth uppon the yealdinge of his accompte, he shalbe exempted from beinge one of thauditors.

[3.] Mr. Nicholas Purcell and Mr. John Lanye are

Treasurer.

Auditors.

1607.  
Masters of  
works.

chosen to be masters of this cittie woorkes for this yeare. Roll xi.  
m. 1.

Thomas  
Plunkett.

[4.] Wher[as] Thomas Plunkett, of this cittie, alderman, preferred petycion to this assemblye requiringe that he mighte have as much consyderacion towardes

Charge of  
Mayoralty.

the supportacion of the chardge of Maioraltie that now is as other gentlemen preceedinge in that place formerlye had, in respecte of the good service and desertes that are expected to be done by the Maior that nowe undergoeth the same: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the

Grant.

authorytie of this assemblie, for the good hope that is conceavid of the service to be done by Mr. Maior this yeare, that he, the said Thomas Plunkett, shall have the some of one hundred poundes, current monny of England, hoping that Mr. Maior will by his dilligence deserve the same; to be paid out of the casualties, yf the casualties amount to so much; and yf nott, then to be paid out of the revenues.

Stations.

Caps.  
Hoods.  
Gowns.  
Ancient  
laws.

[5.] It is further agreed by the authoritie aforesaid, for divers consideracions movid in this assemblie, and especially for the better shoue and countenance of every stacion, that yf any one of the nombers shall want his cappe, hoode, or gowne, accordinge his calling and the auncient lawes in this case provided, at the next stacion daie or any stacion daie hereafter, that then the auncient and former lawes, in this case made and provided, to be putt at full in execucion by the Maior for the tyme beinge against the offenders.

Riot.

Malahide.

[6.] Wher[as] the commons preferred petycion to this assemblye requiringe some good course to be holden for prosecutinge the riott and greate abuse which was committed latlye at Malahide against this cittie: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Arthore, Mr. Bennes, and Mr. Lanye, shalbe aucthoryshed under the cittie seale to prosecute this cause, and that the thresurer uppon Mr. Maiors warrant shall dysburse monny for the same.

City seal.



Roll xi.  
m. l.

[7.] Whereas alsoe the commons made humble request to 1607.  
this assembly, requiringe that such course might be  
establyshed in the same, that as well a competent number  
of the bretherin of the Trinitie Yealde, such as be of the Trinity  
Gild.  
Corpo-  
rations.  
numbers, as alsoe the masters of the corporacions, with  
suche of their severall companyes as be of the said  
numbers, should attend Mr. Maior in their gownes every Gowms,  
Attendance.  
Sabaoth daie to church; it is therfore agreed, by the Church.  
aucthorytie aforesaid, that the masters of the Trinitie  
Yeald shall every Sondaie attend Mr. Maior for the  
tyme beinge with suche a competent number of the  
Trinitie Yeald as Mr. Maior shall directe the masters of  
the said Yeald to bringe with them to attend; and alsoe  
the masters and companyes of other corporacions to  
attend lykewyse as hath ben accustomed.

[8.] Forasmuch as the commons made humble petycion  
to the said assemblye, declaring that by negligens used  
hertofore in makinge upp of the rowles of the numbers, Rolls.  
Numbers.  
the same hath bene verye uncertaine and out of order,  
nott agreeing to the manner of their callinge in stacions,  
and therfore required that the owld rowle of numbers, Old roll.  
and the forme therof, used in the tymes past, mighte be  
abolyshed, and the newe rowle nowe made in forme with  
thorder therof to be allowed: it is therfore ordered and  
agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that the newe rowle New roll.  
shall from hensforth stand and contynue in force, and that  
the old rowle shalbe abolyshed.

[9.] Wheareas Mr. Edmond Purcell made humble Edmond  
Purcell.  
petycion unto this assemblye, declaringe of his dysh-  
abilitye by divers meanes, and especially by reason of  
his longe imprisonment and losse of thuse of his trade, Imprison-  
ment.  
sythence the last quarter assemblye, uppon a sentence  
then pronounced against him, as well for that his im-  
prisonment as alsoe for his dysfraunchysing of and from Disfran-  
chisement.  
the libberties of the same cittie, and for meny other con-  
sideracions moved by his said petycion, required a  
remittall of the fyne then imposed uppon him, and his Fine.

1607. restitution unto the franchises and liberties of this cittie: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that his fyne, in respecte of his dissability, appearing uppon his examynacion taken by Mr. Recorder, Mr. Tailor, Mr. Shelton, and Mr. Cusake, uppon his Remission. oath, shalbe remitted to twentie poundes, current monny of England; and, for his readmittance to his freedome, he must be a petytioner at the nexte assembly yf he please, and then farther consyderacion shalbe had of him.

[10.] It is agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, at the Prudfoote. humble suyte of Richard Prudfoote, merchant, that the said Richard shall have a lease for tearme of (*blank*) yeares nowe begynning uppon the grownd recoverid by him of the river of Antlyffie by east Fians castell, the said Richard paieinge the fyne of tenn shillings, current mony of England, paieing alsoe the yearly rent which he nowe doth therout, and surrendringe his lease nowe in beinge; with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

[11.] It is lykewyse agreed, by the said aucthorytie, at the suyte of the millers of this cittie, requiringe some course to be taken for preventing Mr. Talbote, of Talbote. Templeoge, his stoppinge or turning the water cominge to the mills from the righte course, that yf Mr. Talbote at any tyme doe stopp the water from this cittie, that Mr. Maier shall take present order, by advice of Mr. Recorder, for the redressinge of the same; but, for the porte corne, nowe demaunded by Mr. Talbote, the inherytors of the mylles are to defend yt themselves at their owne chardge, and Mr. Maier shall give any lawfull assystance he maye for their better defence.

[12.] Wheras William Browne, master gunner of this cittie, have ben an humble petytioner unto this assembly that, in respecte as well of his dilligent attendance boath in his office of gunner and as yeoman, some good consyderacion might be had of him for his better mentay-

Roll xi.  
m. 1. nance, in augmenting his fee that nowe he hath it is <sup>1607.</sup>  
therefore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie aforesaid, <sup>Fee.</sup>  
that wheras his fee is nowe butt fower poundes, Iryshe,  
he shall hensforth have the same augmented to fower  
poundes, Englyshe.

m. 1 b. [13.] Whearas Edward Horton, gaioler of Newgate, by <sup>Gaioler</sup>  
his petycion made knowen in this assemblye great <sup>Newgate</sup>  
defectes to be in the percuillies of the said gate, nowe <sup>Portcuillis.</sup>  
reddy to fall yf some speedie care be nott had of them :  
it is therfore agreed, by the auethorytie of this assemblye,  
that the masters of the woorkes shall presently cause the <sup>Masters of</sup>  
defectes in the bill mentionid to be amended, and the <sup>works.</sup>  
thresurer to dysburse monnye for that purpose uppon  
Mr. Maiors warrant.

[14.] Wheras Marten Hussy was elected to be one of <sup>Martin</sup>  
the Sheryfes of this cittie of Dublin for this present yeare <sup>Hussey,</sup>  
nexte following, and hath ben required as well by a <sup>Sheriff</sup>  
lettere from Mr. Arthore, late Maior, as alsoe by speciall <sup>elect.</sup>  
messingers sent for him, to repaier hyther to thexecution  
of the said office and his majesties service in the same,  
[yett] neverthesse the said Martyn hath nott hytherto  
repaired to this cittye, nor undertaken thexecution of  
the said office, nor taken his oath to execute the said <sup>Oath.</sup>  
office, accordinge to his ellection, butt hath and yett dothe  
contemptuoslye refuse to exercise the said office, contrary <sup>Refusal.</sup>  
to former lawes in that case provided, and to the greate  
hinderance of his majesties service ; and forasmuche as  
the said office nor his majesties service therin cannott be  
well and duelye executed without the personall attend-  
ance of the Sheryfes : it is therfore agreed and ordered by  
the Maior and aldermen, that the said Marten Hussye for  
his said contempte shall forfeite and paie to the Maior, <sup>Contempt.</sup>  
Sheryfes, citizens and commons of the said cittye an  
hundred poundes, current monnye of Ireland, as a fyne, <sup>Fine.</sup>  
according to former lawes in that case provided, to be  
levied of his goodes and cattalles, and further to be  
imprisoned at the pleasure of the Maior and aldermen of <sup>Imprison-</sup>  
<sup>ment.</sup>

1607. the said cittie, and that he shall from hensforthe be Roll et.  
dyschardged of the said ellection and office for this m. 1 b.  
present yeare nexte followinge.

Rec. gold-  
smith.  
Sheriff.

[15.] Mr. James Bee, gouldsmythe, is elected one of  
the Sheryves from this tyme to Michalmas nexte, in  
steed of Marten Hussye.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admissions to franchise :—By special grace : Sir m. 4.  
Geoffrey Fenton, knight, John Handfeilde, weaver, Henry  
Walker, cook. Admitted, on having served apprentice-  
ships : Stephen White, John Cavell, Francis Dowde,  
merchants, Barnaby Mortagh, tailor, Thomas Englysh,  
Gerald Allen, bakers, Laghlin Slaman, mason, Dowlin  
Birne, hat-maker. As children of freemen : Margaret  
Harpeny, maiden, Matthew Hande, William Doine,  
merchants.

1607-8

1607-8. Third Friday after 25th December, 1607. m. 2.

Book.  
Accounts.  
Debts.

Arrears.

Com-  
missioners.

Laws, orders, and constitutions :—[1.] Whereas the com-  
mons made humble petycion unto this assemblye, shewing  
that whereas the booke of this cittie accomptes is muche  
pestered with arrearadges of old and newe debtes, and  
that for the most parte desperate, and therfore required  
that a course might be laid downe that all such desperate  
debtes mighte be quite dashte out, and the sperat arrear-  
adges givin in chardge to some sufficient person, whoe  
shall have allowance for gettinge in the same, and be  
accountable for them to this cittie : it is therfore agreed  
by the authority of this assemblye, that Mr. Maior, Mr.  
John Forster, Mr. Fraunces Tailor, Mr. John Shelton, Mr.  
Roberte Ball, and Mr. John Cusake, aldermen, and Mr.  
Nicholas Stephins, or any fower of them, shalbe commis-  
sioners to surveye the accomptes, and to take such order  
therin as they shall thincke best for the good of this  
cittie, and the same to be executed before Easter nexte.

Cellar.

Orduance.

[2.] Whearas alsoe the commons have ben humble  
petitioners to the said assemblye that, in respecte the seller  
wherin this cittie ordinance lyeth yealdeth noe profit to

Roll xi.  
m 2.

this cittie, neither the said ordinance the better keapte, 1607-8.  
the same mighte be rented for this cittie advantadge to  
some one that will undertake the safe keaping of them,  
and that will admitt the gunner to have accesse unto Gunner.  
them at needfull tymes: it is therfore ordered and  
agreed, by the aucthorytye of the said assemblye, that  
the seller shalbe surveyed by Mr. Maior, Sir John Tirrell, Survey.  
Mr. Fraunces Tailor, and Mr. Weston, and they to retorne  
by the post assemblye what they thincke the same to be Post  
woorth by the yeare, and soe to be lett to eny that will assembly.  
take the same.

[3.] It is further agreed, by the said aucthorytic, att  
the request of the commons requiring that the slippe in Slip.  
Skippers lane (at this present very noysome) mighte be Skippers  
made upp with great broad stones as the slippe under lane.  
Grymysdyche his house was made, making therin a con- Grymys-  
venient place of eysement for schollers and others, that dyche.  
the fynes to be levied for the breache of thassyse of ale Assise.  
shalbe employed for the repairinge of the said slippe, and Ale.  
that the aldermen and constables of every ward shall Wards.  
collecte the same uppon Mr. Maiors warrant, and that Mayor's  
the masters of the woorkes shall presentlye goe in hand warrant.  
with the repairinge of the same with thadvice of Mr  
Maior and sixe aldermen.

[4.] Forasmuch, alsoe, as the commons humblye re-  
quired that a course mighte be taken in this present  
assembly for clensing of the dicke leading from Newgate Ditch.  
to Gormondes gate, and that a breeke wall mighte be Newgate.  
made from Hicky, the smythes house, to Gormondes Gormondes  
gate aforesaid, as well for bewteficinge the same gate.  
as alsoe to prevent the castinge of any filthred  
there hereafter: it is therfore agreed, by the authority  
aforesaid, that the masters of the woorkes shall presentlye Masters  
goe in hand with the buyldinge of the said wall, and of works.  
that Mr. Thresurer shall deliver monnye to the masters Building.  
of the woorkes uppon Mr. Maiors warrant, to be employed  
for the buyldinge of the same.



1607-8. [5.] Wheras the aldermen, the numbers of xlvi. and Roll xi.  
Numbers. fourscore and sixteen, have made humble petycion to this m. 2.

Watching. severall somes of monny for wachinge and garding.  
Guarding. this cittie in the tyme of the late infection of plague,  
Infection. uppon tycquetes and promise then made that they should  
Tickets. be repaid by waie of cesse or contribucion, and therefore  
praied that a cesse might be made accordinge the former  
Cess. promise: it is therfore agreed, by thauuthoritye of the  
said assembly, that a generall cesse should be laid by  
Mr. Roberte Ball and Mr. John Cusake, aldermen Mr.  
Lawrence White and Mr. John Goodwinge, and Michell  
Hamlin, and William Chalcret, and Patricke Englysh,  
uppon all the cittizens, and that the same shalbe for the  
Repayment. paiement of the said lent monnyes.

[6.] Wheras alsoe the commons made humble request  
that a course mighte be taken in this assemblye for  
Gates. makinge uppe of two gates at boath thendes of Rose-  
Rosemary lane. marye lane, to avoyde the noysomnes therof hereafter: it  
is therfore agreed, by the said aucthority, that sir John  
Tirrell shall presentlye cause a gate to be made at the  
Quay. end nexte the Keye, and Patricke Englyshe, one of the  
Cook's deputie aldermen of Cookestreet, and thinhabitantes  
street. within his warde, shall presently cause a gate to be made  
at the other end of the said lane. The said gates to be  
lockt every nighte and opened every morning by the  
constables of eache of the said wardes.

[7.] Wheras sir John Tirrell, knight, humblie required  
in this assembly that whearas he was fownd uppōn his  
Sir John Tirrell. account. to be in arrear to this cittie in the some of  
Remission. x.li., sterling, he mighte be remitted the same in respecte  
he was formerly promised the some of x.li., sterling, in  
Riding of consideration of his chardge he hath bene at in ridinge  
the fran- of the franchises in the tyme of his Maioraltie, which tenn  
chises. powndes he never receavid: it is therfore agreed, by the  
said aucthoritye, that the said sir John shalbe, for the  
consideracion aforesaid, remitted the said some of x.li.,

Roll xi.  
m. 2.

sterling soe fownd in arreare uppon the foote of his 1607-8.  
accoumpte.

[8.] Forasmuch as Mr. Fraunces Tailor, preferred pety- Francis  
cion to this assemblye, shewing that wheras he have ben Tailor,  
elected thresurer of this cittie for theis two yeares, treasurer.  
wherin he have used great dilligens nott onelye in bring-  
inge of the yearly revenues of the same cittie, butt alsoe  
divers somes of old debtes in arrear to this cittie, and Debts  
praid consyderacion mighte be had of his travaile  
therin: it is therfore agreed by the said aucthorytie,  
that wheras formerly ther was graunted to the petycioner  
and others, under the cittie seale, the some of two shil- City seal  
linges in the pound for all such arreradges as by them  
should be levied: it is agreed that for all suche arrear-  
adges as are alreddy by them collected they shall have  
in lieue of the said ii.s. in the pownd, tenn poundes, current Grant.  
monnye of England; and for such arrearadges as shalbe  
laid downe by the commissioners appointed for that pur-  
pose in the newe booke of arreares and accoumptes, and Book.  
by the petycioner collected, shall have for the collectinge  
therof ii.s. in the pownd.

[9.] Wheras Mr. Edmond Purcell have ben lattlye dys- Edmond  
franchysed<sup>1</sup> by vertue of an auncient lawe made in this Purcell.  
citty for that he refused to undergoe thoffice of Maior-  
altie accordinge a successive course lyke wyse by auncient Ancient  
lawe; and forasmuch as the said Edmond have ben an law.  
humble sutor to this assemblye, that he mighte be re- Re-admis-  
admitted to the said franchises and libbertyes for meny sion  
consyderacions moved in his petycion: it is ordered and  
agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblye, uppon  
respekte had of his estate and chardge of childrin, he  
shalbe and is graunted his freedome.

[10.] Wheras Mr. Thomas Dromgoule, one of the Thomas  
Sheryfes of this cittie, have ben an humble petycioner to Dromgoule,  
this assemblye, shewing that whear[as] at the tyme he Sheriff.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 477.

- 1607-8. was admitted free of the franchises and liberties of this Roll xi.  
 Franchise. cittie he was admitted by service; and, upon informa-  
 tion then made, that before that tyme he had intruded  
 Shop. by keapinge an open shopp before that his graunt of  
 admission, he was therfore for that his offence of intru-  
 sion censured to paie five poundes, sterling, which the  
 Clerk. said Mr. Dromgoule, rather then to be delayed from his  
 Record. righte, paid, and by the oversighte of the clearke in  
 makinge uppe of the record of his admission intrid the  
 same that he came in by fyne, contrarye to thindorsment  
 and meaninge of the assemblye; and therfore praied  
 the same mighte be amended; and forasmuch as it is  
 apparant by the bill of the petycioner, and the indorsment  
 theruppon wherby he was admitted freeman, that he was  
 admitted by reason of his service, which in very trueth  
 he truly served, and that the fyne of *v.li.* which was  
 imposed upon him was onelie because he keapte open  
 shopp before he was admitted free, and not for his  
 Error. admittance, and that the same was mysentrid by the  
 Clerk. clearke: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauctho-  
 Roll. rytie of this assemblye, that the role of the assembly  
 wherin the said petycioner was admitted freeman of this  
 cittie shalbe amended, and made accordinge to the true  
 indorsment which was then indorsed upon the bill of  
 the petycioner.
- Heglye. [11.] Forasmuch as Thomas Heglye made humble  
 Beadle of the poore, suyte to this assembly, in respecte the place of beadell of  
 the poore is nowe voide, he mighte have the same, with  
 the perquisites therof: it is therfore agreed, by the said  
 aucthorytie, that the petycioner shall have the said office  
 soe longe as he shall well behave himselfe in the same,  
 Beggars. and shall bannysh boath beggers and swyne out of the  
 Swine. streetes, and to have such fees and perquisites as others  
 his predecessors have hadd.
- Nicholas [12.] Forasmuch as Nicholas Kenney, esquier, his m. 2 b.  
 Kenney. majesties escheter generall within this realme, have made  
 humble suyte in this assemblye that a surrender mighte

Roll xi.  
m. 2 b.

be accepted of thinterest he hath in the spiritualtyes and <sup>1607-8.</sup>  
temporaltyes of Ranalleghe belonging to this cittie,<sup>1</sup> and <sup>Ranalleghe.</sup>  
that he mighte have the same regraunted him for twenty  
and one yeares begynninge at Christmas last, with other  
tymes of paiement for the rent reserved therout, for  
manye consyderacions moved in his petycion: it is ther- <sup>Petition.</sup>  
fore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie aforesaid, that  
his surrender shalbe accepted and a newe lease shalbe  
made unto him for the tearme mentioned in the bill,  
rendering the rent therein mentioned, and the daies of <sup>Rent.</sup>  
paiement to be at Easter and Michalmas And yf the  
Michalmas rent be behind by the space of three  
monnetthes, or that the Easter rent be behind for the <sup>Arrears.</sup>  
space of one monneth, that then the lease to be voide; he  
givinge good securitytie to paie the arreradges which are  
nowe behind for thes premisses, and doeing his indevor  
to intytell the cittie to other land [as] which are nowe <sup>Lands.</sup>  
concealid from them, according to his promise; and lyke- <sup>Conceal-  
ments.</sup>  
wyse he to bringe in the office of the premisses before  
the post assemblye.

[13.] It is farther agreed, by the auethorytie aforesaid,  
that Mr. John Cusake, alderman, shall have a lease for <sup>John  
Cusake.</sup>  
tearime of three score and one yeares uppon the upper  
rowlmes of the nowe Crane house, to begyn at Michal- <sup>Crane  
house.</sup>  
mas last past, at the yearly rent of tenne poundes, sterling,  
current monnye of England; provided he shalbe allowed  
the first quarters rent; with other covenantes and con-  
dicions to be incerted in his lease.

[14.] Wheras the commons of this cittie grevosly com-  
playned in this assembly of the great scandale and  
blemysh cast uppon them by the trayterose and divelysh  
practyse used by one Raulphe Mylles (unwoorthely <sup>Ralph  
Mylles.</sup>  
bearing the name of a freeman of this honorable cittie),  
for the escape of the lord of Delvin,<sup>2</sup> whoe was committed <sup>Lord of  
Delvin.</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 408, 417, 441.

<sup>2</sup> Richard Nugent, baron of Delvin.  
On 21st November, 1607, he "made an

escape over the wall of the castle, it  
being of a great height, by means of a  
rope thirty-five yards long." Ralph

1607-8. Dublin Castle.	to his majesties castell of Dublin, and was ther imprisoned	Roll xi. m. 2 b.
Escape.	for highe treason; by whose trayterose plotforme the said escape was effected, and therefore humbly praied the said Mylles should be dysfranchysed from all the lybbertyes of the said citty: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of the said assembly, that forasmuch as the said Mylles hath broken his ductye of	
Allegiance.	allegiance boath to his majestie, and alsoe hath broken his oath, which he did sweare when he was admitted as freeman of this citty, and therby hath shewed himselfe	
Treason.	a traitor boath to God and the kinge, and a false and unfaithfull brother of this citty and the citizens therof, which was never spotted in their duetye of allegiance; and to that end that it maie be a terror and discourradgement for any hereafter ever to committ the lyke offence, it is agreed, by the aucthorytye of this assemblye, that the said Raulphe shall be and is, by the aucthorytye	
Disfranchisement.	aforsaid, dysfranchysed of and from all freedoms, libbertyes and immunityes of this citty, and of every guild or fraternytye therin, and shall for ever hereafter be reputed, deemed and adiudged to be a meer strandger	
Exclusion.	and forrener, and nott a freeman of this citty. And be it further ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie afore-	
Posterity.	said, that none of the posterytie of the said Raulphe Mylles shall ever hereafter be admitted free of this citty.	
Aldermen.	[15.] Thomas Carroll is elected alderman in place of John Arthore, deceased.	
Admissions to franchise.	Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeships: James Nelane, Patrick Browne, merchants, Barnaby Enos, tailor, Patrick Floode, butcher, Bartholomew Malone, cooper, Patrick Davies, tanner. As children of freemen: Ellena Malone, Johanna Birkett,	m. 4.

Miles or Mylles above mentioned was in 1608 employed, with another, by lord Delvin's mother, under permission of the government, for the purpose of in-

ducing him to make his submission.  
—State Papers, Ireland, 1607, No. 460;  
1608, No. 654.



Roll xi.  
m. f.

maidens, William Fenton, gentleman, son of sir Geoffrey 1607-8.  
Fenton, knight, Edward Brangan, Thomas Malone,  
Edward Dillon, merchants, Thomas Maghery, baker,  
Richard Galtrim.

m. 3.

1608.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1608.

Laws, orders and constitutions :—[1.] Forasmuch as  
the commons made humble peticion to this assemblye  
that a present course mighte be laid downe in the same  
for amending of the defectes of the piles of the Bridge, Piles.  
hapned unto them by meanes of the late frost, wherby Bridge.  
they weare lyke to be altogcather broken and miscarried : Frost.  
it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie of  
this present assemblye, that the masters of the woorkes Masters of  
shall presentlye cause the defectes to be amended, and works.  
the thresurer to dysburse monnye for the same uppon  
Mr. Maiors warrant.

[2.] Whearas Mr. Marten Hussye, lately elected to Martin  
be one of the Sheryfes of this cittie for this yeare present, Hussye,  
made humble suyte to this assembly, requiringe that an Sheriff-  
order lately laid downe in the Frydaie booke by the elect.  
Maior and aldermen of this honorable cittye in his Friday  
behalf, for his dysmissall from the said office of Sheryfe, Book.  
might be confirmed and inrolled in this assemblye accord- Dismissal.  
inge promes made unto him : it is therefore ordered and  
agreed, by thauethorytie aforesaid, that the tenure of the  
said order and agreement be inrouled and confirmed Enrolment  
accordinge to the petycioners request, and that by order  
of this assemblye the same be of full force, the woords  
of which order due ensue, videlicet : Whearas Mr. Marten Order.  
Hussye appearinge before us, and submittinge himselfe Submission.  
to this table for and concerninge his ellection lately to be Table.  
one of the Sheryfes of this cittie, which being debated  
and duelye consydered, for divers causes wee are con-  
tented to yeald to his owne profer made unto us this

<sup>1</sup> 6 James I.<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 27 March, 1608.

1608. xxvi.th of January, 1607[-8], and agreed upon before <sup>Roll xi.</sup> by his wyfe; and therfore, in regard of this his humble <sup>m. 3.</sup> and reasonable submission, and upon his faithfull promes

Payment. to paie presently to Mr. Fraunces Taylor, thresurer of this cittye, for the use of this cittye, the some of fortye poundes, sterling, current monnye in England, and three score poundes of lyke monnye at two severall paiements, videlicet, one moyetye at the first of August nexte, and thother moyetye at the first of February then nexte following: for performance herof the said Mr. Hussye

Bond. is to perfecte a bond to the said thresurer for the use of this cittie. In consyderacion whearof wee doe nowe order and decree, and doe alsoe herby promes, that the said Marten Hussye shall from hensforthe be for ever

Exoneration. dyschardged of all offices within this cittye and lybberties therof; and that notwithstandinge, he shall hold his

Stations. place in all stacions and meetinges nexte to those that have bene Sheryfes, and such as fyned for the same her-

Trade. tofore; and that he maye use his trade and course of

Merchandise. merchandize in such sorte as hertofore he or enye other merchant of this cittye used the same, notwithstandinge anye former act to the contrarye.

[3.] It is lykewyse agreed by thauuthoritye aforesaid that George Grymmysdicke, of Dublin, gentleman, shall have a lease for tearme of three scoore and one yeares upon the upper rowlmes of the Crane house, at the yearly rent of eighte powndes, sterling monnye in England, with other covenantes and clauses to be incerted in his lease. The said lease to begin at Ester last. Provided that if he do not take owt his lease by the next assembly, that then this graunt to be void and of no effect.

George Grymmysdicke.

Crane house.

[4.] Whearas Mr. Thomas Buyshoppe, alderman, made humble suyte to this assemblye, praieing that the meaning of his admission to the libberties and franchises of the same cittie might be explained: whither it was in

Thomas Buyshoppe.

Franchise.

Marriage

respecte of his marriage to Alles Sheile, and whither

Roll xi.  
m. 5.

of right he oughte to have his freedome by his said <sup>1608.</sup> marriage, or whither it was onelye in respecte of any <sup>Marriage</sup> fyne then imposed uppon him: it was therfore, by common consent of the whole commonaltye in this assemblye congregated, resolved that the very cause of his admittance was his marriage with the said Alles; which is acknowledged was his righte to have hadd by the lawes <sup>Laws.</sup> and customes of this cittie; and that fyne which was <sup>Custom.</sup> imposed uppon him was for his intrudinge before his <sup>Intrusion.</sup> admittance, and for none other cause, howsoever it was mysintred by the clearke, and therfore it is ordered that the roll shalbe made accordinglye.

[5.] It is lykewyse agreed, by the aucthorytye aforesaid, that Thady Birne, of Dublin, merchant, and Rose, his wyfe, shall have a lease for tearme of seven yeares uppon the scaffold in the sowth end of Saint Michelles <sup>St. Michael's</sup> conduyte, at the yearlye rent of twentye shillings, <sup>conduit.</sup> Iryshe, they paieing the arrearadges nowe due theron; with other covenantes to be incerted in their lease.

[6.] Whearas Nicholas Stephins, merchant, declared by his petycion in this assemblye that whear[as], as well in consyderacion of paiement of the arrearadges lately due untill Easter, 1607, for Belmans gardin and Saint Georges churchyard, both in Saint Georges lane, as alsoe <sup>Nicholas Stephins,</sup> for the increase of eighte shillinges and fower pence of <sup>Belman's garden.</sup> yearly rent unto this cittye, over and above the rent of twentye pence formerly paid for them, he hath had a lease for tearme of fower score and (*blank*) yeares graunted unto him of the said gardin and churchyard; <sup>St. George's churchyard.</sup> in whose lease some oversight hath bene fownd, in recytinge therein butt onely one parcell therof, and therfore required that a surrender of his former lease might be accepted, and a newe lease to be graunted uppon them for the tearme formerlye graunted: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that his said surrender shalbe accepted, and a newe lease to be made unto him for fower score and (*blank*) yeares, to begynn at thend

1608.  
Veldon.

and expiration of John Veldons interest, and the Belmans Roll xi.  
gardin to be included in his lease; paieing for the same m. 3.  
the rent nowe paid therout, videlicet, x.s., Iryshe, per  
annum; with other covenantes and condicions to be in-  
certed in his lease. This Belmans garden is lying in  
St. George's thest side of Saint Georges lane, and is to be bonded and  
lane. meared before this lease be sealed.

Bridewell.

[7.] Forasmuch as the undertakers of the Bridewell<sup>1</sup>  
made humble suyte to this assembly that as well the  
same mighte be imployed to that use it was buylded for,  
as alsoe that liverye and seisin therof mighte be made  
by the attorney aucthoryshed for the same: it is therfore  
ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that yf John  
John Malone doe nott before the post assembly make lyverye  
and seisin, a lettre of attorneye shalbe made to Thadie  
City seal. Duffe, under the cittie seale, to make lyvery and seisin  
according the former deed; and that the said under-  
takers doe certefye this cittie as sone as they maye,  
according their promes, what are the orders of Brydewell  
London. in London, and that uppon such certyficat present order m 3. 5.  
Stocks, shalbe taken for a stocke and other necessaryes fittinge  
for the same.

City  
possessions.

Re-entry.

[8.] Whearas the commons by their humble petycion  
preferred unto the same assembly, shewed that whearas  
divers parcelles of this citty possessions are demised to  
severall tennantes, in whose grauntes there is a clause  
of reentrye for non paiement of the rentes, and notwith-  
standinge the same landes fallen into great arrear; and  
therfore required that aucthorytie might be givin under  
this cittie seale to some sufficient persons to prosecute  
the same to the uttermost, and to reenter into suche  
landes as shalbe thought most fitt: it is therfore  
ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that Richard  
Hollywood and Richard Prudfoote shall joyntly and  
Hollywood. Prudfoote.  
City seal. severallye be aucthoryshed under this cittie seale to  
doe all thinges specified in the said petycion.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 390, 420.

<sup>1</sup> Partly obliterated.

Roll xi.  
m. 3 b.

[9.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Robert Kennedye, alderman; Sheriff, Thomas Allen, Patrick Crolye. <sup>1608.  
Mayor.  
Sheriffs.</sup>

m. 1, f. b.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeships: William Flood, Peter Duffe, Patrick Helane, Christopher Wolferston, Nicholas Kelly, George Porter, Peter Brinighame, Geoffrey Hues, merchants, Patrick Heyne, smith, John Raynolds, butcher, Henry Murtaghe, Patrick Reylye, Thomas Reylye, bakers, John Carrolle, “helier,” George Allen, shoemaker. As children of freemen: Ellena Edwards, maiden, Edward Goughe, Walter Malone, merchants; Maria Usher, maiden, Walter Usher, merchant, children of John Usher, alderman. On payment of fines: Thomas Kerbye, carpenter, John Stafford, tailor, Jerves Sunderton, yeoman, on fine of five pounds, “and withall he shall serve every quarter daie in the Maiors kitchin every yeare from yeare to yeare.” <sup>Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.</sup>

m. 5.

1608. Fifth Friday after 24 June.

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Forasmuch as the commons, by humble petycion preferred unto this assembly, shewed that whear[as] it pleased the kinges most excellent majestie by his lettre to graunt unto this cittie the confirmation of the chartors of the same, which hath not as yett bene effected, and all by the negligens of the magistrates of this cittie in prosecuting therof according his highnes graunt in that behalfe, to the great hurte of the common welth of this cittie; and therefore praied that nowe the same mighte be prosecuted with effecte, uppon the chardge of this cittie revenues: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauuthorytie of this assembly, that the said matter shalbe throwghly gon withall, and what the chardge therof shalbe Mr. Maior to give warrant unto the thresurer for dysbursinge soe much as shall defraie the chardge therof, and the same to be allowed the said thresurer uppon his accompte. <sup>King's  
letter.  
  
Confirma-  
tion of  
charters.  
  
Charge.  
City  
revenues.</sup>

[2.] Whearas alsoe the commons humbly made knowen



1608. unto the said assembly of the dangerosnes of the slippe Roll xi.  
m. 5.  
 Slip. Bridge gate, nexte adioynning unto the Bridge gate, by reason of the  
 ruyns the same is fallen unto, and therfore to avoide the  
 myscheafes that might ensue therbye, and praied some  
 Repairs. good course to be held for repaicing the defectes  
 therof: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the auctho-  
 rytie aforesaid, that the thresurer and masters of the  
 View. woorkes shall presently viewe the defectes of the said  
 slippe, and that Mr. Maior shall give warrant to the said  
 thresurer for dysburssinge of soe muche monny as shall  
 Defence of defraie the chardge therof for the better defens of the  
 city. citty; and that sir John Tirrell, Mr. Forster, Mr. Ball  
 and Mr. Plunkett to be assystant to give their advice  
 for the better fortifyeing therof.

[3.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said aucthorytye, that  
 George Grymmysdich, gentleman, shall have a lease for  
 George Grymmysdich. tearme of threescore and one yeares, begynninge at  
 Crane house. Michalmas nexte, uppon the upper rowlmes of the Crane  
 house, at the yearly rent of eighte powndes, sterling,  
 old silver, his lease to be made by the post assembly;  
 with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease; and  
 alsoe that the said George shall paie by or at Michalmas  
 daie nexte forty shillinges, sterling, for the tyme past  
 sythence his lease was first graunted.

[4.] Whcaras Richard Forster, sonn to Mr. John Forster,  
 alderman, have bene an humble petycioner unto this  
 Forster. assemblie, requiringe the office of customer of this cittye  
 Customer. from Arklowe head<sup>1</sup> to Skerrysh, being properly belong-  
 Arklow. inge unto this cittie, for the tearme of threescore and one  
 Skerries. yeares, from year to yeare, which he will indeavor to  
 recover uppon his owne chardge from such as nowe holde  
 and excercyse the said office wrongfully: it is therfore  
 ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytye, that the  
 petycioner shall have the excercysc of that office concern-  
 Cocket. ing cockett fecs, bills of employment and entryes, and  
 Entries.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 37.

Roll xi.  
m. 5.

whatsoever else is ineroched uppon by Masters Staughton and Grymysdiche, paieing therfore yearlye twentye shillinges, lawfull monnye of Ireland, presentlye uppon the recoverye of eny one of the perquisites aforesaid.

[5.] Forasmuch as Mr. John Elliott, Mr. John Shelton, Mr. Thomas Pluncnett and Mr. Roberte Kennedy have ben humble petycioners unto the said assemblye, requiringe that some course mighte be laid downe in the said assembly for paiement of the some of fower powndes, sterling, dysbursed by them by direction of Mr. John Brice, late Maior of this citty, for intertayninge of counsellors to maintaine and defend certaine pointes of this citty charters then in question, for which they had the said Mr. Maiors warrant to receave the same, and yett are unsatisfied : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that in respecte the said some have not bene satisfied uppon the former warrant, that Mr. Maior that nowe is shall give his warrant unto the thresurer for the paiement of the said fower powndes, and the same to be allowed uppon his accoumpte.

[6.] It is further agreed, by thaucthorytye aforesaid, that William Browne, nowe master gunner, shall henceforth have and excercyse the place of Patricke Magynn, lately dysceased, soe longe as he shall behave himselfe well therin and noe longer ; and alsoe that he shall permitt Patricke Magynn his wyfe, nowe wydowe, to enioye the perquisites of the said office untill Michelmas nexte, and he to supplye the said Patrickes office till then and after.

[7.] Wheras Samuell Mollynexe, esquire, master of his majesties woorkes within this realme, made humble suyte in the saide assembly, requiringe paiement of twentye powndes, sterling, due by the cittizens as remaine of their agreement of the contribucion promised by this citty towards the buyldinge of the Fower Courtes in Christchurche : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that the booke of sesse be perused by

1608.  
Staughton.  
Grymysdiche.

Elliott.  
Shelton.  
Pluncnett.  
Kennedy

Payment.

Counsellors.  
Charters.

Warrant.

Browne,  
master-gunner.  
Patrick,  
Magynn.

Perquisites.

Samuel  
Mollynexe.

Contribution.  
Four  
Courts.  
Christchurch.  
Book.  
Cess.

1608. sir John Tirrell, Mr. Tailor, Mr. Roberte Ball, alder-<sup>Roll xi.</sup>  
men, Mr. Stephins and Mr. Edmond Malone, and what<sup>m 5.</sup>  
they find therin to be unpossyble to gett, the same to be  
paid to the petycioner out of the revenues.

Brooke,  
trumpeter. [8.] Whearas John Brooke, trompettor, made humble  
suyte to the said assemblye, praicinge farther consydera-  
tion to have bene had of his travaile in the jorneye under-  
taken by him for Mr. Marten Hussy, latelye elected  
Martin  
Hussy. Sheryfe, for which he helde himselfe very slenderly  
recompenced: it is therfore agreed and ordered, by the  
Grant. said aucthorytye, that the petycioner shall have twentye  
shillinges, sterling, uppon Mr. Maiors warrant to the  
thresurer, over and above the xx.s. formerly receaved  
by him.

Patrick  
Croly. [9.] Whearas Patricke Croly, shoemaker, have bene  
an humble petycioner unto the said assembly, declaringe  
that whear[as] he have ben latelye elected one of the  
Sheryfes of this cittye for this nexte yeare, and in respecte  
of his dysabilitye boath in his welth, unhablenes of boddy  
and chardge of childrin, made knowen in the said  
Exonera-  
tion. assemblye, required to be dyschardged from undergoeing  
Fine. the said office uppon some reasonable fyne: it is therfore  
ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that he  
shalbe dyschardged of beinge Sheryfe for ever, paicing  
unto this cittye and corporacion the some of fyfthe  
Payments. powndes, sterling, current monny in England, in manner  
following, videlicet: twenty powndes, sterling, by or  
at the nexte post assemblye; fyften powndes, sterling,  
by the last daie of Michalmas tearme nexte; and fyften  
powndes, sterling, of lyke monnye, the last daie of  
Trenitie tearme then nexte followinge; and he to have  
Stations. and hold his place in stacions nexte after those in that  
case before him; and that the petycioner doe putt in  
Bond. sufficient bond for the performans of the premisses.

[10.] It is farther agreed, by the said aucthorytie,<sup>m. 5 6.</sup>  
Patrick  
Croly. forasmuch as Patricke Croly is dysmissed from the office  
of one of the Sheryfes of this cittye for this nexte yeare

Roll xi.  
m. 5 b

for meny good and lawfull causes consydered of in this 1608.  
assemblye, that therfore Mr. Roberte Eustace, baker, <sup>Robert Eustace,</sup>  
shall supplye and undergoe the said office and place of  
one of the Sheryfes of the said citty for this nexte yeare. <sup>Sheriff.</sup>

[11.] It is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytic  
aforesaid, for avoyding of inconveniences in sesses her- <sup>Cesses.</sup>  
after, that the Sheryfes and Sheryfe peers shall bear <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>  
their partes of all sesses of soldiors hereafter according to <sup>Soldiers.</sup>  
their habillyties for the more ease of the commons, the  
which lawe was throggly agreed uppon by Mr. Maior,  
thaldermen, and the farr greater number of the commons <sup>Commons</sup>  
in the upper house. The Sheryfes and such as have ben <sup>Upper</sup>  
Sheryfes, being but feawe in nomber, and not aldermen <sup>house.</sup>  
sittinge in the said upper house, did onely dysagree  
herunto; butt all the rest of the commons did consent  
therunto.

m. 4 b.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace and on <sup>Admis-</sup>  
payment of fines: Robert Alexander, shoemaker, John <sup>sions to</sup>  
Osmond, cook. By special grace, on payment of fine <sup>franchise.</sup>  
and at instance of sir James Fullerton, knight: John  
Kemegame, tailor. Admitted, on having served  
apprenticeships: Patrick Nangle, cutler, Daniel Kernan,  
Richard Tyrrell, tailors, John Boylane, fishmonger.

m. 6.

1608. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: John Cusake; Sheriffs: Thomas Allen, Robert <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
Eustace. <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Mr. John Brice,  
alderman, is elected thresurer of this citty for this yeare <sup>Treasurer.</sup>  
followinge.

[2.] Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, sir John Tirrell, Mr. <sup>Auditors.</sup>  
Mathewe Handcocke, Mr. Edmond Malone, Mr. John  
Lanye, Mr. Nicholas Purcell and Mr. Richard Browne are  
elected auditors of this citty accoumptes for the same  
yeare.

[3.] Richard Prudfoote is chosen master of this citty <sup>Master of</sup>  
woorkes for the same yeare. <sup>works.</sup>

1608. Cusake.	[4.] Whearas Roberte Cusake, son to Mr. John Cusake, <small>Roll xi. m. 6.</small>
Office of Mayoralty.	nowe Maior, have humbly made suyte in this assembly,
Charge.	shewing that whear[as] uppon the ellection of his said
Grant.	father, to undergoe the office of Maioralty a year before
Confirma- tion.	his tyme, ther was an agreement by the then Maior and
Casualties.	aldermen, that his said father, for divers good consydera- tions then moved, should have towards the supportacion of his chardge out of the casualties that should for this year growe due to this citty, the some of one hundred powndes, sterling, current monnye of and in England, and praied the same graunte might be in this assembly confirmed: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauuthorytie of this assembly, that the petycioner shall have the forsaid hundred powndes, sterling, formerly graunted his said father according the former agreement of the Maior and aldermen, to be paid out of the casualtyes; and yf the casualties shall not this year amount to soe muche, the remaine to be paid out of the revenues.
Robert Cusake.	[5.] It is alsoe agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid,
St. James's parish.	that the said Roberte Cusake shall have a lease in réver- cion for three score and one yeares uppon a certaine messuadg in Sainte James paroche, in the suburbes of this cittie, nowe in the possession of his father, at the rent nowe paid therout; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.
Sir John Tirrell.	[6.] Whearas sir John Tirrell, knight, have ben an humble petycioner to the said assembly, shewing that
Suit.	whear[as] he have ben at great chardges in prosecuting
Ballelles.	of a suyte in right of this citty for the hamlett of Bal- lelles, <sup>1</sup> past unto him by this citty for threescore and one yeares, and praied that as well a surrender of that his interest therin might be accepted, and graunted a newe lease theron for soe long tearme as his first lease was for,
Remission.	with an eysier rent, as alsoe that he might be remitted

---

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 328, 465.



Roll xi.  
m. 6.

the some of sixe powndes, odd monny fownd due on him 1608.  
 uppon the foote of his accoumpte as thresurer: it is Account-  
Treasurer.  
 therfore agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that he shall,  
 uppon the surrender of his ould lease, have a newe lease,  
 yealding thirty shillinges, sterling, per annum, when he  
 shall recover the same against Peirs Walsh and his heirs,  
 and to be remitted of the *vili.*, odd monny due uppon  
 him uppon the foote of his accoumpte, and, after that he  
 take out his newe lease, to enter into recognizans to followe Recogni-  
zance.  
 and sue to recover the said towne and landes with effecte,  
 and not to compound with Walshe without the privy  
 of the Maior, Sheryfes, commons, and cittizens of the  
 said citty; with other covenantes to be incerted in his  
 lease.

[7.] It is lykewyse agreed, by thaucthoryty aforesaid,  
 at the humble request of Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, alder- Handcocke.  
 man, requiring a surrender of his interestes in the old  
 houses neer Gormondes gate, he might have the same re- Houses,  
Gormondes  
gate.  
 graunted him for as meny yeares as he nowe hath thereon  
 at an eysier rent then nowe is reserved therout; that he  
 shall bring in his ould leases and surrender them, and, that Leases.  
 done, he shall have a newe lease on the same houses for soe  
 meny years as be unexpired in the ould leases, paieing  
 for the first sixe yeares one graine of wheat, and after Rent.  
 fower poundes, sterling, during the remaine of the yeares  
 in his newe lease; and forasmuch as he paid for the  
 seale of his former lease, he shall paie nothing for the Seal.  
 seale of his newe lease; and alsoe he shall paie the rentes  
 at thend of every twentye and one yeares reserved in  
 the said former lease; with such covenantes as in the  
 same leases are incerted. This six yeares are to begin  
 at the date of the last lease therof past to the said Mr.  
 Handcock, which was at Ester, one thowsand six hun-  
 dreth and sevne.

[8.] That Mr. Edmond Malone, merchant, shall have a Edmond  
Malone.  
 lease for tearme of fower score and one yeares uppon the  
 newe breeke wall without Newgate, and the grownd that Newgate.

1608.

Rampart.  
Wall.

lyeth within the same, unto the issue that runneth under Roll xi.  
m. 6. the rampier of the citty wall, at the rent of sixe powndes five shillinges, sterling, per annum; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease; and he to take out his lease by the post assemblye, or this graunt to be voide.

Richard  
Barry.Cellar.  
Loft.  
Garden.  
Skipper  
lane.

[9.] That Mr. Richard Barry, alderman, shall have a lease in revercion for the tearme of threescore and one yeares, uppon a seller with a loft over it, and a garding therunto belonging in Skipper lane, his tearme to commens after the expiration of the lease nowe in being of the premisses, at fyfty shillinges, Irysh, per annum; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

Attire.

Station  
days.Gowus.  
Violet.  
Scarlet.

Penalty.

Turkey.

[10.] Whearas the commons humbly required that ther might be a reformation of the abuses of the severall Nombers in their attieres, and specially their gownes, on stacion daies, for the more bewtefieing of the said stations: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauuthority aforesaid, that from hensforth the younger aldermen shall provide themselves violett gownes uppon every stacion daie, when thelder aldermen doe wear their scarlett gownes, and the offender to forfeite forty shillinges unto the Maior, Sheryfes, and cittizens, to be levied of their goodes and chattelles, and every of the rest of the Nombers to wear Turkey gownes; and the Sheryfes to wear partelett gownes, uppon paine of forfeiture of tenn shillinges, to be levied in manner as aforesaid, and theis gownes to be provided by the feast of Christmas nexte for the Nombers and Sheryfes, and for the aldermen by Easter nexte, for that there is no violett to be had.

Recorder.

Deputy.

Veldon.

Payment.

[11.] Whearas upon Mr. Recordors departure into England, it was agreed that a deputy recorder should be then chosen, and theruppon Mr. John Veldon, esquier, being elected, it was agreed by the Maior and aldermen then assemblid that he should have wickly during thabsens of Mr. Recorder the some of twenty shillinges, Irysh, which agreement the said Mr. Veldon required to

Roll xi.  
m. 6.

be confirmed in this assembly ; wheruppon it was graunted 1608  
that the same shalbe paid him out of this citty revenues  
by the handes of the thresurer of this citty, to begynn  
from the fyftenth daie of October, 1608.

[12.] Forasmuch as the commons grevosly complained Admissions.  
of thintrusion of such as come in by fyne, beinge bound Fines.  
in recognizans that they should not intrude on any incor-  
poracion, and praie a course to be held as well for pro-  
secuting of those recognizans as all other recognizance Recogni-  
forfeited that may advantadg or be a benefitt to this zances.  
cittye : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie  
aforesaid, that Mr. Thresurer of this citty for the tyme  
being, and Thady Duffe, clearke [of the Tholsell,] shall Thady  
see all the said recognizans prosecuted and putt in execu- Duffe.  
cion uppon the citty chardges, and that Mr. Maior, from  
tyme to tyme, shall give warrant for the said chardges.

[13.] It is lykewyse ordered and agreed, by the said  
aucthoryty, that William Conway, belman, shalbe re- Conway.  
established in that office during his good behavior bellman.  
therin.

m 6 b.

[14.] [It is agreed, by the aucthoryty aforesaid, that  
John Albright, professor of artes and lyberall siences of John  
arythmetyke and writing, shall have the lower] rowlme Albright,  
under the schoolehouse untill further triall be had of professor.  
him ; and [untill further notice] he shall take of every School-  
freemans child putt to him to learne the arte of aryth- house.  
metyke and to wryte, noe more then three shillinges, Children.  
sterling, the quarter, and of every unfree mans child Arithmetic.  
as much as he can agree for.—Partly obliterated. Writing.

[15.] That Edward Hollywood shall have thoffice Hollywood.  
and place which William Browne lately held, during the Browne.  
said Edwardes good behavior therin, with such perquisites  
as he, the said William Browne, had.

[16.] Whearas George Usher made humble complainte George  
unto the said assembly, sheweing howe that certaine of Usher.  
the cheafest perquisites belonging unto his office have bene Perquisites.  
of longe tyme keapte from him, and required he might be

1608. restored therunto : it is therefore, by the said aucthorytie, Roll xi.  
m. 6 b.  
thought fitt, for meny respectes, that he shall enioy the  
Marshal office of marshall, and all the perquisites therunto  
belonging, during his good behavior and demeanure  
Richard therin, he paieing unto Richard Prudfoote, soe longe as  
Prudfoote. the said George shall hould the said office, fyfty shil-  
linges, sterling, by the yeare, to be paid every Easter  
daie, and the first paiement to be at Easter nexte, and  
finding good seeurytie to the Sheryfes for the prisoners  
to him committed.

Prudfoote.  
Marshal-  
seas. [17.] Forasmuch as Riehard Prudfoote have ben an  
humble petyeioner unto the said assembly, shewing that  
whearas he had the keaping of the marshalsies theis two  
yeares past, to his great losse, and therefore praied he  
might be eontynued in the said office : it was [agreed] for  
certaine consyderacons moved in this said assembly, that  
the petyeioner shall have fyfty shillings, sterling, by the  
Usher, yeare of George Usher, marshal, in consyderacion of his  
marshal. chardges he have ben at, to be paid unto him every  
Easter, and the first paiement to be at Easter nexte ;  
together with the revercion of the said office of marshall  
and perquisites therof yf he doe overlive the said  
George.

[18.] Whearas the commons made humble suyte that a  
course might be taken in this assembly that the master of  
Butchers. the company of bouchers might be compelled to paie the  
Boards. rent of all the boordes in the shambles, and he to receve  
Shambles. the same of such as hold them yearly : it is ordered, by the  
said aucthorytie, that the master of bouchers shall uppon  
his booke oath deliver a booke unto the Sheryfes for the  
Oath. tyme being every yeare of such bouchers as doe hold  
Book. their boordes, and what rent they doe paie ; and yf uppon  
Sheriffs. notyee given that the master of bouchers doe negleete the  
doeing herof, the Maior for the tyme being to punnysh  
the said master.

[19.] Whearas alsoe the eommons required that eer-  
Fines. taine fynes, levied the last yeare, of the Nombres in the

Roll xi.  
m. 6 b.

upper house by the Maior and Sheryfes then being, might be gotten of them, wherby the same might be employed in some necessaryes for the said house: it is agreed, by thauthoryty aforesaid, that the Maior and Sheryfes of the last yeare be called to accoumpte for such fynes by them receavid, and two of the upper house, videlicet, Mr. Malone and Walter Britt, to take the said accoumpte, and the same to be employed according as in the petycion is required.

1608.  
Upper  
house.

Malone.  
Britt.

[20.] It is further agreed, by the said aucthorytie, at the request of the commons that the mace berrers of this citty shall find securytie to save the Sheryfes harmles for all such arrestes as they shall doe from tyme to tyme.

Mace-  
bearers.  
Sheriffs.

Arrest

[21.] Forasmuch as the commons made humble suyte to the said assembly that the voide house rowlme at the upper end of Keysars lane, belonging to Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, might be compounded for to make uppe a fleash shambles therof for the younger bouchers that have noe standing to utter their meat: it is therfore agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that Mr. Maior, Mr. Barran, Mr. Tailor, boath the Sheryfes, Mr. Edmond Malone, Mr. John Lany, and the master of the bouchers, or any three or fower of them, soe that the Maior and one of the Sheryfes be two, shall conferr and agree with Mr. Handcocke for the said ould house by the nexte post assembly, and what they shall doe therin to be confirmed by the nexte assembly after.

Keysars  
lane.

Shambles.  
Butchers.

Handcocke.

m. 8.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace and on payment of fines: Thomas Aghie, yeoman; John Norton, yeoman, on fine of one pair of gloves, and at instance of sir Thomas Rydgway, treasurer of Ireland; Richard Cullen, helier, on condition "that he, during his lyfe, shall pointe the rooffe of the Tholsell, and see the same stanche, the citty bearing all the chardges, excepte heliers wadges, and he to enter into recognizans to performe the same and to have a speciall care of the said rooffe."

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Tholsel.



1608.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: Nicholas Archpole, tailor, Thomas Dalton, butcher, Richard Cruse, glover. As children of freemen: Katherine Eustace, maiden, daughter of Robert Eustace, late Sheriff; Anne Shagnes, Alice Sheile, maidens; John Fitz Williams, merchant, son of Christopher Fitz Williams, merchant; John Barry, merchant, son of James Barry, alderman, deceased; James Goughe, son of Patrick Goughe, alderman, deceased; John Bath, gentleman, son of John Bath, of Dromconragh, gentleman, deceased. Roll xi.  
Dl. 8.

1608-9.

1608-9. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1608.

m. 7.

Charters.  
Books.  
Rolls.  
Muniments.

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Whearas the commons humbly shewed in this assembly that divers chartors, bookes, roubles, and mynumentes<sup>1</sup> belonginge to this citty, have come into the handes of certaine of the cittizens by some synister meanes, and [are] by them detained to the great hurte of the said citty, and praied a course might be held for getting in of them: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauuthority of this assembly, that suche of thaldermen and others of the Nombers as Mr. Maior shall thincke fitt shalbe sworne upon the hooly Evangelyst to bring in such wrytinges and chartors belonging to this citty as eny of them have in their custody, and withall that they and every of them doe declare upon their oathes whear any such chartors and wrytinges doe remaine, or in whose custody they are, or have bene, to the uttermost of their knowledge, and such chartors and wrytinges that shalbe brought in, to be laid uppe saulfly into the thresory house.

Aldermen.

Writings.

Cusake.

[2.] Whear[as] Roberte Cusake, son to Mr. John Cusake, nowe Maior, have by his humble petycion in this assemblye, shewed of his fathers suddaine calling to thoffice of Maioralty being altogether unprovided for the same, and alsoe shewed howe ill he is served by suche

Office of  
Mayoralty.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 452.

Roll xi.  
m. 7.

as paie him any porte corne, which was expected to have bene a great commodytie unto him, but proveth, contrary to all expectacion, to be soe badd as it cannot stand with his credit to have the bread made thereof served at his table, and praied consyderacion to be had therof: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the said authority, that the petycioner shall have and receive for his said fathers use the some of twenty poundes, sterling, current monny in England, out of the casualties, and that in respecte of the good services alreddy done by his father, and hereafter to be done.

1608-9.  
Corn.

Bread.

Mayor's  
table.

Grant.

[3.] It is lykewyse ordered and agreed, by the said authorytie, at the humble suyte of sir John Tirrell, knighte, for meny consyderacions moved in his petycion, that he shall have a lease for tearme of fower score and nyncten yeares, to begynn presently uppon a ruy-nose house or tennement without Newgate, nowe in his possession, at the yearly rent of fowerten shillings, Iryshe, and this in respecte of his services done to this citty alreddy, and for other services and good offices hereafter to be done; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

Sir John  
Tirrell.

Newgate.

[4.] It is further agreed, by the said authorytie, uppon the humble petycion of Mathewe Allen, sonn to Mr. Thomas Allen, nowe Sheryfe, that in respecte of his said fathers great losse sythence his undergoeing of his office and before, and for his services done and to be done, that he shall have to his fathers use forty powndes, Iryshe, to be receavid of such casualties as shall growe and accrue to this citty from this assembly to Michalmas nexte.

Thomas  
Allen,  
Sheriff.

Office.

Grant.

[5.] Forasmuch as the commons in this assembly made humble request that Powers and Colletes Inns, being parcell of this citty inherytans and concealid from the same, mighte be lett for certaine yeares to some that would uppon their owne chardge recover the same, and yeald this citty a yearlye rent therout: it is ordered and

Powers  
Inns.  
Colletes  
Inns.

Rent.

1608-9. agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that forasmuch as it is Roll xi.  
m. 7.  
Powers understoode that the Powers Inns aforesaid is the grownd  
Inns. wheruppon Mr. Byse his house is buylte, which house  
Byse. did eost Mr. Byse his father a great some of monny, it  
is thoughte good that Mr. Byse shall have the said  
Powers Inns before eny other, paieing therfore as much  
as any other will give; and that it may be lawfull for  
the Maior and aldermen, betwixte this assembly and the  
Grant. nexte, to graunt the said Powers Inns for threescore and  
one yeares by demise unto the said Mr. Byse for such a  
fyne and rent as by the Maior and aldermen shalbe  
thought meet; and in the meane while the said Powers  
Survey. Inns to be surveighed by Mr. Maior, and Mr. Thresurer,  
Mr. Handcoeke, and boath the Sheryfes; soe that Mr.  
Byse shall have a lease in reversion of thother parcelles  
in this bill mencioned, togeather with the premisses,  
paieing such a fyne as by the Maior and aldermen shalbe  
thoughte good; and yf Mr. Byse will not rest herwith  
contented, and be pleased to take boath by demise as  
before is expressed, but doth denye the same, then the  
same to be graunted as by the petycion by the commons  
preferred is required.<sup>1</sup>

[6.] It is further agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that  
Barry. Mr. Richard Barry, alderman, shalbe remitted the fyne  
Fine. of the seale of his lease uppon the seiler and loft in  
Seal. Skypers lane, lately demised unto him.

[7.] That Mr. John Forster, alderman, shall impale the  
John Forster. lane by north his buylding in Fysh street soe farr as his  
Fish street. land extendeth, in respecte the said lane, is nowe very  
noisom to the eitty, and soe to contynue impaled untill  
farther order be taken for the said lane and yf the  
resydue of the said lane shalbe sett, then the said Mr.  
Forster shall have a lease therof, at the yearly rent of  
three shillings and foure penee, Iryshe, for the tearme of

---

<sup>1</sup> In the Ms. lines are drawn through | that this graunt is entered hereafter,"  
this entry. In margin: "Vacat; for | See p. 514.

Roll xi.  
m. 7.

fower score and nyneten yeares ; with other covenantes to 1608-9.  
be incerted in his lease.

[8.] Whearas Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, alderman, Matthew Handcocke  
made humble suyte to this assembly that the certainty  
of the dubbell rent he is to paie at thend of every twenty  
and one yeares for his holding near Gormondes gate Gormondes gate.  
might be laid downe, wherby hereafter noe dowbte may  
be made therof: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by  
thaucthorytie of this assembly, that he shall paie every  
twentye and one yeares, tenn poundes thirten shillinges,  
and fower pens, being the dubbell rent, and his lease to  
be made according as by the last assembly was graunted.

[9.] It is farther agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that  
Edward Hollywood, master gunner, shall have to supply Hollywood.  
master-gunner.  
Stipend.  
his wantes, haveing but a smale stypend, the some of  
twenty shillinges, sterling, to be paid him by concor-  
datum of the Maior and aldermen.

m. 7 b.

[10.] That Ellinor Penteny, alias Bellewe, wydowe, Penteny.  
Bellewe.  
shall have a lease for tearme of threescore and one  
yeares on a smale peece of the pavement in Rosemary Pavement.  
Rosemary  
lane.  
lane, by west hir house, at the yearly rent of two  
shillinges, she paicing the arrearadges due theron sythens  
the first graunt therof made to hir husband; with other  
covenantes to be incerted in hir lease.

[11.] Forasmuch as ther was a generall consent of the  
Maior, Sheryfes, commons and cittizens of this citty, in a  
meating the xxix.th daie of December, anno Domini,  
1608, that what was or what shalbe done by Mr. Maior  
and such others as did or shall joyne with Mr. Maior  
concerning eny course to be taken against the intrudors Intruders.  
of Saint Patrickes street, the chardge wherof should be st.  
borne by this citty, and the same mentayned and stood Patrick's  
street.  
uppon to the uttermost, uppon the citty chardge, for  
avoyding of farther annoyans or inconveniens to this  
citty, as appeareth more at lardge intered in the Frydaie Friday  
Book.  
booke: it is therfore ordered, agreed and establyshed, by  
the aucthoritye aforesaid, that whatsoever was done, or

1608-9. shalbe done, in and concerning the premisses either in Roll xi.  
prosecution, mentaynans, or defens, the chardge wherof m. 7 b.  
Mayor's warrant, to be borne by this citty, and that Mr. Maior shall  
directe his warrant to the thresurer of this citty, from  
tyme to tyme, for dysbursing monnyes to defray this  
chardge.

[12.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that  
Christopher Byse,<sup>1</sup> gentleman, shall, in consyderacion of  
the some of fortye poundes, sterling, current monny in  
England, have all that the cittyes righte which it hath  
or oughte to have unto the inns called Powers Inns,  
nowe in the said Christofer his possession, and alsoe  
shall have a lease for tearme of fower score and nyneten  
yeares, uppon the tower over Dams gate, with the way or  
staiers uppe therunto, the tower called Buttevantes tower,  
and one other tower or flancard uppon the citty wall,  
scituated betwixte the tower over the Dams gate and  
Buttevantes tower, at the yearly rente of sixe shillings  
and eight pence, lawful monny of Ireland; with other  
covenantes to be incerted in his lease; and the said forty  
poundes to be paid within the sixe monneth, nexte her-  
after. Provided this graunt be not prejudicial to this  
citty for the five shillings penny halfe penny, Iryshe,  
Exchequer allowed this citty by the exchequer for the said Powers  
Inns.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: John m. 8, 8 b.  
Berryse, yeoman, Robert Geaton, shoemaker, Randall  
Harris, currier, Terence Donnell, alias Enally. Admitted,  
on having served apprenticeships: Walter Finglas, Henry  
Longe, Charles Dowde, merchants, George Connor, Walter  
Dongan, tanners, Michael Bath, Patrick Galbally, glovers,  
William Kelly, Patrick Carroll, Richard Varnett, tailors,  
John Dougan, miller, John Gryffin, Patrick Connor,  
coopers, James Betagh, Henry Clinch, carpenters, William  
Heathcott, button-maker. As children of freemen:

<sup>1</sup> See p. 512.



Roll xi.  
m. 8, 8 b.

Ellinor White, Maria Quyne, maidens, Richard Feild, 1608.9.  
merchant.

m. 9.

1609.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1609.

Laws, orders and constitutions :—[1.] Whear[as] the commons preferred petycion unto this assembly, shewing therby that the passadge or course of the water of Colmans brooke, by castinge of filthred therin by suche Cohnans brook. as hath their growndes adioyninge therunto, is soe stoppte as the same is very noysome, and therfore praied some course mighte be held as well for makinge uppe of the fences at everye inhabitantes grownd near the same, for Fences. avoydinge of any such filthred herafter to be cast therin, as alsoe for the present clensinge of the said brooke : it is Cleansing therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that before the feast of Michalmas nexte, every man that hathe any land adioyninge to the said brooke shall make uppe the fences uppon paine that every one that shall make defaulte to forfeite twentye shillings, the one halfe to the citty and thother halfe to him that will informe; and that the said brooke before mydsommer nexte shalbe clensed by the inhabitantes of the severall wardes of Highstreet, from Ram lane to Newgate, Pipe- Wards. High street. Newgate. Merchant quay. street and Cookestreet, Merchant Key and Bridgstreet, in suche manner as before this tyme hath bene accustomed; and yf any postes in the said river be any impediment to the clensinge of the same, the owners of the said postes shall presently remove the same, uppon paine of five powndes, thone halfe to this citty, and thother halfe to thinformer; and Richard Prudfoote and Thomas Deyse Prudfoote. Deyse. Surveyors. are appointed to be surveighors of the said woorke, and shall levy all suche chardge as shalbe imposed uppon the inhabitantes for the doeing of the said woorke by sir John Tirrell, Mr. Chamberlin, Mr. Handcocke, Mr. Roberte Ball, and Mr. Thomas Plunkett.

<sup>1</sup> 7 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 16 April, 1609.

1609. [2.] Whearas alsoe the commons complayned to the Roll xi.  
m. 9.  
Citizens. said assembly of the hevvy burthen the cittizens beareth  
Cess. by cesse of soldiors and other imposytions that hapneth,  
Villages. and howe that many villadges and towns, within the  
Towns. franchises and lybbertyes of the same citty, holdinge  
their freedomes in righte of the said citty, are freed from  
bearinge of any chardge with the cuntrye, and alsoe by  
negligens of the officers for the tyme beinge, the said  
villadges and townes are freed from bearinge of anye  
chardge of soldiors or otherwyse for the eyse of the  
cittizens, and praied some course to be held for redresse  
therof: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the said  
Sheriffs. aucthorytie, that the Sheryfes, and all others officers whom  
it may concerne, shall chardge the townes and villadges  
within the lybberties of this citty as occasion shall serve,  
accordinge as of auncient tyme hath bene accustomed.
- Richard  
Bolton,  
Recorder. [3.] Forasmuch as Mr. Richard Bolton, recordor of this  
Petition citty, made humble suyte unto the said assembly,  
England. praieinge that, as well in consyderacion of his paines  
Agent. taken and chardges spent at his last beinge in England,  
as agent prosecutinge of this citty busynes, as alsoe for  
the losse he sustained by the laste Hillary tearme, he  
mighte be satisfied the some of one hundred poun des,  
sterling, current monnye of England, for which he had  
this citty seale; it is ordered and agreed, by thaucthory-  
tie aforesaid, that the petycioner, for dyschardge of all  
Grant. demaundes concerninge the said busynes, shall have one  
hundred pown des, sterling, current monny in England,  
Trinity  
Gild. and that the masters of the Trinity Yeald shall presently  
Cess. collecte the same uppon the arreares of the last cesse  
which was layd for the said busynes.
- Eustace [4.] Whearas Richard Eustace, baker, have bene lyke-  
Petition. wyse an humble petycioner unto the said assembly,  
shewinge that howe his father in lawe, Mr. Sheryfe  
Eustace, have bene, out of the accustomed course herto-  
Sheriff fore used, called unto thoffice of Sheryfe, beinge  
altogether unprovided for the same, and therfore praied

Roll xi.  
m. 9.

some good consyderacion to be had of his willingnes to 1609.  
undergoc the same uppon promes made unto him in that  
behalfc : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the said  
aucthorytic, that tenn powndes, sterling, Englysh monny,  
shalbe graunted to the petycioner for his father in lawes <sup>Grant</sup>  
use, and shalbe added to that thirtye powndes which  
was formerly graunted unto Mr. Sheryfe Allen, to be <sup>Allen</sup>  
paied out of the casualtyes as is or shall growe due from  
the last assembly forward, in hope that boathe the  
Sheryfes will agree to devide the whole fortye powndes <sup>Sheriffs</sup>  
equally betwen them, and yf they dyffer theruppon, Mr.  
Maior is to end that dyfferens between them.

[5.] Forasmuch as the commons, by their humble  
petycion preferred to the said assembly, shewed that  
whear[as] for the furtheraus of his majesties service, the  
last generall hoastinge, this citty have ben chardged, <sup>General</sup>  
accordinge thauncient custome, with the number of <sup>hosting.</sup>  
threescore men and their paie for forty daies, leved and <sup>Ancient</sup>  
taken uppe ; and that forasmuch as the said men weare <sup>Men.</sup>  
dyschardged by the righte honorable the lord deputy <sup>Pay.</sup>  
about fowerten daies before their tyme, they humbly re- <sup>Lord</sup>  
quired that certaine of the aldermen should be appointed <sup>deputy.</sup>  
to call Mr. James Bec, then captaine of the said men, <sup>Aldermen.</sup>  
before them, and that he mighte be compelled to bringe <sup>James Bec,</sup>  
in and restore suche monnyes as by the said aldermen <sup>captain.</sup>  
should be fownd remayninge in his handes, which they  
agree shalbe bestowed in some needfull woorkes or <sup>Works.</sup>  
reparacions of this citty : it is therfore agreed, by the  
said aucthorytie, that Mr. Roberte Ball, Mr. Thomas  
Buyshoppe, and Walter Birte shall examyn the matter  
of the foresaid petycion, and whatsoever shalbe fownd  
due uppon the said Mr. Bec shalbe employed as is  
required by the petycion.

[6.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. <sup>Nicholas</sup>  
Nicholas Barran, alderman, shall have a lease for the <sup>Barran.</sup>  
tearme of threescore and one yeares on the manse house  
and gleabe land of Taghdowe, at the yearly rent of five <sup>Taghdowe.</sup>

1609. powndes, sterling, current monny of England ; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease. Roll xi.  
m. 9.

[7.] Whearas certaine the commons humbly required that Mr. Dromgoule and Mr. Bee, late Sheryfes, should be called unto an accounte for such monnyes as they recevid the last yeare for diett and lodginge of soldiors, and that the said monnyes mighte be bestowed on some reparacions to be done in this citty : it is therfore agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, Mr. Nicholas Barran, and Mr. Roberte Ball, shall examyn the accountes of the said late Sheryfes, and such monnyes as are in arrear shalbe prosecuted and gotten in by the foresaid commissioners for the use of the commons.

[8.] It is further agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that sir William Usher, knight, shall have a lease for tearme of one hundred and fyftie yeares on the Iland by west the Bridge at the rent of twentye sixe shillinges and eighte pence, Irysh, per annum ; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[9.] That Thomas Aghie, yeoman, shalbe remitted his fine for his admission to the lybberties and franchises of this cittye ; savinge onely tenn shillinges, sterling, in England, which he must paie to the thresurer for the use of this cittye.

[10.] That Jacobe Newman, gentleman, shall have a lease, for tearme of five score and fyftie yeares from the feast of Saint Michell tharchangill last past, uppon a smale arche under Damese gate, and the grownd lyeing under the said arche, at the yearly rent of fower pence, lawfull monny of Ireland ; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[11.] Elected for ensuing year :—Mayor : John Cusake, alderman ; Sheriffs : William Preston, Richard Quyne, merchant.

[12.] Edmond Malone is elected alderman in place of John Shelton, alderman, deceased.

Roll xi.  
m. 10.

1609. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

1609.

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Forasmuch as  
 certaine of the commons grevosly complayned in this Complaint.  
 assembly of the intollerable detryment they doe and are  
 lyke to sustaine, by reason of the traffique of the Douch Traffic.  
 merchantes, and others their factors have in all partes of Dutch  
 this kingdome, and humbly praied that some good course merchants.  
 might be laid downe in this assembly wherby they might  
 be abridged hensforward of such trade and traffique,  
 which hertofore they have had, by the sales of their Sales.  
 merehandize and other commodities emongest the free Merchan-  
 cittizens heer: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the dize.  
 auethorytie of this assemblye, that yf any free cittizen of Prohibi-  
 this citty of Dublin, or eny other person or persons tion.  
 belonginge to eny free eittizen of the same eittie, doe  
 buy eny merchandize or other commodyties whatsoever  
 of anye Douch merehantes, or any their factors, that the Dutch.  
 partie soe offending shall loose his freedome of this citty, Disfran-  
 and shall forfaite for every tyme soe offending fyftie chisement.  
 poundes, current monny of England, to be levied of his Forfeiture.  
 goodes, and to be paid thone halfe to him that shall  
 informe the Maior for the tyme being therof, and the  
 other halfe to the thresurer of this citty, for thuse of  
 this citty, and Mr. Maior to putt this lawe in exeecution.

[2.] Whearas alsoe the eommons, by their humble  
 petyeion, preferred in this assembly, shewed that whear[as]  
 there are divers free eittizens of this eitty having noe Free  
 resydens here within this eitty, but withdrawe themselves citizens,  
 into remoate places to dwell, wherby they, contrary to all Non-resi-  
 good and pollytique government, eseape many ehardges dence.  
 or impositions which every free cittizen ought to beare, Charges.  
 and their burthen that are absent hath hitherto for the  
 most parte bene borne by such as are heer resydent and  
 at commaund; and, notwithstanding, in any occasion of  
 traffique the said absentees reape the full benefitt of their Traffic.  
 freedoms; and therfore the said commons praied that Absentees.  
 they, the said absentees, might bee either dysfranchized Disfran-  
 chisement.



1609. or compelled to keape resydens heere ; and forasmuch as it <sup>Roll xi. m. 10.</sup>  
 is a greate weakning and inconveniens to the publyque  
 Freemen. good of this eittye that the freemen therof should not keape  
 Order. resydens heer : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the  
 whole consent of this assembly, that those persons whose  
 names are herunder written, shall before Easter nexte  
 Residence in city. come and keape resydenee within this citty, and, yf they  
 or any of them shall make defaulte, that he or they soe  
 making defaulte shall at the nexte assembly after be  
 dysfranehyed of his and their freedomes of this citty,  
 videlicet, Miehell Quicke, Roger Quicke, Edmond Nugent,  
 Thomas Chivers, George Plunckett, and Patricke Arch-  
 pole.

Sir John Tirrell. [3.] Whearas Sir John Tirrell, knight, made humble  
 suyte to this assembly that he might be assysted by this  
 Newgate. citty for the defens of a shoppe and seller neer Newgate,  
 which he holdeth by lease of the said eittye, and nowe  
 Lord of Louth. sued for by the lord of Lowth : it is therfore agreed, by  
 the said auethorytie, that Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, and  
 Treasury house. boath the Sheryfes shall make search in the thresory  
 Writtings. house for such writtinges as concerne the same shoppe  
 and seller ; and the same to be shewed at any convenient  
 tyme for thadvantage and benefitt of this citty.

John Forster. [4.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said auethorytie, that  
 Mr. John Forster, alderman, shall have a lease for tearme  
 of fouer seore and nyneten yeaes uppon soe much of  
 Preston's lane. Prestons lane, neer his buylding in Fyshstreet, as adioy-  
 Fish street. neth to his ground, at the rent of three shillings fouer  
 pens per annum ; with other covenantes to be incerted  
 in his lease.

Nicholas Barran. [5.] Whearas Mr. Nicholas Barran, alderman, humbly  
 required in this assembly that he might be remitted the  
 fee of the seale of his lease uppon the mance house and  
 Seal. Manse. small tyethes of Taghdowe : it is therfore agreed, by  
 Taghdowe. thauiethorytie aforesaid, that, insomuch as he hath pro-  
 mised not to demise the same to James FitzChristofer,  
 that he shalbe remitted the said fee.

Roll xi.  
m. 10.

[6.] It is lykewyse ordered and agreed, by thauc-<sup>1609.</sup>  
thoryty aforesaid, that a newe lease shalbe made to Mr. Edmond  
Edmond Malone, alderman, uppon that parte of the towne <sup>Edmond</sup>  
dicke without Newgate claymed by Walter Hicky, <sup>Malone.</sup>  
smyth, and a letter of attorney shalbe made to James <sup>Ditch.</sup>  
Betagh to enter and seale the lease uppon the grownd. <sup>Newgate.</sup>  
Provided that the newe lease be for noe longer tyme then  
the lease made alreddy of the rest of the said dicke, and  
noe fee to be paid for the seale of the lease nowe to be  
made; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[7.] Whcaras the undertakers of the Bridewell<sup>1</sup> made <sup>Bridewell.</sup>  
humble suyte to this assembly that the same mighte be  
converted to that Christian end for which it was intended,  
otherwyse that it mighte be left unto their dysposytion for  
that publyque use expressed in the conveyance therof: it  
is therfore agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that foras-  
much as this citty is not nowe prepared to make it a  
Brydewell, they are contented that it be putt to such  
further uses as in the conveyghans therof is expressed.

[8.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said aucthorytie, at the  
humble request of Mr. Nicholas Kerdyfe, esquier, his <sup>Nicholas</sup>  
majesties sergeant at lawes<sup>2</sup> within this realme, in respecte <sup>Kerdyfe,</sup>  
that he hath ben a speciall friend to this citty, and that it <sup>sergeant-</sup>  
is hoped he will soe contynue hereafter, that he shall have <sup>at-law.</sup>  
a leasc for tearme of one hundred and one yeares uppon  
soe much of Prestons lane as lyeth betwixt Mr. Forsters <sup>Preston's</sup>  
lane and the lane leadinge from the castell unto Isoldes <sup>lane.</sup>  
tower, at the rent of sixe shillinges and eighte pence, <sup>Castle.</sup>  
Iryshe, per annum, he presently incloseing the same; <sup>Isoldes</sup>  
with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease. <sup>tower.</sup>

[9.] Forasmuch as Richard Hollywood and Roberte <sup>Hollywood.</sup>  
Caddell made humble suyte unto the said assembly that <sup>Caddell.</sup>  
they mighte have some meanes aforded them by this

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 390, 420; and "History of  
City of Dublin," 1859, vol. iii., p. 8.

<sup>2</sup> Appointed in 1601. Kerdyfe, or

Kerdyffe, was also seneschal of the  
liberties of the Protestant archbishop  
of Dublin.

1609. Buoy. Tempest.	cittye for reedyfieing and settinge uppe of a newe pearche whear they last sett uppe hitt, which by tempest was overthrowen and lost, and which have bene a great chardge unto them: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the said auchthorytie, that, accordinge to thauncient custome, every house in this citty and suburbes shall give to the petycioners one laborer, or, in lieu of a laborer, fowere pence, current monny of England, towards theeffectinge of the said woorke.	Roll xi. m. 10.
Ancient custom.	[10.] It is further agreed, by thaucthoryty aforesaid, at the humble suyte of James Fawether, master in artes, that during this cittys pleasure he shall have the upper rowlmes of this citty schoolehouse, to keape a grammar schoole therin, and that he shall have as a styppend yearly, duringe this cittye pleasure, tenn poundes, Iryshe, to be paid out of the revenues of this cittye.	
James Fawether.	[11.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said aucthorytie, at the humble suyte of Mr. Richard Quyne, merchant, lately elected to be one of the Sheryfes of this cittie, for divers consyderacions moved in his petytion, that for the fyne of an hundred markes, current monnye of England, he shall for ever be dyschardged of the office of Sheryfe in this cittie, and that he shall have his place in stacions nexte in degre to them that have alreddy fyned for being Sheryfes, and have not served in the office.	
School- house. Stipend.		
Richard Quyne. Sheriff.		
Fine.		
Exonera- tion.		
Pipestreet.	[12.] Forasmuch as thinhabitantes of Pipestreet and Cookestreet have been humble petycioners unto this assembly, requiring that there might be a newe systeme made uppe in the conduyte in Pipestreete, wherby thinhabitantes and others there adioyninge mighte have more plenty of water then nowe they have, to their great hurte and danger: it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that yf they collecte emongest themselves, togeather with the Bridgstreete, Keysars lane and Saint Awdeons arche, fouer poundes, Englyshe, towards the makeinge of the said sesterne, as they formerly promised, then the citty will beare the chardges of the	m. 10 b.
Cooke street.		
Cistern.		
Water.		
Bridge street. Keysars lane. St. Audoen's Arch.		

Roll xi.  
m. 10 b.

resydue, and the thresurer to dysburse monny for the 1609. same uppon Mr. Maiors warrant.

[13.] Whear[as] Roberte Caddell, waterbaylyfe, have bene an humble petycioner to the said assembly, praicing that he might be sattisfied of the some of fyfty three shillinges and fouer pence, Iryshe, due unto him for his fee as marshall in the tymes of sir John Tirrell,<sup>1</sup> knight, and Mr. William Goughes<sup>2</sup> Maioraltyes, for recepte wherof he had Mr. Elliottes warrant, but could not receave the same: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that the said Roberte shalbe sattisfied and paid out of the revenues of this citty the foresaid some of fyfytte three shillinges and fouer pence uppon Mr. Maiors warrant to the thresurer, if he be not paid the same alredy.

[14.] Whear[as] the commons humbly required in the said assembly that some good course mighte be laid downe in the said assembly for reforminge of meny abuses committed in the same, contrary to severall good lawes and orders of antyquitye, and especially for restrayninge of cowes or swyne to be keapte or suffered to come within the walles of the said citty: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Maior and Sheryfes for the tyme being shall see the former lawes in that case putt in execution, and thinformer to have halfe the penaltye.

[15.] Mr. Thomas Longe, the younger, is elected to be one of the Sheryves of this citty in stedd of Mr. Richard Quyne, late chosen therunto for this nexte yeare to come, whoe was therof dysmissed for certaine consyderacions moved by him in his petycion.

[16.] Whear[as] the commons preferred petycion in this assembly, desyringe that Saint Stephins Green may be surveyed by such persons as should be thought fitt, to thend the same might be sett to the incorporacions or

<sup>1</sup> 1602-3.

<sup>2</sup> 1603-4.

Robert  
Caddell,  
water-  
bailiff.

Marshal.  
Sir John  
Tirrell.  
Goughes.  
Elliott.

Cows.  
Swine.  
Walls.  
Laws.

Thomas  
Longe.  
Sheriff.

St.  
Stephen's  
Green.



1609. free cittizens of this citty for the best advantadge of the Roll xi,  
m. 10 b.  
 St. Stephen's Green. said cittye in respecte the proffitt therof is taken by  
 Survey. forrenors onely: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by  
 thauethorytie aforesaid, that the said Green shalbe surveyed by Mr. Maior, Masters Sheryfes, Mr. Thresurer, Mr. Barran, Mr. Tailor, and Mr. Lany, or eny three of them, wherof Mr. Maior and Mr. Thresurer to be towe; and the same survey to be returned by the nexte assembly, and then the said Green to be graunted unto the eighte corporacions for twenty and one yeares for fouer shillinges, sterling, each cowe per annum; and yf the eighte corporacions shall refuse to take the same at the said rate, then the said Green to be sett accordingly to eny of the free cittizens as the Maior, Sheryfes, commons and cittizens shall make choyse of in the nexte assembly.

Cows. [17.] Robert Ball, alderman, is elected Mayor of the city of Dublin for this year following.<sup>1</sup>

Robert Ball, Mayor.

1609. Third Friday after 29 September.

m. 12.

Mayor. Sheriffs. Mayor<sup>2</sup>: Robert Ball; Sheriffs: William Preston, Thomas Longe.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Mr. Thomas Plunkett, alderman, is elected thresurer of this citty for this year followinge.

Auditors. [2.] Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, sir John Tirrell, Mr. Barran, Mr. Barrye, Mr. Stephins, Mr. Lanye, and Patricke Englyshe, or any sixe of them (soe as Mr. Maior and thresurer be two) are chosen to be auditors of this citty accomptes for this yeare.

Masters of works. [3.] Mr. Thomas Allen and Mr. Roberte Eustace are chosen masters of this citty woorkes for this nexte yeare.

Robert Kennedy. [4.] Whear[as] Mr. Roberte Kennedy, alderman, hath bene an humble petycioner unto this assembly, praieing

<sup>1</sup> "Magister Robertus Ball, aldermanns, electus est Maior civitatis Dublin pro hoc anno sequente, prout patet in libro Anglice vocato the Fryday booke."

<sup>2</sup> The membrane which follows m. 10 is numbered 12, and the acts of assembly recorded on it are in sequence to those on m. 10 b



Roll xi.  
m. 12.

that there might be as favorable regard had of him as 1609.  
hath bene had of others his predecessors that have bene  
elected to undergoe the place of Maioralty, as he mighte  
be graunted such furtherans towards the supporting of  
the chardge therof, as was graunted to such others that Charge of  
Mayoralty.  
hertofore supplied the said office, in respecte of his  
willingnes and for meny other consyderacions moved by  
his petycion: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by  
aauthorytie of this assembly, that the petycioner shall  
have one hundred poundes, sterling, current monny of Grant.  
England, out of the casualtyes, yf they amount to so  
much; and yf not, then to be paid out of the revenues.

[5.] Whear[as] Mr. John Brice, alderman, hath bene John Brice  
alsoe an humble petycioner unto the said assembly,  
praicing that he might be sattisfied the some of xxv.li.,  
sterling, which remaine of the hundred poundes, sterling,  
graunted him by assembly towards the supportinge of  
his chardge in the tyme of his Maioraltie: it is therfore Charge of  
Mayoralty.  
agreed, by thauethorytie aforesaid, that in respecte of  
the good service he hath done to this citty, although in  
lawe he could have noe just tytell of demaund against  
the citty, that he shall have xv.li., sterling, current Grant.  
monny of England, to be allowed uppon his accoumpte,  
yf soe muche be remaineing in his handes; and yf not,  
to be paid out of the revenues.

[6.] Forasmuch as the commons, by their petycion  
preferred unto the said assembly, shewing that whear[as]  
by auncient custome alwaies hertofore it hath bene used Ancient  
custom.  
that the Maior and Sheryfes, that should be chosen to  
supply the said offices, have bene alwaies chosen and  
publyshed in the nexte assembly after Easter yearly,  
which course is at theis tymes omitted, and certaine of  
the citizens soe suddainlye called to the said offices as  
they sustaine intollerable losse therby, in providinge of  
all necessaryes at the woorst hand, and praied reforma-  
cion of them courses: it is therfore agreed, by  
thauethorytie aforesaid, that all former lawes made con- Laws.

cerninge the ellection and establyshinge of the Maior and Sheryfes shalbe hensforth strictly putt in execution. Roll xi.  
m. 12.

[7.] Whear[as] the master, wardens and bretherin of  
Bakers. bakers have bene humble petycioners to the said  
assemblee, requiringe that some settled course might be  
Assise. agreed uppon in this assemblee, wherby hereafter their  
assise might be at a certainty, to be givin them from  
tyme to tyme for avoyding of menye inconveniences: it  
is therfore agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that Mr. Maior,  
Mr. Barran, Mr. Barry, and Mr. Malone, shall make a  
Trial. triall as is required.

1609-10. 1609-10. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1609. m. 12 b.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Where[as] Mr.  
Nicholas Weston, alderman, challengeth divers somes of  
Money. mony of this cittie, for which he purposeth to commence  
Suit. suite, and forasmuch as it is alleadged by the common-  
altie of this cittie that the said Mr. Weston is in arreare  
unto them farr beyond any just demaund he hath against  
them, and therfore praied that some coursse might be  
laid downe in this assemblee, as well for the defence of  
Demands. the said Mr. Westons demaundes against this cittie, as  
alsoe for prosecuting of the commonalties demaundes  
against him: it is therfore ordered, by the aucthoretie of  
the said assemblee, that Mr. John Cusake and Mr.  
Cusake. Edmond Malone, aldermen, Mr. Turnor and Mr. Stephens,  
Malone. shall prosecute this cause as well in defence of the cittie  
Turnor. against Mr. Westons demaundes, as alsoe to prosecute any  
Stephens. demaundes in behalfe of the cittie against Mr. Weston;  
and the thresurer to disburse mony for this purpose  
uppon Mr. Maiors warrant, and to be repaid by them  
rateably uppon whom any arreare shalbe found con-  
cerning the premisses.

[2.] Where[as] Mr. James Bee, goldsmith, hath by  
Bee, goldsmith. his humble petition shewed unto this assemblee that  
Captain. sithence he hath bene latelye captaine of the soldiors  
Hosting. sent into the generall hoasting in the late rebellion of sir

Roll xi.  
m. 12 b.

Cahire O'Doghertie,<sup>1</sup> knight, theire is resting due unto him, of such monies as was allotted for defraicing of the chardge of the said hoasting, and praied some coursse to be taken for his paiement: it is ordered and agreed, by the said authoritie, that Mr. Maior, Mr. Cusake, and Mr. Barran shall heere the petitioners accompt, and if anything remaine due to him, it shalbe levied upon them that are in arreare of theire sesse for the premisses.

1609-10.  
Sir Cahir  
O'Dogher-  
tie.

Account.

Cess.

[3.] Forasmuch as the commons in the said assemblie made humble suite to the said assemblie, requiring that some sufficient persons might be appointed for prosecuting the recoverie of such monies as is due for diett of soldiors in the time of Mr. Barrans late Maioraltie:<sup>2</sup> it is therfore agreed, by the said authoritie, that Mr. Barran, then Maior, and James Bee, then one of the Sherriffes, shall followe this cause, and, uppon recoverie of the said monies, the same to be brought to the Tholsell, and everie man to be paid by pole; and such to whome the said monies shalbe paid, a note of everie mans name to be delivered to Mr. Maior, and such chardges as shalbe disbursed by the said Mr. Barran and James Bee, the same to be allowed them out of the forsaid some.

Diet.  
Soldiers.

Monies.  
Tholsel.

Names.

[4.] Where[as] Richard Stronge, of Ballicollan, fermor unto this cittie, hath beene an humble petitioner unto this assemblie, wherby he shewed how he hath beene oppressed with the right honorable the lord deputies trowpe of horsse, for and untill such time as he had entered into recognizance for the reedificing of the chauncell of the church of Clogheranhiddart; and praieth that, in respect this cittie hath the benefitt therof, both spirituall and temporall, and that alsoe he entred into that recognizance for the reedification therof by a time certaine (uppon Mr. Maiors word and promes that he should be dischargd of the chardge of the chauncell aforsaid), that coursse might be taken in this assembly

Richard  
Stronge,  
Ballicollan.

Church.  
Clogheran-  
hiddart.

Chancel.

<sup>1</sup> Killed at Kilmaacrenan, Donegal, 5 July, 1608.

<sup>2</sup> 1607-8.

1609-10. that the same may be reedified upon this cittie chardge Roll xi.  
m. 12 b.  
by the time limited by his said recognizans: it is ther-  
fore agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that the masters of  
Survey. the woorkes and Mr. Nicholas Stephins shall surveigh the  
said chauncell, and retorne to Mr. Maior what som of  
mony will repaire the same, and, upon their retorne,  
Mr. Maior is to give warrant to the thresurer to disburse  
mony for the same.

[5.] It is further agreed, by the said auctoritie,  
Skipper touching a parcell of Skipper lane latelie impaled by  
lane. Robert Hamelton, that Mr. Cusake shall in his discession  
Hamelton. take a course for thavoidance of the nuisance there, and  
Cusake. making the place convenient, and Mr. Thresurer shall  
disburse monie for that purpose upon Mr. Maiors  
warrant.

[6.] It is further agreed and ordered, by the said  
John auctoritie, that Mr. John Dowd, merchant, for and in  
Dowd. consideration of a fine of xxx.li., sterling, paid by the  
Fine. widowe Goulding, shall have a lease in revercion for  
Goulding. threescore and one yeares for and to thuse of the said  
Tholsel. widowe upon the seller under the Tholsell, at the yearlie  
rent of ix.li. x.s., to begin imediatlie after the expiration of  
Sedgrave. the lease past by this cittie to Mr. Christofer Sedgrave,  
alderman, disceased; with other covenantes to be incerted  
in her lease.

1610. 1610.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

m. 13.

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Whear[as] the  
commons made humble suyte unto this assemblye,  
praieing that some speedy course mighte be taken for  
building of the newe wall in Castelstreet, which is daily  
required to be sett forward by the right honorable the  
Wall. lord deputye,<sup>3</sup> and very requisit it should be fynysht: it  
Castle is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauuthority of this  
street.  
Lord Deputy.

<sup>1</sup> 8 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 8 April, 1610.

<sup>3</sup> Sir Arthur Chichester.

Roll xi.  
in. 13.

assembly, that the masters of the woorkes shall presently goe in hand with the making of the said wall, and that the thresurer and Sheryfes shall deliver monny to the masters of the woorkes uppon Mr. Maiors warrant for the effecting of the said worke.

[2.] Whear[as] Mr. Edmond Malone, alderman, had lately graunted unto him a lease for soe meny yeares as he houldeth the towne dicke within the breeke wall without Newgate, uppon parte of the said dicke witholden by Walter Hicky, smyth, which as yett tooke noe perfection, and therefore required that in this assembly the same might be effected accordinge the former order: it is therfore agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that the lease formerlye made for the triall of the tytell shalbe made de novo, and shalbe sealid uppon the land as was formerlye intended.

[3.] Whear[as] thinhabitantes of Pipestreet, Cookestreet, Merchant Key and Bridgestreet required that some course might be laid downe in this assembly for the clensing of Colmans brooke: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall presently putt the former order concerning the clensing of the said brooke in execution.

[4.] It is lykewyse agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that Richard Makin shall have the custome of the Fysh shambles lately held by George Usher, by order of assemblye, during the said Makins lyfe, at the yearly rent of fouer poundes, fyften shillinges, sterling, current monny of and in England.

[5.] Forasmuch as by the death of Richard Hollywood, late waterbaylyfe, his place hath bene voide, and to be graunted unto such as might be to the lyking of the commons; and forasmuch as Richard Duffe, merchant, hath bene an humble petycioner for the said place: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, for the good service that is expected at his handes in the said office, that the said Richard Duffe shall have



1610.  
Office of  
Water-  
bailiff.

the said office of waterbaillyfe, with all the fees and perquisites belonging to the same in as lardge and ample manner as the said Richard Hollywood held the same, to hould and exercyse the said office during his good behavior in the same. Roll xi.  
m. 13.

Fire.  
Thatched  
houses.

St. Thomas  
street.  
St. James'  
gate.  
St. Francis  
street.

Oxmanton.

St.  
Patrick  
street.

[6.] Whear[as] the commons, by their humble petycion preferred unto this assembly, shewed of the manifold hurtes that hath hapnid, and lyke in future tyme mighte happen by fire, by means of the multytude of thatch houses in the suburbes, and praied some good course be laid downe in this assembly to prevent hereafter theextremitie of lyke dangers: it is therfore agreed, by thauctoritie aforesaid, that in Saint Thomas street, from Newgate to Saint James gate, nor in Saint Fraunces street unto the late hospitall of Friers Minors,<sup>1</sup> nor in Oxmanton, from the Bridge foote to Younges castell, nor in Saint Patricke streete from hensforth, noe house which shall from hensforth be builte shalbe covered with thach, but either with slate, tyle, shingle, or boord, uppon paine of x.li., current monny of England, for everye offence, to be levied of the goodes and chattelles of the partie soe offending, to thuse of the citty.

Sir James  
Carroll.

Staine.

Ringes end.

Baggott  
Rath.

Rent.

[7.] Wher[as] sir James Carroll, knight, hath, by his humble petycion preferred unto this assembly, shewed that hertofore he hath bene an humble petycioner for a graunt of soe much land as is overflowen by the sea betwen that pointe of the land that joineth to the Staine neer the colledge and the Ringes End, and reacheth sowthward to the land of Baggott Rath,<sup>2</sup> which was formerly graunted unto him in a very uncertaine sorte, and required nowe that he might have the same at a certaine rent profered in his petycion: it is agreed, by thauthority aforesaid, that the said sir James shall have the same in fee fearme for the rent of x.li., sterling, per annum, yf, uppon the survey therof, it shall nott be found

<sup>1</sup> Order of St. Francis.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., pp. 97, 147.

Roll xi.  
m. 13.

inconvenient to the citty; and for that purpose Mr. <sup>1610.</sup> Maior, and soe meny others as he shall thinke fitt to call unto him, are appointed to survey the same; and alsoe <sup>Survey.</sup> the petycioner, his heires nor assignes shall nōt erecte any towne or other building for habitacion uppon the premisses; and alsoe that the boundes shall not extend but to the Dodder water in the east; and the survey to <sup>Dodder.</sup> be made before the poast assemblye.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] Forasmuch as Roger Quicke, merchant, hath bene <sup>Roger Quicke.</sup> an humble petycioner unto the said assembly, requiring that he might be contynued in his freedome, notwithstanding a former lawe for his dysfrenchysing emongest others: it is ordered and agreed, by thauuthority afore- <sup>Franchise.</sup> said, that he shall contynue his freedome untill Michalmas assembly nexte; and yf he shall then make defaulte to come and inhabite in this citty, then he shalbe dys- <sup>Residence.</sup> franchised.

[9.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said authoritye, that Michell Quicke shall lykewyse contynue his freedome <sup>Michael Quicke.</sup> untill the nexte Michalmas assembly; and yf in the <sup>Franchise.</sup> meane tyme he doe not com to inhabit heer, then he <sup>Residence.</sup> shalbe dysmissed.

[10.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Richard <sup>Mayor.</sup> Barrye, alderman; Sheriffs: John Fagan, Bartholomew <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> Ball.

[11.] Election of aldermen: John Goodwinge, in place <sup>Aldermen.</sup> of Nicholas Ball, deceased; John Dowde, in place of Richard Fagan, deceased.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprentice- <sup>Admis- sions to franchise.</sup> ships: Anthony Enos, Garrott Barry, merchants, Francis Fyan, button-maker, Thomas Longe, tanner, Theobald Lowthe, carpenter. As children of freemen: Susan Usher, Margery Usher, maidens, daughters of John Usher, alderman, deceased, John Corballye, merchant.

<sup>1</sup> In the Ms. lines are drawn through this entry, and the word "vacat" is written in the margin.

1610.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

John Seyle, embroiderer, John Gore, musician, John Neill, tallow-chandler, Henry Wafer, sailor, William Tankarde, smith, Thomas Whitseed, girdler. On payment of fine : Ralph Tailore, weaver. Roll xi.  
m. 13 6.

1610. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

no. 14

Richard  
Leach.  
Petition.  
Law.

Butchers.  
Shambles.

Penalty.

Boards.

Remission.  
Decree.

Master and  
wardens

Disturb-  
ance.  
Mayor.

Valuation.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Forasmuch as Richard Leach, boucher, by his humble petycion exhibited to this assembly, shewed that he hadd ignorantly incurred the penalty of a lawe hertofore establyshed in this citty, tending to the common good of the same, restrayninge eny bouchers to purchase more then one boord in the fleash shambles of the said citty, and, in respecte of his ignorance therin, required that he might be remitted the penalty soe by him incurred, and alsoe a reformation of the abuses of certaine the bouchers that have the proffitt of meny others of their bretherins boordes in their handes and others therby partely undone: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by aucthorytie of this present assembye, that, in respecte of the petycioners ignorance of the lawe provided that noe boucher should buy but one boord, that he shalbe remitted the penaltye of that by lawe which he have incurred. And it is further decreed and ordered that he, the said Leach, shall hensforthe have the benefitt of the choise of the two boordes he hath boughte, and, without the contradiction of the master and wardens of bouchers, to sell in grose or by retaile his meate as usuallye is for others to doe; and, for thother boord, that to be dysposed of by the Sheryfes either to the woeman for sixe poundes, tenn shillinges, sterling, or to eny other boucher they shall thincke meet. And yf henceforward the master and wardens of the bouchers doe dysturbe the petycioner, Mr. Maior is to extend his aucthorytie in mentaynance of this lawe, and the Sheryfes are to restore unto him the monny which they sould the second boord for, being *vili. x.s.* sterling, the choise boord being valued at *xii.li.*, sterling; and the petycioner is not to

Roll xi.  
m. 14.

departe with his second boord untill he be paid *vi. li. x. s.*, 1610.  
sterling, as aforesaid.

[2.] Whear[as] Thomas Purcell, merchant, by his pety-  
cion alsoe preferred unto the said assembly, shewed that  
the inhabitantes of Saint Fraunces street had greatlye  
abused this citty by inehrochinge uppon the towne diche  
without Newgate, therby inlardginge of their growndes,  
by meanes wherof the common passadge of the water  
that falleth into the diche is chockte uppe, to boath the  
great annoyance of parte of the neighbors and danger of  
this citty, and praied that a course might be laid down  
for the reformation of the said abuses: it is therfore  
ordered and agreed, by thauthoritye aforesaid, that Mr.  
Maior shall peruse the contentes of that petyeion by  
vieuinge of the defectes and ineroachinges of the neigh-  
bors there, and to reforme what is amysse, he calling with  
him suche of the aldermen and other the cittizens as he  
shall thincke meet.

Thomas  
Purcell.

St. Francis  
street.

Town  
ditch.  
Newgate.

Water.

Examina-  
tion.

[3.] Mr. James Walshe, merchant, and Mr. Roberte  
Hackett, tanner, are elected Sheryfes of this citty for  
this nexte yeare comming, in the steed and place of John  
Fagan and Bartholomewe Ball, lately elected Sheryfes,  
whoe are therof nowe dysmyssed for this tyme for  
reasonable consyderacions moved in this assemblye.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprentice-  
ships: Richard Dowde, Peter Longe, merchants, Thomas  
Ivers, tailor, Nicholas Foote, joiner, Murtaghe Doile,  
smith, Hugh Carr, "helier." As sons of freemen: Henry  
Gaïdon, John Carroll, gentlemen, Thomas Gavan, William  
Ball, shoemakers. On payment of fines: James Med-  
calfe, physician, Richard Smyth, Philip Lawrence, felt-  
makers.

m. 13 b.

m. 15.

1610. Third Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Richard Barrye; Sheriffs: James Walshe,  
Robert Hackett.

Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Mr. John Cusake, Treasurer.



1610. alderman, is elected thresurer of this citty for this yeare followinge. Roll xi.  
m. 15.

Auditors. [2.] Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, Mr. Roberte Ball, Mr. Fraunces Tailor, Mr. Nicholas Barran, Mr. Edmond Malone, Mr. Nicholas Stephins, Mr. John Lanye, William Chacrett, Patricke Englyshe, are elected auditors of this citty accomptes for this nexte yeare followinge.

Masters of works. [3.] Mr. William Preston and Mr. Thomas Longe are masters of this citty woorkes for this yeare followinge.

Richard Barry, Mayor. [4.] Whearas James Barry, sonn to Mr. Richard Barrye, nowe Maior, have bene an humble petycioner unto this assembly, that there might be a confirmacion made in the same for one hundred poundes, sterling, current mony in England, formerly promised his said father by thaldermen towards the supportacion of the chardge of thoffice of Maioralty this yeare followinge: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie of this assembly, that in regard of the good service to this citty which is expected from the petycioners said father, that he shall have an hundred poundes, sterling, current monny in England, out of the casualtyes of this citty; and yf the casualties of this citty will not amount to soe muche, then the petycioner is to have it made uppe out of the revenues.

Office of  
Mayoralty.

Grant.

Casualties.

Danger of  
fire.  
John  
Franckton,  
printer.

Buckets.

Tholsel.

Ladders.

Hooks.

[5.] Whear[as] the commons have bene alsoe humble petycioners unto this assembly, that some order might be laid downe for a competent proporcion of bucketes, lathers and hookes to be provided to exchewe the extreame danger of fyre that often hapneth, and insoemuch as John Franckton, printer, hath lately brought out of London one dozen of buckettes, required they might be bought for thuse of this citty: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthority aforesaid, that Mr. Thresurer shall buy the said dozen of buckettes to thuse of this citty, and shall hange the same in the Tholsell, and shall alsoe prepare three ladders at the citty cost, and shall repaier the hookes with expedicion, which ladders and hookes



Roll xi.  
m. 15.

shalbe chayned uppe under the Newgate, and the gailer <sup>1610.</sup> to take chardge therof, and nott to lend out the same <sup>Newgate.</sup> uppon any occation but onely uppon thoeccation of fyre. <sup>Gaoler.</sup>

[6.] It is further agreed, by thauethorytie aforesaid, that Christofer Paiton,<sup>1</sup> esquier, his majesties auditor <sup>Christopher Paiton.</sup> within this realme, shall have a lease for tearme of three-score and one yeares uppon a parcell of Sutter lane, <sup>Sutter lane.</sup> contayninge from east to west twenty eighte yardes of standarte measure, and in breadth from sowthe to north sevin yardes of lyke measure; with proviso that the said graunt shall not extend to anything formerly graunted to Richard Durninge, gentleman; and with proviso that <sup>Richard Durninge.</sup> Mr. Edward Thomas shall have a sufficient sincke and howse of office uppon that syde of the premisses nexte to his howse, and the same to be done at the chardges of the petycioner; and the petycioner to surrender his ould lease.

[7.] Whear[as] James Fawether, master of this cittie <sup>City free school.</sup> free schoole, have bene alsoe an humble petycioner unto the said assembly, requiring as well an augmentacion of his yearely stypend, as alsoe to have the loer rowlme of <sup>Stipend.</sup> the schoole howse as others his prediccursors had: it is therfore ordered, by thauethorytie aforesaid, that the petycioners fee shalbe augmented to tenn poundes, Englyshe, per annum, and that from Easter nexte he shall have the loer rowlme, during his good behavior, as he have the rest.

[8.] It is alsoe ordered and agreed, by the said auethorytie, at the humble suyte of Patricke Gorman, smyth, that he shall have the keaping of this cittie <sup>City clock.</sup> clocke duringe his good behavior, with the yearly stypend due for the same.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprenticeships: George Morgan, John Longe, merchants, Edward <sup>Admissions to franchise.</sup> Floodie, Charles Lynche, butchers, Robert Hunter, Simon

<sup>1</sup> Christopher Peyton, auditor-general, Ireland, 1586-1612.

1610.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Read, bakers, Thomas Harrold, saddler, Robert Dicktott, Roll xi.  
m. 18.  
cutler, Richard Allon, barber-surgeon, as apprentice to  
Edmond Cullon. As children of freemen: Elizabeth Bee,  
maiden, daughter of Edward Bee, apothecary, Alison  
Painter, maiden, Thomas Flood, merchant, Silvester  
Edgerton, John Edgerton, sons of Richard Edgerton,  
barber-surgeon, Ralph Banckes, "pewtrer."

---

# APPENDIX.

## I.

### DESCRIPTION OF DUBLIN, 1577. BY RICHARD STANIHURST.<sup>1</sup>

"This citie, as it is not in antiquitie inferiour to <sup>1577.</sup> anie citie in Ireland, so in pleasant situation, in gorgeous buildings, in the multitude of people, in martiall chivalrie, in obedience and loialtie, in the abundance of wealth, in largenesse of hospitalitie, in manners and civilitie, it is superiour to all other cities and townes in that realme. And therefore it is commonlie called the Irish or yong London. The seat of this citie is of all sides pleasant, comfortable, and wholesome. If you would traverse hills, they are not far off. If champion ground, it lieth of all parts. If you be delited with fresh water, the famous river called the Liffie, named of <sup>Liffey.</sup> Ptolome Lybnum, runneth fast by. If you will take the view of the sea, it is at hand. The onlie fault of this citie is, that it is lesse frequented of merchant estrangers, bicause of the bare haven.

"Their charter is large. King Henrie the fourth gave <sup>Charters.</sup> this citie the sword,<sup>2</sup> in the yeare of our Lord, 1402-3, <sup>Sword.</sup> and was ruled by a Maior and two bailliffes, which were changed into Shiriffes<sup>3</sup> by a charter granted by Edward <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> the sixth, in the yeare of our Lord 1548. In which yeare John Rian and Thomas Fannyng,<sup>4</sup> two worshipfull gentlemen, were colleagues in that office, and thereof they are

---

<sup>1</sup> "Chronicles . . . collected by Raphael Holinshed," London: 1577 and 1586.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 27.

<sup>3, 4</sup> See vol. i., p. 35, 417.

1577.  
Seal.

named the last bailiffes and first Shiriffes that have beene in Dublin. It appeereth by the ancient seale of this citie, called *sigillum præposituræ*, that this citie hath beene in old time governed by a provost.<sup>1</sup>

Hospitality.  
Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

"The hospitalitie of the Maior and the Shiriffes for the yeare being, is so large and bountifull, that soothlie (London forepriced) verie few such officers under the crowne of England keepe so great a port; none I am sure greater. The Maior, over the number of officers that take their dailie repast at his table, keepeth for his yeare in manner open house. And albeit in tearme time his house is frequented as well of the nobilitie as of other potentats of great calling, yet his ordinarie is so good, that a verie few set feasts are provided for them. They that spend least in their Maioraltie (as those of credit, yea, and such as bare the office have informed me), make an ordinarie account of five hundred pounds for their viand and diet that yeare; which is no small summe to be bestowed in housekeeping, namelie, where vittels are so good cheape, and the presents of friends diverse and sundrie.

Patrick  
Sarsfield,  
Mayor.

"There hath beene of late yeares a worshipfull gentleman, named Patrike Sarsefield, that bare the office of the Maioraltie in Dublin [1554-5], who kept so great port in this yeare, as his hospitalitie to his fame and renowne resteth as yet in fresh memorie. One of his especiall and entire friends entring in communication with the gentleman, his yeare being well neere expired, mooved question, to what he thought his expenses all that yeare amounted? 'Trulie, James' (so his friend was named), quoth maister Sarsefield, 'I take betweene me and God, when I entered into mine office, the last Saint Hierome his daie<sup>2</sup> (which is the morrow of Michaelmasse, on which daie the Maior taketh his oth<sup>3</sup> before the chiefe baron, at the exchequer within the castell of Dublin), I

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., pp 4, 6.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 215.

<sup>3</sup> See vol. i., p. 254.

had three barnes well stored and thwaekt with corne, and <sup>1577.</sup>

I assured myselfe that anie one of these three had bene sufficient to have stored mine house with bread, ale, and beere for this yeare. And now, God and good companie be thanked, I stand in doubt, whether I shall rub out my Maioraltie with my third barne, which is well nigh with my yeare ended. And yet nothing smiteth me so much at the heart, as that the knot of good fellowes that you see here (he ment the sergeants and officers) are readie to flit from me, and make their next yeares abode with the next Maior. And certes I am so much wedded to good fellowship, as if I could mainteine mine house to my contentation with defraieing of five hundred pounds yearlie, I would make humble sute to the citizens to be their officer these three yeares to come.' Over this, he did at the same time protest with oth, that he spent that yeare in housekeeping twentie tuns of claret wine, over and above white wine, sacke, malmeseie, muscadell, etc. And in veric deed it was not to be marvelled; for during his Maioraltie his house was so open as commonly from five of the cloeke in the morning to ten at night, his butterie and cellars were with one crew or other frequented. To the haunting of which, ghests were the sooner allured, for that you should never marke him or his bedfellow (such was their buxomnesse) once frowne or wrinkle their foreheads, or bend their browes, or glowme their countenances, or make a sowre face at anie ghest, were he never so meane. But their interteinment was so notable, as they would sauce their bountifull and deintie faire with heartie and amiable cheere. His porter or anie other officer durst not for both his eares give the simplest man that resorted to his house Tom drum his interteinment, which is, to hale a man in by the head, and thrust him out by both the shoulders; for he was fullie resolved that his worship and reputation could not be more distained than by the currish interteinment of anie ghest. To be briefe (according to



1577.  
Chaucer.

the golden verses of the ancient and famous English poet, Geffreie Chaucer):<sup>1</sup>

“ ‘ An housholder, and that a great, was hee,  
Saint Iulian he was in his countrie.  
His bread, his ale, was alwaie after one,  
A better viended man was no where none.  
Without bakte meat was never his house,  
Of fish and flesh, and that so plenteouse.  
It snewed in his house of meat and drinke  
Of all deinties that men could thinke.  
After the sundrie seasons of the yere,  
So changed he his meat and his suppere.  
Full manie a fat partrich had he in mew,  
And manie a breme, and manie a luce in stew.

“Some of his friends, that were snudging peniefathers, would take him up verie roughlie for his lavishing and his outragious expenses, as they tearme it. ‘Tush, my maisters’ (would he saie), ‘take not the matter so hot: whoso commeth to my table and hath no need of my meat, I know he commeth for the good will he beareth me; and therefore I am beholding to thanke him for his companie: if he resort for need, how maie I bestow my goods better, than in releeving the poore? If you had perceived me so far behindhand, as that I had bene like to have brought haddocke to paddocke, I would patientlie permit you both largelie to controll me and friendlie to reprove me. But so long as I cut so large thongs of mine owne leather, as that I am not yet come to my buckle, and during the time I keepe myselfe so farre affote as that I have as much water as my ship draweth, I prairie pardon me to be liberall in spending, sith God of his goodnesse is gracious in sending.’ And indeed so it fell out. For at the end of his Maioraltie he owght no

---

<sup>1</sup> Prologue to the Canterbury Tales.

man a dotkin. What he dispended was his owne; and <sup>1577.</sup> ever after during his life, he kept so woorthie a standing house, as that hee seemed to surrender the princes sword to other Maiors, and reserved the port and hospitalitie to himselfe.

"Not long before him was Nicholas Stanihurst their <sup>Nicholas Stanihurst, Mayor.</sup> Maior [1542-3] who was so great and good an housholder, that during his Maioraltie, the lord chancellor of the realme was his dailie and ordinarie ghest. There hath beene of late worshipfull ports kept by maister Fian, who was twice Maior [1549-50, 1564-5,] maister Sedgrave <sup>Mayors.</sup> [1559-60], Thomas Fitz Simons [1560-61], Robert Cusacke [1552-3, 1563-4], Walter Cusacke [1569-70], Nicholas Fitz Simons [1565-6], James Bedlow [1572-3], Christopher Fagan [1573-4], and diverse others. And not onelie their officers so farre excell in hospitalitie, but also the greater part of the civitie is generallie addicted to such ordinarie and standing houses, as it would make a man muse which waie they are able to beare it out, but onelie by the goodnesse of God, which is the upholder and furtherer of hospitalitie. What should I here speake of their charitable almes, dailie and hourelie extended to the needie? The poore prisoners <sup>Prisoners.</sup> both of the Newgate and the castell, with three or foure <sup>Newgate. Castle.</sup> hospitals, are chieffie, if not onelie, relieved by the <sup>Hospitals.</sup> citizens.

"Furthermore, there are so manie other extraordinarie beggers that dailie swarme there, so charitable suc- <sup>Charity.</sup> cored, as that they make the whole civitie in effect their hospitall. The great expenses of the citizens maie probablie be gathered by the woorthie and fairlike markets, weeklie on Wednesdaie and Fridaie kept in <sup>Markets.</sup> Dublin. Their shambls is so well stored with meat, <sup>Meat.</sup> and their market with corne, as not onelie in Ireland, <sup>Corn.</sup> but also in other countries, you shall not see anie one shambls, or anie one market better furnished with the one or the other, than Dublin is.

1577. "The citizens have from time to time in sundrie  
 Standard. conflicts so galled the Irish, that even to this daie  
 the Irish feare a ragged and jagged blacke standard  
 that the citizens have almost through tract of time  
 Hostings. worne to the hard stumps. This standard they  
 carrie with them in hostings, being never displaied but  
 when they are readie to enter into battell, and come to  
 the shocke; the sight of which danteth the Irish above  
 measure.

Musters. "And for the better training of their youth in martiall  
 exploits, the citizens use to muster foure times by the  
 Black Monday. yeare: on Black Mondaie, which is the morrow of  
 Easter daie, on Maie daie, saint John Baptist his eeve,  
 and saint Peter his eeve. Whereof two are ascribed to  
 the Maior and Shiriffes: the other two, to wit, the  
 musters on Maie daie and saint Peter his eeve, are  
 Bull ring. assigned to the Maior and Shiriffes of the Bull ring.  
 The Maior of the Bull ring is an officer elected by the  
 citizens, to be, as it were, capteine or gardian of the  
 batchelers and the unwedded youth of the civitie. And  
 for the yeare he hath authoritie to chastise and punish  
 such as frequent brothelhouses, and the like unchast  
 places. He is tearmed the Maior of the Bull ring, of an  
 iron ring that sticketh in the cornemarket, to which the  
 bulles that are yearelie bated be usuallie tied; which ring  
 is had by him and his companie in so great price, as if  
 anie citizen batcheler hap to marrie, the Maior of the  
 Bull ring and his crue conduct the bridegroom, upon his  
 returne from church, to the market place, and there with  
 a solemne kisse for his ultimum vale, he dooth homage  
 unto the Bull ring.

"The Blacke Mondaie muster sproong of this occasion.  
 Soone after Ireland was conquered by the Britons, and  
 the greater part of Leinster pacified, diverse townesmen  
 Bristol. of Bristow flitted from thense to Dublin, and in short  
 space the civitie was by them so well inhabited, as it  
 grew to bee verie populous. Whereupon the citizens

having over great affiance in the multitude of the people, 1577  
 and so consequentlie being somewhat retchlesse in heed-  
 ing the mounteine enimie that lurked under their noses,  
 were woont to come and roile in clusters, sometime three  
 or foure miles from the towne. The Irish enimie spieng  
 that the citizens were accustomed to fetch such od  
 vagaries, especially on the holie daies, and having an  
 inkling withall by some false clatterfert or other, that a  
 companie of them would have ranged abroad, on Mondaie  
 in the Easter weeke towards the wood of Cullen, which <sup>Cullens-  
wood.</sup>  
 is distant two miles from Dublin, they laie in stale  
 verie well appointed, and laid in sundrie places for their  
 comming. The citizens rather minding the pleasure  
 they should presentlie injoy, than forecasting the hurt  
 that might insue, flockt unarmed out of the civitie to  
 the wood, where being intercepted by them that laie  
 hooving in ambush, they were to the number of five  
 hundred miserablie slaine. Whereupon the remnant of  
 the citizens deeming that unluckie time to be a crosse or  
 a dismall daie, gave it the appellation of Black Mondaie.  
 The citie soone after being peopled by a fresh supplie of  
 Bristolians, to dare the Irish enimie, agreed to banket  
 yearelie in that place, which to this daie is observed;  
 for the Maior and the Shiriffs with the citizens repaire  
 to the wood of Cullen, in which place the Maior  
 bestoweth a costlie dinner within a mote or a rundell,  
 and both the Shiriffs within another, where they are  
 so well garded with the youth of the civitie, as the  
 mounteine enimie dareth not attempt to snatch as much  
 as a pastie crust from thense.

“The churches of Dublin.

“Dublin hath at this daie within the citie and in the  
 suburbs these churches that insue, of which the greater  
 number are parioch churches, onelie Christs church, with  
 a few oratories and chappels, excepted. Christs church, <sup>Christ-  
church,</sup>

1577. otherwise named Ecclesia Sanctæ Trinitatis, a cathedrall church, the ancientest that I can find recorded of all the churches now standing in Dublin. I take it to have beene builded, if not in Avellanus his time, yet soone after by the Danes; the building of which was both repared and enlarged by Sitricus, prince of Dublin, at the earnest request of Donat, the bishop, and soone after the conquest it hath beene much beautified by Robert Fitz Stephans and Strangbow, the erle of Penbroke, who with his sonne is in the bodie of the church intoomed. The chappell that standeth in the chore, commonlie called the new chappell, was builded by Gerald Fitz Thomas, earle of Kildare, in the yeare of our Lord 1510, where he is intoomed.
- Strongbow.  
Tomb.  
Gerald,  
earl of  
Kildare.
- St.  
Patrick's  
cathedral.
- Comin.
- King John.
- Churches.
- St.  
Audoen's.
- “Saint Patrikes church, a cathedrall church, indued with notable livings, and diverse fat benefices. It hath a chappell at the north doore, which is called the paroch church. This church was founded by the famous and woorthie prelate, John Comin, about the yeare of our Lord 1197. This foundation was greatlie advanced by the liberalitie of king John. There hath risen a great contention betwixt this church and Christes church for antiquitie, wherein doubtlesse S. Patrike his church ought to give place, unlesse they have further matter to shew, and better reasons to build upon than their foundations, in which this church by manie yeares is inferior to the other. Saint Nicholas, Saint Michael, Saint Verberosse, or Saint Varburgh, so called of a Chesshire virgine. The citizens of Chester founded this church, with two chappels thereto annexed; the one called our ladies chappell, the other S. Martins chappell. Hir feast is kept the third of Februarie. This church, with a great part of the citie, was burned in the yeare 1301; but again by the parochians reedified. Saint John the evangelist, Saint Audoen, which is corruptlie called Saint Ouen, or Owen. His feast is solemnized the fourteenth of August. The paroch of this church is accounted the



best in Dublin, for that the greater number of the alder-<sup>1577.</sup> men and the worships of the citie are demurrant within that paroch. Saint Tullocke, now prophaned. In this church, in old time, the familie of the Fitz Simons was for the more part buried. The paroch was meared from the Crane castell to the fish shambles, called the Cock-<sup>Crane. Fish shambles.</sup> hill, with Preston his innes, and the lane thereto adjoining, which scope is now united to Saint John his paroch. S. Katharine, S. Michan or Mighan, Saint James; his feast is celebrated the five and twentieth of Julie, on which daie in ancient time was there a woorthie faire <sup>Fair.</sup> kept at Dublin, continuing six daies, unto which resorted divers merchants, as well from England, as from France and Flanders. And they afforded their wares so dog-cheape, in respect of the citie merchants, that the countrie was yeare by yeare sufficientlie stored by strangers; and the citie merchants not uttering their wares, but to such as had not readie chinkes, and thereupon forced to run on the score, were verie much impoverished. Wherefore partlie thorough the canvassing of the towne merchants, and partlie by the winking of the rest of the citizens, being woon upon manie gaie glosed promises, by plaieing bopeepe to beare themselves overlie in the matter, that famous mart was supprest, and all forren saile wholie abandoned. Yet for a memoriall of this notable faire, a few cottages, booths, and alepoles are pitched at Saint James his gate. Saint Michael of Poules, alias Paules, Saint Brigide, Saint Kevin, Saint Peter de monte, or upon the hill, appendant to Saint Patrikes church. Saint Stephan; this was erected for an hospitall for poore, lame, and impotent lazers, where <sup>Hospital.</sup> they abide to this daie, although not in such chast and sincere wise, as the founders will was upon the erection thereof. The Maior, with his brethren, on Saint Stephan his daie (which is one of their station daies) repaireth thither, and there dooth offer. Saint Andrew, now prophaned.

1577.

“The names of the gates of the citie and suburbs  
of Dublin.

“Both the gates neere the White friers, Saint Keven his gate, Hogs gate, Dammes gate, Poule gate, alias Paules gate, Newgate, a goale or prison, Winc taverne gate, Saint Audoen his gate, hard by the church going downe towards the Cookestreet. The reason why this gate, and the Wine taverne gate were builded, proceeded of this. In the yeare 1315, Edward Bruse, a Scot, and brother to Robert Bruse, king of Scots, arrived in the north of Ireland; from whence he marched on forwards with his armie, untill he came as far as Castleknocke. The citizens of Dublin being sore amazed at the sudden and Scarborough<sup>1</sup> approach of so puissant an enimie, burned all the houses in Saint Thomas his street, least he should upon his repaire to Dublin have anie succour in the suburbs.<sup>2</sup> The Maior (named Robert Notingham) and communaltie being in this distresse, razed downe an abbeie of the frier preachers, called Saint Saviour his monasterie, and brought the stones therof to these places, where the gates now stand; and all along that waie did cast a wall for the better fortifieng of the civitie, mistrusting that the wals, that went along both the keies, should not haue beene of sufficient force to outhold the enimie. The Scots having intelligence of the fortifieing of Dublin, and reckoning it a folie to laie siege to so impregnable a civitie, marched toward a place not far from Dublin, called the Salmon leape, where pitching their tents for foure daies, they remooved towards the Naas. But when the civitie was past this danger, king Edward the second gave strict commandement to the citizens to build the abbeie they razed; saing, that although lawes were squatted in warre, yet notwithstanding they ought

Bruce.

Castle-  
knock.St. Thomas  
street.Robert  
Notingham,  
Mayor.Friars  
Preachers.Salmon-  
leap.

Naas.

<sup>1</sup> An English proverbial term for sudden or unexpected movements.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 149.

to be revived in peace. Gurmund his gate, hard by the Cucull, or Cooekolds post. Some suppose that one <sup>1577.</sup> Gurmund's gate. Gurmundus builded this gate, and thereof to take the name. Others judge that the Irish assaulting the civitie were discomfited by the carle of Ormond, then by good Ormonde. hap sojourning at Dublin. And because he issued out at that gate, to the end the valiant exploit and famous conquest of so woorthie a potentate should be ingrailed in perpetuall memorie, the gate bare the name of Ormond his gate. The bridge gate, Saint Nicholas his gate, Saint Patrike his gate, Bungan his gate, the Newstreet gate, Saint Thomas his gate, Saint James his gate. <sup>Gates.</sup>

"The names of the streets, bridges, lanes and other notorious places in Dublin.

"The Dammes street, the Castle street, stretching to the pillorie, Saint Verberosses street, Saint John his street, alias Fish shamble street, Skinners rew reaching from the pillorie to the tolehall, or to the high crosse. The high street bearing to the high pipe. This pipe was builded in the yeare 1308, by a woorthie citizen named John Decer,<sup>1</sup> being then Maior of Dublin. He builded not long <sup>Deer.</sup> before that time the bridge hard by Saint Woolstans, <sup>Bridge</sup> that reacheth over the Liffie. The Newgate street, from the Newgate to Saint Audoen his church. Saint Nicholas his street, the Wine taverne street, the Cooke street, the Bridge street. This street, with the greater part of the keie, was burnt<sup>2</sup> in the yeare 1303. The Woodkeie, the Merchant keie, Osmontowne, so called of certeine Easterlings or Normans, properlie the Danes that were called Ostmanni. They planted themselves hard by the water side neere Dublin, and [were] discomfited at Clontarfe in <sup>Clontarf.</sup> a skirmish [by] diverse of the Irish . . . There arrived

<sup>1</sup> See "History of the City of Dublin," vol. i., p. 327.

<sup>2</sup> See Annals of Ireland in "Chartu-

laries of St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin," Rolls Series, vol. ii., 1885, p. 337.

1577.

Ostman-  
town.

Ship street.

a fresh supplie of Easterlings at Dublin in the yeare 1095, and settled themselves on the other side of the civitie, which of them to this daie is called Ostmantowne, that is, the towne of the Ostmannes, whereof there ariseth great likelihood to have beene a separat towne from the citie, being parted from Dublin by the Liffie, as Southwarke is severed from London by Thames. Saint Thomas his street; this street was burnt by mishap in the yeare 1343. The New buildings, the New street, Saint Francis his street, the Kowme, Saint Patrike his street, the backe-side of Saint Sepulchres, Saint Keven his street, the Poule, or Paulmilstreet, Saint Brigids street, the Sheepe street, alias the Ship street. For diverse are of opinion, that the sea had passage that waie, and thereof to be called the Ship street. This, as it seemeth not wholie impossible, considering that the sea floweth and ebbeth hard by it, so it carieth a more colour of truth with it, because there have beene found there certeine iron rings fastned to the towne wall, to hold and grapple botes withall.

“The lanes.

“Saint Verberosses lane, up to Saint Nicholas his street, now inclosed, Saint Michael his lane, beginning at Saint Michael his pipe, Christchurch lane, Saint John his lane, Ram lane, alias the Schoolehouse lane, Saint Audoen his lane, Kesers lane. This lane is steepe and slipperie, in which otherwhiles they that make more hast, than good speed, clinke their backs to the stones. And therefore the ruder sort, whether it be through corruption of speech, or for that they give it a nickname. Rochell lane, alias Backe lane, on the south side of the flesh shambles, the Cookestreet lane, Frapper lane, Giglottes hill, Marie lane, Saint Tullocke his lane, Scarlet lane, alias Isouds lane, Saint Pulchers lane, Saint Kevin his lane, the White friers lane, Saint Stephan his lane, Hogs lane, the Sea lane, Saint George his lane, where in old time were builded

St. George's  
lane.

diverse old and ancient monuments. And as an in- 1577.  
searcher of antiquities may (by the view there to be taken)  
conjecture, the better part of the suburbs of Dublin  
should seeme to have stretched that waie. But the in-  
habitants being dailie and hourelie molested and preied  
by their prolling mounteine neighbors, were forced to  
suffer their buildings fall in decaie, and embaied them-  
selves within the citie wals.

" Among other monuments, there is a place in that lane  
called now Collets innes,<sup>1</sup> which in old time was the  
Escacar or Exchequer. Which should implie that the Exchequer.  
princes court would not have beene kept there, unlesse  
the place had beene taken to be cocksure. But in fine it  
fell out contrarie. For the baron sitting there solemnlie,  
and, as it seemed, retchleslie, the Irish espieng the opor-  
tunitie, rushed into the court in plumps, where surprising  
the unweaponed multitudine, they committed horrible  
slaughters by sparing none that came under their dint;  
and withall, as far as their Scarborough leasure could  
serve them, they ransacked the prince his thesaure, upon  
which mishap the exchequer was from thense remooved.  
There hath beene also in that lane a chappell dedicated Chapel of  
to saint George, likelie to have beene founded by some St. George.  
worthie knight of the garter. The Maior with his  
brethren was accustomed, with great triumphs and  
pageants,<sup>2</sup> yeerelie, on saint George his feast to repaire to Pageants  
that chappell, and there to offer. This chappell hath  
beene of late razed, and the stones therof, by consent of  
the assemblie, turned to a common oven, converting the  
ancient monument of a doutie, adventurous, and holie  
knight, to the colerake sweeping of a puffloafe baker.

" The bridges.

" The great bridge going to Ostmantowne, Saint Bridges  
Nicholas his bridge, the Poule gate bridge, repared by

<sup>1</sup> See p. 511, and " History of City of  
Dublin," vol. iii., 1859, p. 184.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 142.



1577.  
Nicholas  
Stanihurst.

Nicholas Stanihurst about the yeere one thousand five hundred forty and foure, the castell bridge, Saint James his bridge. . .

Isouds  
tower.

"There standeth neere the castell ouer against a void roome called Preston his innes,<sup>1</sup> a tower named Isouds tower. It tooke the name of la Beale Isoud, daughter to Anguish, king of Ireland. It seemeth to have beene a castle of pleasure for the kings to recreate themselves therein. There is a village hard by Dublin, called of the said la Beale, Chappell Isoud.

"Saint Sepulchres, the archbishop of Dublin his house, as well pleasantlie sited as gorgeously builded. Some hold opinion that the beautifuller part of this house was of set purpose fired by an archbishop, to the end the governors (which for the more part laie there) should not have so goodliking to the house. . .

"The names of the fields adjoining to Dublin.

Scald-  
brother.

"Saint Stephans greene, Hogging greene, the Steine, Ostmantowne greene. In the further end of this field is there a hole commonlie termed Scaldbrothers hole, a labyrinth reaching two large miles under the earth. This hole was in old time frequented by a notorious theefe named Scaldbrother, wherein he would hide all the bag and baggage that he could pilfer. The varlet was so swift on foot, as he hath eftsoones outrun the swiftest and lustiest yong men in all Ostmantowne, maugre their heads, bearing a pot or a pan of theirs on his shoulders to his den. And now and then, in derision of such as pursued him, he would take his course under the gallows, which standeth verie nigh his cave (a fit signe for such an inne), and so being shrowded within his lodge, he reckoned himselfe cocksure, none being found at that time so hardie as would adventure to intangle himselfe within so intricat a maze. But as the pitcher that goeth often to the water, commeth at length home broken; so this lustie youth

<sup>1</sup> See p. 521.

would not surcease from open catching, forcible snatching, 1577. and privie prolling, till time he was by certeine gaping groomes that laie in wait for him, intercepted, fleeing toward his couch, having upon his apprehension no more wrong doone him, than that he was not sooner hanged on that gallowes through which in his youth and jolitie he was woont to run."

## II.

## CIRCUIT OF THE WALLS OF DUBLIN [1585].

A note<sup>1</sup> of the whole circuit of the cittie walls, from [1585.] the towre, called Bremeghams towre of the castell, unto Berming-  
the easte gate, called the Dameis gate, of the said cittie, Dames gate  
accordinge to the direction of the right honourable the lord deputie.<sup>2</sup>

Inprimis: From Bremyghams towre to Stanirste<sup>3</sup> [h]is towre is 196 foote distant, whereof there is next the said Bremyghams towre 64 foote within the castell dicke not rampered, and from thens to Stanirste [h]is tower.  
towre, beinge 132 foote, is sufficientlie rampiered, and firme grounde 20 foote hie from the foundation of the wall, which wall is 28 foote hie, wherof 8 foote is abowe the said rampier besydes the garettes and 7 foote thicke. The said Stanirste [h]is towre is rounde without the wall and skware within, three stories hie, with three tymber loftes, and in the loer storie three lowpes,<sup>4</sup> in the second storie one lowpe, and in the third storie twoe lowpes, the wall 6 foote thicke, 19 foote square within, and the towre 46 foote hie besydes the garettes.

From Stanhurst [h]is towre to the Pole gate is 168 Pole gate.  
foote distant, and the wall and rampier agreinge in like height and thicknis as the other parte of the said wall and rampier aforsaide.

<sup>1</sup> State Papers, Ireland, vol. cxxi., No. 73.—Public Record Office, London.

<sup>2</sup> Sir John Perrott.

<sup>3</sup> James Stanihurst, recorder of Dublin.

<sup>4</sup> Loopholes.

[1585.]  
Pole gate.

The towre on the said Pole gate is a square towre with twoe stories, the loer storie upon a vawte with three lowpes, and the upper storie a timber lofte, and the wall 6 foote thicke and 14 foote square within, and the towre 46 foote hie, besydes the garettes, from the fundacion of the wall, with a perculles for the same gate.

Porteuillis.

Genevels  
tower.

From the Pole gate to the towre caled Genevels towre, nowe in Mr. Parkins pocession, is 186 foote distant, and the wall and rampier agreinge in licke height and thicknis as the other parte of the said wall and rampier aforsaid. The said Geneviels towre is rounde without the wall, and square within, three stories hie, with twoe timber loftes, and in the loer storie one lowpe, in the second storie one lardge lowpe, and the wall 8 foote thicke and 12 foote square in one waye, and 16 foote another waye, and the towre 46 foote hie.

St.  
Nicholas  
gate.

From Geneviels towre to Saint Nicholas gate is 252 foote distant, and the wall and rampier agreinge in licke height and thicknis as the other parte of the said wall and rampier aforsaid. Saint Nicholas gate hawe towre rounde towres withowt, and square within, and the said gate placed betwixte bothe the towres, every towre three heightes, whereof towre loftes and fowre lowps in every towre, the wall 5 foote thicke, 39 foote in lengthe one waye, and 18 foote brod the other waye, and the towre 45 foote hie, with a perculles for the same gate.

Sir William  
Sarsfeld.

From Saint Nicholas gate to the towre in sir William Sarsfelds possession is 312 foote distant, whereof there is 74 foote, nexte adjoyninge unto Saint Nicholas gate, of the wall but 16 foote hie, and the firme grounde 9 foote hie within the said wall, and the reste beinge 238 foote is fowre foote and a halfe thicke, 16 foote hie besydes the garettes, and a rampier within of 15 foote thicke, and nere as hie as the wall in the insyde, besydes the buttris: which is from the botom of the diche to the fundacion of the wall 19 foott goode, by estimacion. The said towre, in Sir William Sarsfeldes pocession, is a demy rounde

towre fylled with earthe, and nether vawte nor lofte, [1585.] with fowre lowps, 11 foote sqware within the towre, and the wall fowre foote demy thicke and 16 foote hie evin with the wall befor.

From the towre in Sir William Sarsfeldes pocession to the smale towre in the pocession of Mr. Christofer Sedgrave is 340 foote distant, and the wall and rampier with the buttris withowte the said wall, agreinge in licke height and thicknes as the other parte of the said wall, rampier, and buttris afor mencioned, savinge that there is no rampier within 80 foote next adjoyning to the said towre in Mr. Sedgraves pocession. The said towre in Mr. Sedgraves pocession is a demy rounde towre with twoe vawtes, one eqwall with the wall, with three lowps, the other with a paire of stayres going upe unto it from the wall, and covered for a fewe to stand upon, with a garet abowt, and 11 foot long one waye, and 6 foott another waye, the towre 26 foot hie and fowre foote thicke.

From the towre in Mr. Sedgraves pocession to the towre in Mr. Richard Fagan [h]is pocession is 90 foote distant, and the wall agreeing in like height and thicknis as aforesaid, and no rampier within the said parte of the wall, but the licke buttris withowt as befor. The said towre in Mr. Fagans pocession is a rounde towre withowte, and sqware within, and nether vawte nor lofte, but a waye going upe unto the tope, beinge ten foote sqware upon the tope, with a garet and fyve lowps in the waye going upe, and the towre 32 foote hie and 2 foote thicke, besydes the thicknis of the stayres.

From the towre in Mr. Fagans pocession to the sowth-east towre of the Newe gate is 120 foote distant, the wall 17 foote hie and fyve foote thicke, and no rampier within the said wall, but howses joyning close to the said wall within, and the licke buttris withowt the said wall, as the other parte of the said wall hawe befor. The Newe gatte have twoe towres,

[1585.] and every towre is three heightes, with twoe small Gate-house. towrettes in the tope, and the gatte howse standes betwixt bothe the said towres; the loer storie of every towre is vawted, and the other towe stories lofted; every towre is 12 foote square within the wall, and the wall fyve foote thicke, and in every rowme towe lowps; the gatt howse is 40 footte one waye, and 15 foote another waye, and the height of boethe the said towres, from the payment to the leades, is 40 foote, besydes the garettes, and there is a perculles for the saide gatte.

Nicholas  
Fitz-  
symons.

From the northe towre of the Newe gate to the towre in Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons pocession is 180 foote distant, the wall 4 foote thicke and 22 foote hie, with a buttris withowte as befor, and no rampier within, but howses close joyning to the wall within. The said towre in Mr. Fitzsymons pocession is a square towre, fowre storie hie, with three loftes and novawte, 2 lowps in the loer storie, three lowps in the second storie, fowre lowps in the third storie, and fowre lowps in the fowrthe storie, the towre 32 foote hie, sixteen foote square, and three foote thicke.

Gormondes  
gate.

From the towre in Mr. Fitzsymons pocession to Gormondes gate is 140 foote distant, the wall 20 foote hie, and 5 foote thicke, and no rampier within, with a buttris withowte as befor. The said Gormondes gate is a square towre, twoe storie hie, wherof one rowme is upon a vawte with three lowps; the other rowme is a timber lofte with three lowps and a slate rooffe; the towre is square, 18 foote one waye, and 15 foote another waye, the wall 5 foote thicke and 30 foote hie, with a perculles for the same gate,

William  
Harbard.

From Gormondes gate to a towre in William Harbardes pocession is 308 foote distant, the wall 12 foote hie and 5 foote thicke, and no rampier within, but howsses close joyninge to the said wall, with a smale buttris of 6 foote hie withowte. The said towre in William Harbardes pocession is a square towre, towe storie hie; the loer



storie is a timber lofte with three lowps; the other storie [1585.] is vawted over with three lowps. The towre is square, 16 foote one waye, and 10 foote another waye, and the wall 5 foote thicke and 32 foote hie.

From the towre in William Harbarles pocession to Mr. William Ushers<sup>1</sup> howse is 140 foote distant, the wall 14 foote hie, and 5 foote thicke, and no rampier within nor buttris withowte. The wall of one syde of the said Mr. Ushers howse to the Bridge gatte is 104 foote, the wall 4 foote thicke, and 19 foote hie, and the grounde is firme 5 foote hie within the said wall, and the Liffie goethe hard by, and at every full sea it floes up against the said wall, being a springe tyde. The said Bridge gate is a square towre, towe storie hie; the loer storie is a vawte with 2 lowps; the upper storie is a timber lofte and no lowpe. The towre is square, 18 foote one waye, and 14 foote another waye, the wall 7 foote thicke, and 30 foot hie from the pavement. William Usher.

From the Bridge gate along the Marchaunt Key to Prickettes towre is 843 foote distant, and the Key 9 foote hie from the chanell to the pavement. The said towre in Prickettes pocession is a square towre, with a towret in the tope on the easte syde; the towre 30 foote square one waye, and 28 foote the other waye; the wall three foote fowre inches thicke and 34 foote hie, and no heightes but one timber lofte in the square, and towe smale vawtes in the towret, and no lowps but a wyndoe to the easte syde. Merchant quay.  
Prickettes tower.

From Prickettes towre alonge the Woode Key to Mr. Fianes<sup>1</sup> castell is 356 foote distant, and the Key agreing in height from the chanell to the pavement as befor. The said Mr. Fians castell is a square towre, fowre storie hie, 38 foote square one waye, and 20 foote another waye, towe spickes or lowps in the loer storie, and windoes in every of the other rowmes; the wall fowre foote thicke Wood quay.  
Fianes castle.

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 293, 291.

<sup>2</sup> Richard Fian, alderman.

[1585.] and 42 foote hie, and the grounde firme, 8 foote hie from the chanell within the castell.

Fitzsimon. Balma-  
droght. From Mr. Fians castell to a smale towre in the pocession of Fitzsymon, of Balmadroght, is 144 foote distant, and the pavement from the channell agreing in height as the Key befor. The said towre in Fitzsymons pocession is a smale round towre withowt, and square within, one timber lofte, with towe rowmes, and 2 lowps in every rowme, 12 foote square one waye, and 14 foote the other waye, the wall 3 foott thick and 22 foote hie, and the earthe hie within the said towre 8 foote as befor.

Issoldes tower. From Fitzsymons towre to Issoldes towre, is 174 foote distant, and the pavement from the chanell agreinge in height as befor. The said Issoldes towre is a rounde towre, towe storie hie, 18 foote square within the wall, and the wall 9 foote thicke, and 40 foote hie from the channell, one timber lofte and a plate forme in the tope, with three lowps in every rowme.

Platform. Butte-  
vantes tower. From Issoldes towre to an olde towre, caled Butte-  
vantes<sup>2</sup> towre, is 106 foote distant, the wall 22 foote hie in the owtsyde, and 5 foote thicke, and firme grounde within the said wall 12 foote hie from the chanell withowt, so the grounde within is within 10 foote as hie as the said wall. The said Buttevantestowre is an ould square ruenus towre, with one vawt, and the wall 4 foote thicke, 30 foote hie from the chanell, and 12 foote square within the walles, and the grounde 8 foote hie within the said towre from the chanell.

Robert Bise. From Buttevantestowre to the rounde halfe towre adjoyninge to Mr. Robert Bise<sup>3</sup> [h]is howse is 188 foote distant, the wall and grounde within agreing in height and thickenis as the other parte of the wall befor. The said towre joyning to Mr. Bise [h]is howse is a demy towre with three storie heightes, no vawt but towe loftes, with 3 lowps in the loer rowmes, and 2 lowps in the second

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 481.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 115.

<sup>3</sup> See pp. 511, 514.

rowme, the wall 4 foote thicke, 26 foote hie, and 16 foote [1485].  
square within the walles.

From Mr. Bise [h]is towre to the easte gatte called  
Dames gate is 108 foote distant, the wall 17 foote hie and 5 foote thicke, and the grounde firme within, agreing in height with the reste befor. Dames gate.

The depte of the Liffie, from the Bridge to over against Mr. Walter Balles howse is 6 foote demy; from over againste Mr. Balles howse to over againste Mr. John Forsters howse is 4 foote demy; from over againste Mr. Forsters howse to over againste Pricketes towre is 6 foote; from over againste Mr. Fians castell to the weste ende of Mr. Brownes building is 3 foote; from over against the weste ende of Mr. Browns building to over againste Issoldes towre is 4 foote, etc. Liffey. Bridge.  
Walter Ball.  
John Forster.  
Pricketes tower.  
Fians castle.  
Brown.  
Issoldes tower.

There can be sixe foote depe of watter at leaste drawin in to all the diches abowte the towne, with chardges done upon cleaning of the said diches, and upon macking of slussis for to staye the watter where the grounde do not meett in height levell. Water. Ditches. Sluices.

### III.

#### CITY ORDANCE [1585.]

A note<sup>1</sup> of the severall sorttes of ordnance at this present belonging to the cittie, as apearithe in the cittie booke th . . . of . . .

Item: 4 mynions<sup>2</sup> of brase, with their cariadges.

Item: One dobbel rabonet<sup>3</sup> and towe single rabonetes of brase upon one cariadge.

Item: Two dobbel rabonetes of brase, not throghe fynished.

Item: One fawconet<sup>4</sup> of brase, with the cariadge.

Item: Two rabonetes more of brase with the cariadge.

<sup>1</sup> State Papers, Ireland, vol. cxxi. No. 73.

<sup>2, 3, 4</sup> Small cannon.

[1585.]  
City  
ordnance.

Item : One dobbble Portingall basse of brase, with the cariadge.

Item : Four sperres of iron called slinges, with their cariadges.

Item : More, two slinges of iron, with their cariadges.

Item : Two dobbble basses of iron, with their chambers.

Item : Five single basses of iron.

#### IV.

[1585.]

#### TOWERS OF THE CASTLE OF DUBLIN [1585].

Tower.  
Castle  
gate.

The towre<sup>1</sup> on the easte side of the castle gate.—In primis: In the lower roume, ther be thre spickes,<sup>2</sup> the firste flanking into the gate, the seconde northwarde, ower the ende of the bridge, the thirde flanketh the wall betwexte it and the north este towre. In the seconde rowme, ther be thre spickes standing in the same sorte, and in the uper rowme, thre in licke maner.

North-east  
tower.

The north easte towre.—In the lower rowme ther is but one spick, which flanketh the north wall to the grete gate. In the seconde rowme, ther be twoe spickes and towe windowes, wherof the firste flanketh the wall towards the gate, the seconde skoureth the gardens northwarde, the thirde being a spicke skoureth the gardens estwarde, the fourth flanketh the este wall, being the gardin wall.

In the thirde roume ther be thre windowes, the firste skouring northweste, the seconde northeeste, the thirde flanketh the gardine wall.

In the fourth roume ther is but one windowe opening into the north.

In the fifte roume, which is your lordships<sup>3</sup> chamber, ther is twoe windowes, the one este and the other north, and in the stayres going up the same toure ther are five

<sup>1</sup> State Papers, Ireland, vol. cxxi. No. 74.

<sup>2</sup> Loopholes.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 537.

spickes which do all flanke the north wall towardes the <sup>[1585.]</sup> castell gate.

The sowtheste towre.—In the loer rowme ther are foure <sup>South-east tower.</sup> spickes. The firste flanketh the castle wall nexte the gardin, the seconde skoureth the gardins to the estewarde, the third skoureth soweth and by easte, the fourth flanketh the wall on the south side towardes the midle toure.

In the seconde rowme, one windowe and thre spickes standing as before.

In the uper rounge ther is one windowe, and a spieke there flankring the gardine wall, and thother the sowth wall.

The midle towre on the sowth side.—In the lower <sup>Middle tower.</sup> rounge, ther be thre spickes. The first flanketh the wall towardes the soweth este toure; the seconde skoureth the archers sowthwarde; the thirde flanketh the sowth wall towardes Bremeghams towre.

In the seconde rounge ther are thre windowes standing as the aforsaide spickes.

In the opermoste rounge, ther is one windowe, which openeth to the sowth, and betwene that same midle towre and the sowth weste towre in the castle wall ther are ix. or x. spiek holes and small windowes.

The south weste towre.—In the lower rounge ther are <sup>South-west tower.</sup> thre spickes. The one flanketh the sowth wall to the midle toure; the second to the gardine southwarde; the thirde westwarde alongste the toune wall joyning to the same.

In the seconde rounge, being the kitchine, ther are twoe spickes and a windowe standing as the spickes in the rounge before.

In the thirde rowme, one windowe openinge into the easte.

In the fourthe rounge, towe windowes, wherof one is stopt up with breke<sup>1</sup> and openeth into the weste, and

---

<sup>1</sup> Brick.



[1585.]

thother into the sowth easte; adjoyning to the same, ther is a litle square toure which hath thre spickes in the midle rounge, one skouring the gardines southward, thother into the towne westwarde, the thirde flanking the weste wall towards the northweste toure.

In the uper rowme, ther be four spickes, wherof twoe skoureth the gardins southwarde, the thirde into the toune westwarde, the fourth flanking the wale to the norweste toure.

North-west  
tower.

The norweste toure.—In the dongeon ther is never a spicke. In the seconde rounge ther is thre spickes, one flanking the weste wall to the square toure, the seconde skoureth into the toune north weste, the thirde flanketh the north wall towards the castle gate.

In the thirde rounge ther are four spickes. The firste flanketh the weste wall to the square towre, the seconde into the towne weste, the thirde north, and the fourth flanketh the north wall towards the gate. In the opermoste rounge ther is one windowe full north.

Tower.  
Castle gate.

The toure on the weste side of the castle gate.—In the lower rowme ther is one spicke, that is stopte upe, which flanketh the north wall towards the norweste toure.

In the seconde rounge, one spicke standing in lick sorte betwene both toures righte over the gate, one windowe and a spick.

The number of spickes and windowes that are on the outside of the castle, four score.

Gate.  
Murdering  
hole.  
Portecullis.

Over the gate ther wanteth a murdringe<sup>1</sup> hole and a perculleis, and over the gardin dore the wall is verie thinne and weke, by meanes ther hath bene, as I thinke, a murdringe hole and percules, and nowe ther is none. The north este toure, the soueth este toure, and the midle toure unto Brimejame [h]is toure, in all the battlementes of the wals and tours ther is neyther spick nor loup, and,

Berming-  
ham's  
tower.  
Battle-  
ments.

<sup>1</sup> "Murdering pieces,—a very destructive kind of ordnance, calculated to do much execution at once, having

a wide mouth and discharging large stones."

if it shall seme goode to your lordship, for that the castle <sup>[1585.]</sup> wall is weakeste in the south side, by the means of the hall windowes and other windowes, with prives and such other workes as hath bene of late yeares, that you would cause to be stronglic dicte on that side from Brimejam [h]is toure rounde about the gardin to the north este toure. As concerning the plate formes, I think your lordship hath <sup>Platforms</sup> taken order for them alredie.

Endorsed : A note of the towers of the castle of Dublin, and what flankes are mete to be made for the defence thereof.

---

V.

CONTEMPORARY ACCOUNTS<sup>1</sup> OF EXPLOSION OF GUNPOWDER  
AT DUBLIN, ON 11th OF MARCH, 1596-7.

1.—Letter from Sir John Norreys to sir Robert Cecyll, <sup>1596-7.</sup> principal secretary to queen Elizabeth.

“Although the wynd have stayed our last dispache <sup>Wind. Delay.</sup> to your honor these six dayes, yet hath that tyme affourded nothyng more to wryte but the lamentable <sup>Lamentable accident.</sup> accydent<sup>2</sup> of the burninge of part of her majesties pouder, <sup>Powder.</sup> to the quantety of about syx last,<sup>3</sup> whych beyng the remayn left aboard of all the store last sent over, was brought in a lyghter on the eleventh of thys present to the Crane about twelve of the clock, and toke fyer <sup>Crane.</sup> immediatly after one (by what meanes no man knoweth). In thys tyme yt was allmost all layd upon the Kay, and <sup>Quay.</sup> the porters beginninge to cary yt away: three of sir George Bouchier’s men that had the charge of yt, wyth the keper of the Crane, and all the labourers about yt are peryshed; the ruyne of the town is exceedinge <sup>Deaths. Ruin.</sup> great, twenty houses by estymation, next adjoyninge, <sup>Houses prostrated.</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup> State Papers, Ireland, 1596-7.—  
Public Record Office, London.

<sup>2</sup> See pp. xvi., 306, 316.

<sup>3</sup> A last of gunpowder consisted of  
twenty-four firkins, each containing one  
hundred pounds.

1596-7. throwen to the ground, not any one house or church wythin the walles but in the tylynges, smaule tymbers, Glass. and glasse mervelously endomaged, and many in lyke Suburbs. sort in the suburbes. Yt is supposed that ther are Number of slain of all ages and sexes neer two hundred; fewe killed. Englysh, nor any of account, but one of the Ratelyfes, master of a bark of Chester: there ys lytle apparans that thys should happen by any practyse, the tyme beyng so short that yt lay in the place, and the same Conjec- garded; but yt is ghesseed that some nayle in the tures. roulynge of the barrells myght stryke fyer, the tyme beyng very dry. Though the losse to her majestie be not great, nor any hynderans can come to the servyce, ther beyng heer suffitient store tyll more may be sent, Store of yet is the myshapp to be pytyed and accounted a just powder. plaghe of God, for the synnes of so impyous and ungratefull a people.

“And thus prayinge your honor that thys may be imparted to my lord your father, to whome I forbeer to wryte (havyng no more pleasinge suggestt), I remayn most redy to doe your honor servyce, J. Norreys.—Dublyn, thys thirteenth of March, 1596[-7.]”

2.—Sir George Bowrehier to William Cecyll, lord Burghley.

“It may please your most honorable lordship. Although your honor shalbe fullie advertised by the lord deputy and Councell of the miserable accident happened here (by Gods providence) through mischaunce Powder blown up of powder, blowen up at the Crane of Dublin, yet I thought it my duty to signifie the same unto your lordship in particuler, so farre as by all meanes I can gather the truth therof. My men as heretofore have bene accustomed, were at the Crane (where the powder Crane. and all other goodes both of the queenes majesties and Shipping. merchantes are both shipped and unshipped, having but

one onely Crane for all busines whatsoever) to discharge <sup>1596-7.</sup>  
 six lastes of powder, which a lighter had brought up  
 from the ship, and was the last loade of the whole pro-  
 porcion brought hither: it happened on Friday, the  
 eleventh of this moneth, at twelve of the clock in the  
 day, the tide brought up the lighter to the Crane, and <sup>Tide.</sup>  
 within one houre it was landed, about which tyme the  
 mischiefe happened, onely four barrells of powder were  
 caried towards the store throughe the citty (as is  
 accustomed, for that there is no other way), and the rest  
 being loding into small cartes and by comon porters of <sup>Carts.  
Porters.</sup>  
 the citty, was redy to be caried away, although none  
 saved but the four barrells, all the rest blowen up,  
 together with the men that were imployed at the instant  
 therabout, and not any alive to make reporte: amongst  
 the rest twoe of my owne men perished, and my clareke  
 that attended the receipt newly departed from the place,  
 together with the master of the ship that brought the  
 municion being called awaie by accident. Some con- <sup>Conjec-  
tures.</sup>  
 jecture yt myght come by a horse foote straning, and so  
 strike fier. Others say a boy was picking about the  
 barrells to seeke loose powder; and some say by rolling  
 a barrell on the grounde in the streete. For, may it  
 please your lordship ther is no other meanes but to lay  
 yt in the streete as it is taken out of the Crane. And  
 suerly (my good lord) the under officers of the Tower <sup>Tower of  
London.</sup>  
 which are to attend the dispatche of such services were  
 to blame, to send the powder without duple casque, to  
 defend it from the like mishappes; a thing which I doe  
 not remember hath bene done heretofore. Further it  
 may please your lordship that the proporcion of calivers <sup>Calivers.</sup>  
 now arrived, being all of an old store, lyen long in the  
 tower [of London], and sent hither without the ordinarie  
 marke of prooffe accustomed to be stamped upon the <sup>Stamp.</sup>  
 pece, and most of them likewise put up with croked  
 stockes which nowe be out of use, will never be issued <sup>Stocks.</sup>  
 to the armie, but are like to lie and consume with ruste,

1596-7. as many other did in my office ; soe likewise is it a great  
 Lead. inconvenience to the service in sending the lead in so  
 Horses. great peceis as now yt was, that our cariage horses  
 cannot beare in jornies, and therfore must be new caste,  
 wherby will growe both waste and increase of charge.  
 Thus having acquainted your lordship with the truth of  
 this accidente so farre as I can learne, doe most humbly  
 take my leave. From Dublin this sixteenth of Marche,  
 1596[-7]. Your lordship's most humblye to be comaunded,  
 'G. Bowrchier.'

Examina-  
 tions of  
 witnesses.

3.—Examinations of witnesses, taken, the sixteenth  
 of March, 1596[-7], before Michaell Chamberlaine, Maior  
 of Dublin, touching the late misfortune happened to the  
 cittie aforesaid by the powder that laid at the Crane.

James Fox,  
 Man-  
 chester.

"James Fox, of Manchester, merchant, of the age of  
 twenty-six yeares or thereabouts, sworne upon the holie  
 evangelist and duly examined by vertue of his oath,  
 deposeth that upon Fridaie last, being the eleventh of  
 Crane. this present moneth, he, this deponent, being at the Crane  
 of Dublin, sawe a man rowling out of barrells of powder  
 Children. into the streete, and with him two young children, the  
 one of them in a long side coate, who so sone as the said  
 fellowe that had first put them a rowling, the children  
 kept them so rowling untill they came where the greater  
 number of powder laie. The man or children that so  
 rowled them this deponent knoweth not, and further  
 deposeth not.

Richard  
 Toben,  
 master-  
 porter.

"Richard Toben, master porter of Dublin, of the age  
 of fifty-five yeares or thereabouts, likewise sworne and  
 duly examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, being at  
 the Crane, the daie and yeare aforesaid, helping to put  
 out the powder, and leaving eche barrell at the Crane  
 dore readie to be carried awaie by suche as the queens  
 officers. officers had apointed, the children of the streete, and  
 other persons there standing idle and not hired, fell a



rowling of the powder ; but who the children or persons <sup>1596-7.</sup> were that so rowld, this deponent did not well note or knowe them.

“ He further deposeth that Thadie Carroll, servant to John Allen, <sup>John Allen, clerk of storehouse.</sup> clarke of the storehouse, was there present taking the note of the barrells, and Patrick Carroll, the said Thadies brother, was loading the same upon carrs : the owner of one of the earrs his name is Derby Ferrall, and the owner of the other he knoweth not.

“ He saith also that John Allen aforesaid, nor Nieholas Barnes, skipper, was not there, nether anie other officer that he sawe, other then the two servaunts belonging to John Allen as he hath formerly declared. He saith further that for anie thing he knowe the bearers were not hired or dealt withall by anie of her majesties officers for carrying of the said powder, and that he thineketh the powder was a rowling out some two or three howers before noone, to one of the elock, by which time all the powder that was at the Crane aboard, was discharged to four barrells that laie in the sling and <sup>Discharge.</sup> two in the boate, and then this deponent departed from <sup>Boat.</sup> thence, leaving all the said powder lying in the streete. He further deposeth that the fourteen last of powder that was first disehardged was carried awaie by earrs, as <sup>Cars.</sup> he thineketh, to the eastle, and further he deposeth not.

“ Patriek Dixon, of Dublin, merehant, of the age of <sup>Patrick Dixon.</sup> fifty yeares or thereabouts, sworne and examined, deposeth, that in the time of the queens munition being a diseharging, he, this deponent, having some herring <sup>Herrings.</sup> thereabouts to be carried to his house, dealt with some of the bearers that he found standing idle at the Key, Quay, and requested them to helpe him about the carriage of his herring ; to whome they aunswered all at once that they durst not goe neare the Crane, for feare of John <sup>Crane.</sup> Allen, clarke of the storehouse, who would presse them whether they would or not, and beate them if they did refuse, and shold not knowe what to have for their hier.

1596-7. . He further saith that upon Thursdaie last, about the evening, he this deponent mett some bearers rowling of a drie fatt<sup>1</sup> in the back side of Christchurche on the west end, and seeing them go that unaccustomed waie, asked the bearers whie they carried or rowled that fatt that waie, and they aunsweared that they were comaunded to goe that waie; to which he replied and said that they were purposed to steale part of the stoare; which they swore they ment yt not, but that they were comaunded, as before.

Christchurch. "He further saith that presently after the misfortune happened, he, this deponent, being upon the Key, towards Alderman, Nicholas Barnes house, did meete with an alderman of Foster. the cittie, as he taketh yt, Mr. Foster, and they mett Allen. with John Allen, clarke of the storehouse, and asked him what that mishapp meant, or howe yt fortunied, and he aunsweared that he knewe not, and that he left the Crane but a litle before at the request of Nicholas Barnes aforesaid, to drinck a pott of ale at the said Barnes house, and in that time the said mischaunce happened, and further deposeth not.

Drink. Ale. "Neale O Molan, of Dublin, bearer, of the age of thirty yeares or thereabouts, sworne and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, in the time of the queens stoare dischardging with three of his fellowes, was pressed forth by John Allen, clarke of the storehouse, without first agreeing with them for their hier, and kept them labouring a whole half daie in the castle, and at the end Castle. of the daie gave them four but ten pence, sterling, and Payment. so used them at another daie and for the same price, and often before as occasion served he wold cause this deponent and the rest of his fellowes to labor against their Enforced labour. willes, and after their labor ended he wold paie what pleased him, which was farr under the allowance and rates appointed and usually paid in the cittie by the

---

<sup>1</sup> Vat or cask.

merchaunts and other inhabitaunts there, and further 1596-7.  
deposeth not.

“Rorie Dowgan, of Dublin, bearer, sworne and examined, deposeth and saith that he, this deponent, and several others of his fellowes to the number of eight, were forced by John Allen aforesaid, as well by threatening with his dagger and hard speeches as otherwise, for the space of two whole daies, in which time they carried from the Crane to the eastle of such the queens munition as came before this last voiadge, eighteen drie fatts, and wold not give them one penny, till the end of the two daies, and by great adoe and long following, eraving at him, he gave them eight men but five shillings eight-pence, sterling. He further saith that the said Allen sett this deponent and five more of his fellowes a worke upon drie fatts last come to this eittie, some to the castle, other some to the erle of Ormonds house, and the rest to Christchurch, which they continued for two daies, and at the end receaved of the said Allen but eight-pence, sterling, for everie drie fatt. He further saith that the said Allen put this deponent and ten more of his fellowes the first daie that the powder was a landing, to carrie the same, where they contynued to noone of that daie, and from that forth he put earrs to carrie the powder and sent six of the bearers to carrie drie fattes, and further deposeth not.

Rorie  
Dowgan.

Allen.  
Threats.

Crane.  
Castle.

Earl of  
Ormonde.  
Christ-  
church.

Cars.

“Thomas Walshe, of Dublin, bearer, sworne and examined, deposeth and agreeth with his preecontest, Rorie Dowgan, in all points touching the earriage of the first eighteen drie fatts, shewing for his knowledge that he was one of the eight men that earried them, as before rehersed. He further deposeth that upon a time he was forced by John Allen aforesaid his man to goe to the castle, and there caused to cutt the number of tenn great thick peeces of lead, and after that greate labor never had a penny of money or other reward for his paines ; and further saith another time he, this deponent, and five

Thomas  
Walshe.

Allen.  
Castle.

Lead.

- 1596-7. more of his fellowes were forced by John Allens man aforesaid, Thadie Carroll, to carrie three drie fatts from the castle to the Crane, and never had penny for their paines, and at several times were forced to labor without composition, and in the end he the said John Allen wold give him no more than he pleased for their hier, and further deposeth not.
- Payment.  
Hire. "John Walshe, of Dublin, bearer, sworne also and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, was one of the six that carried the three drie fatts in companie with Castle. Thomas Walshe and the other four from the castle to Crane. the Crane, and never receaved penny of money for their hier. He saith also that at several times he, this deponent, and others of his fellowes was forced to labor by John Allen. Allen aforesaid, and never receaved anie money for Hire. his hier but as pleased the said John, and further deposeth not.
- Patrick Morisoe. "Patrick Morisoe, of Dublin, bearer, sworne also and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, was one of the eight that carried the eighteen drie fatts before mentioned by Rorie Dowgan and others, and had for their Dowgan. hier between them for two daies labor but five shillings Payment. eightpence, sterling. And further deposeth that he this Allen. deponent was often feared by John Allen aforesaid and Threats. his man to labor by threatening of blowes by the said John himself and his man, and in the end he had but such paiement as pleased the said Allen, and further deposeth not.
- Derbie O'Ferrall. "Derbie O'Ferrall, of Dublin, carrman, sworne and examined, deposeth that John Allen aforesaid requested Queen's this deponent to carrie part of the queens munition, and munition. that he wold him [satisfy] for his hier. Whereunto this deponent agreed and came there with his carr, and contynued carrying of the same in companie with two Cars. carrs of the said John Allens man for three several daies, in which he carried some three score and seven- Barrells of powder. teen barrells of powder, and receaved therefore for his

owne hier and his garrons for that three daies three shillings sixpence sterling, and in taking the last load of powder this misfortune happened, but in what sort he, this deponent, knoweth not, and further deposeth not.

1596-7.  
Payment.

“According to your lordships direction sent to me by your lord thresurer and comptroller, I have called before me such persons as I thought could give most light to the mishap latelic befallen to this cittie by the powder of her majesties stoare, and have here laid downe what they have deposed, this sixteenth of March, 1596[-7].

“Michaell Chamberlaine, Maior of Dublin.” Mayor.

4.—Examinations taken before the Maior of Dublin, eighteenth of March, 1596[-7].

Examina-  
tions before  
Mayor.

“Upon search, in John Allens house, the seventeenth of March, 1596, there was found as followeth, viz. :—

Allen's  
house.

“Item, in several places of his house, in corsletts thirty-two.

Corslets.

“Item, twelve holbards and twelve black bills.

Halberds.  
Bills.

“Item, three quarters and better of a barrel of powder.

Powder.

“Mr. John Shelton, now Shrieff of the cittie of

Shelton,  
Sheriff.

Dublin, sworne and examined before the Maior the eighteenth of March, 1596, by vertue of his oath deposeth that he bargained with John Allen, clarke of the store-

Allen.

house, for the provision of the cittie of Dublin upon the last journie made by the citizens northward, two barrells

Provision.  
City.  
Journey.

of powder of eight score pound a peece, and more at

Powder.

twelve pence, sterling, a pound, and twelve rowles of

Match.

match at twelve pence the rolle, of which powder he

Prices.

served the citizens with part of one barrell, and the other,

together with the match, he returned to the said John

Allen againe; and for that other barrell he distributed

the most part therof, he paid the said Allen upon an

accompt after the rate aforesaid; and further deposeth

not, save that he sawe sondrie times certeine barrels

going to the said John Allens house.



1596-7.  
Alexander  
Palles,  
Sheriff.

Captain  
Eustace.

Allen.

Lead.

Match.

Payments.

Walter  
Galtrom.

Powder.

Payment.

John  
Fleming.

Allen.

Powder.

Price.

Robert  
Kenedie.

“Mr. Alexander Palles, the other Shrieff of this cittie, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that at the time of the last journie made by the citizens of Dublin northward, capten Eustace, then leader of the companie, finding great want of match and lead for to serve the companie, he resorted to the deponent, and acquainted him with the same, who presently repaired to John Allens house aforesaid, and praied him to helpe him with some lead and match for money or love, and the said John Allen told him that lead and match was scarce; nevertheless he called his man to him, and wished him to goe to his chamber and bring downe such lead and match as there was, who brought a peece of lead waying thirty pounds, for which the deponent paid him five shillings, sterling, and two rowles of match, for which he paid after the rate of two pence, sterling, the pound, or thereabouts, but as he remembereth he paid nothing for the match, but had the same, toguether with the lead, for the five shillings, sterling, aforesaid, and further deposeth not.

“Walter Galtrom, of Dublin, alderman, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that upon a yeare and somewhat more past, he this deponent bought of John Allen aforesaid one barrell of powder waying five score pounds, or thereabout, and paid therefore as he thincketh ether ten or twelve pence, sterling, the pound, and further deposeth not.

“John Fleming, servaunt to Mr. Fleming, of Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that his master bought of John Allen aforesaid, two yeares past or thereabouts, one barrell of powder, but of the waight thereof or price he knoweth not, and further deposeth not, save that he sawe a barrell of powder in his master his shopp upon this deponents returne out of England, but where his master had yt, or of whome yt was bought, he knoweth not.

“Robert Kenedie, of Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, bought of

John Allen aforesaid and Nicholas Allen, for the provision of the shewe entended by the citizens on Black Mondaie and Maie daie last, two barrells of powder, weying five score pounds a peece, at five pounds, sterling, the barrell, or thereabouts, and further deposeth not.

“John Tyrrell, of Dublin, alderman, likewise sworn and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, upon a chardge given by Mr. Maior that the citizens shold bee provided of munition for the defence of the cittie, about the last Christinas bought of John Allen aforesaid and Nicholas Allen, two barrells of power, for which he paid ten pounds, sterling, and further deposeth not.

“Robert Ball, of Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, bought of Thomas Keating, carpenter, one barrell of powder, for which he paid four pounds, sterling, to Nicholas Allen, which was about two yeares past, and further deposeth that he sawe of the late stoare of munition that came for her majestie, certeine barrells of powder as he remembreth to the nomber of twenty or thereabouts, upon carrs going to the said John Allens house, which was about Michaelmas last, and further deposeth not, save that Thomas Bill, of Dublin, tallowe chandelor, did preferr this deponent three barrells of powder, which he said he was to have of John Allen, which he refused to buie at that time.

“Thomas Bill, of Dublin, tallow chandlor, sworne and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, bought of John Allen aforesaid one barrell of powder, waying some seven or eight score pounds, for which bills were given to the said John Allen by captains by waie of imprest, as he heard John Allen saie, about the begyning of Lent nowe present, and further deposeth not.

“George Roch, of Dublin, merchant, sworne and examined, deposeth that for his own part he never bought powder, match nor lead of John Allen or Nicholas Allen, but saith that one William mac Owen, subshrieff of the

1596-7.  
Allen.  
Black  
Monday  
show.

John  
Tyrrell,  
alderman.

Munition.  
City.

Robert  
Ball.

Keating.  
Powder.

Allen.

Tallow  
chandler.

Thomas  
Bill.

Allen.

Captains.

George  
Roch.

Allen.

- 1596-7. Kinges countie, bought of Nicholas Allen and receaved  
 Calivers. at the hands of John Allen aforesaid, six callivers, a rolle  
 Match. of match and some tenn pounds of powder, or thereabouts ;  
 Powder. for which callivers he paid in warrants sixteen shillings,  
 sterling, for everie calliver, and what for powder or  
 Mac Cogh- match he knoweth not. He further deposeth that one  
 lan. Maccoghlan had halfe a barrell of powder and some  
 stoare of match, which he brought to this deponents  
 house, and there left yt, but where he had yt, this  
 deponent knoweth not, other then he thinkethe he  
 had yt out of the storehouse, and further deposeth not.
- John Weston. " John Weston, servant to Nicholas Weston, of Dublin,  
 alderman, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that  
 he, this deponent, receaved at the hands of John Allen  
 aforesaid, about a yeare or two past, one barrell of pow-  
 der upon the perclose of an accompt past betwixt his  
 Bouchier. said master and sir George Bouchier, knight, by the  
 appointment of the said Sir George, and further de-  
 poseth not.
- Thomas Long. " Thomas Long, servant to Robert Panting, of Dublin,  
 merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that  
 Firkin of his said master receaved of John Allen aforesaid a firkin  
 powder. of powder for certene hoppes delivered for the use of sir  
 George Bourcher, knight, about Michaelmas last, and  
 further deposeth not, save that his said master bought of  
 one Thomas Keating, carpenter, some twenty or thirty  
 pownd of powder, but the price thereof he knoweth not.
- Elizabeth. " Elizabeth Hodson, wife to Thomas Fleaming, of Dub-  
 Hodson. lin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth  
 that shee bought at severall times three severall barrells  
 Powder. of powder, the one, as shee taketh yt, was of Robert  
 Painter, deceased, the other of Nicholas Allen, and the  
 Price. third of John Allen, for which she paid after ten pence,  
 sterling, the pound, and further deposeth not.
- Nicholas Lutterell. " Nicholas Lutterell, servant to Robert Panting, of  
 Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, de-  
 poseth that upon two yeares past he, this deponent,

bought of Nicholas Allen aforesaid one barrell of powder, for which he paid five pounds, sterling, and further deposeth not.

1596-7.  
Powder.  
Price,

“ John Maie, of Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that he bought of John Allen aforesaid, about a yeare past, the number of four score pounds of powder, after ten pence the pound, and further deposeth not.

John Maie.

Powder.

Price.

“ Aceording your lordships direction, I have examined the persons herein named, the originall whereof subscribed by each person so examined is remayning in my custodie, the true copie whereof this is, and there are diverse merchants yet not examined, which for brevitie of time I could not find, whereby I might effect your lordships desier therein. The eighteenth of Mareh, 1596[-7].

Statement  
from Mayor  
and Sheriff.

“ Michell Chamberlen, Maior ; John Shelton, Shrieff.”

5.—Certificate touching such as were slain when the powder was fired.

Certificate  
on numbers  
slain.

“ Wee, the Maior and Shrieffs of the cittie of Dublin, upon inquirie and examination, doe find that there is of persons knowne, who fortunied to be in the last misfortune happened within the cittie of Dublin, lost to the number of six skoare, besides sondrie headles bodies, and heades without bodies that were found and not knowne. And thus much for this tyme wee doe certefie this eighteenth of Mareh, 1596[-7].

Bodies.  
Heads.

“ Michell Chamberlen, Maior ; John Shelton, Alexander Palles, Shrieffs.”

6.—Lord deputy Russell to the right honorable the lords and others of her majesty's most honorable privy council, London.

Letter from  
Russell,  
lord  
deputy.

“ Here hath lately hapned a straunge accident, a little before my returne hether, of much losse unto her majestie, and yet of farre greater to the inhabitantes of this

Account.



1596-7.  
Firing of  
powder.

Houses  
blown up.  
Loss of  
lives.

Examina-  
tions by  
Mayor.

Castle.  
Allen.

Examina-  
tions.

Munition.

poore cittie, by the unfortunate firing of a great quantitie of her majestie's powder, last sent over, as the same was landed upon the Key, and should from thence have been conveyed to this castle. The number of barrells are said to be seven skoare which at that time lay together in the streete, and alltogether unhappely did take fyre, to the blowing up and spoyle of manie howses and the losse of divers subjectes lives, which hath made the spectacle much the more fearefull and lamentable. Some examinations I have caused the Maior to take, which I send your lordships here inclosed, with a note of the hurt done in particular, and thereto pray leave humbly to referre your lordships. As anie thing further may be learned, your lordships shall therewith be made acquainted, and whether it groweth by practise or by negligence. In the meane time I have committed to this castle the clerke of the ordenance, named Allen (who, thoughe an Englishman, is suspected to be a recusant), for that he did suffer so great a portion to lye together in the streete, and did not send yt away as yt was landed, which yt should seem he could not doe for lack of carriage, inasmuch as the porters were unwilling to be employed thereaboutes, being formerly yll paid, as now upon examination falleth out.

"And thus sending your lordships some other examinations, newly taken before the Maior of this cittie, touching munition affirmed to be sold by the clerke of the ordenance, which I have thought fitt to acquaint your lordships with, I do most humbly take leave. From the castle of Dublin, this twentieth of March, 1596[-7].

"Your lordships humbly at command, William Russell."

---



## ILLUSTRATIONS.





Departure of the lord deputy, sir Henry Sidney, from Dublin.







Reception of the lord deputy, sir Henry Sidney, at Dublin, by the Mayor and members of the Municipal Council.

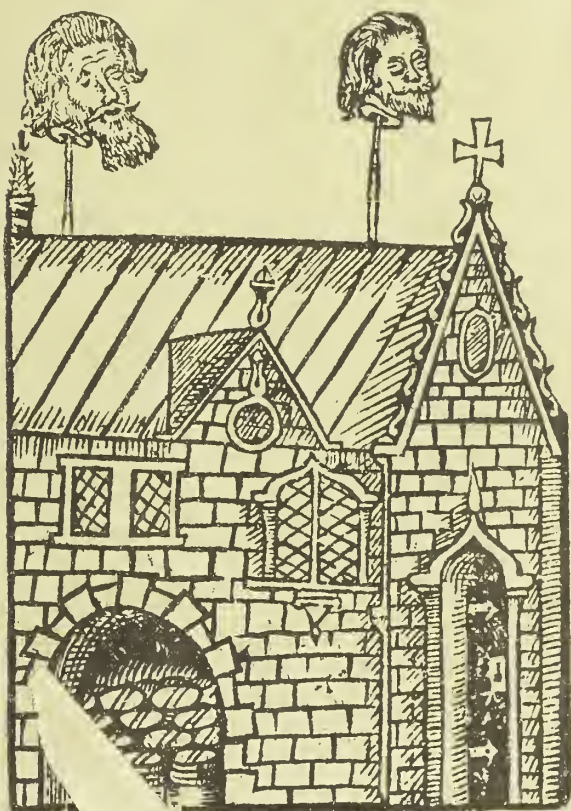




# Ouer-throw of an Irish rebell, in a late battaile :

Or

The death of Sir *Carey Adoughertie*, who muredred  
*Sir George Paulet in Ireland* ; and for his re-  
bellion hath his head now standing ouer  
Newgate in Dublin.



Imprinted at London for I. Wright, and are to be sold at  
his shop neere Christ Church gate. 1608.







FLARE



31262074535328

